

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2025

This Is Produced By The Photoduplication Program
Of The New England Historic Genealogical Society,
Boston, Massachusetts

A BRIEF
GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL
HISTORY
OF
ARTHUR, HENRY, AND JOHN HOWLAND,
AND THEIR
DESCENDANTS,
OF THE
UNITED STATES AND CANADA.

TOGETHER WITH AN ACCOUNT OF THE EFFORTS
MADE IN ENGLAND TO LEARN OF THEIR
ENGLISH ANCESTRY, ETC.

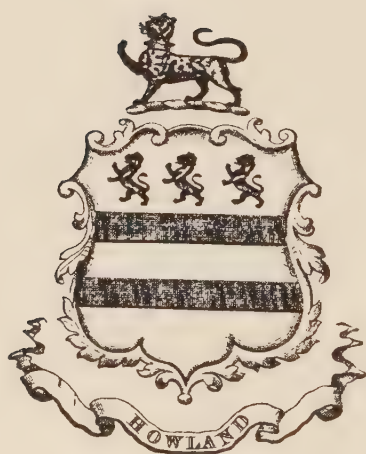
BY
FRANKLYN HOWLAND.

FIRST EDITION.

NEW BEDFORD, MASS.:
PUBLISHED BY THE AUTHOR.
1885.

Printed by
E. ANTHONY & SONS, PRINTERS AND PUBLISHERS,
New Bedford, Mass.

E. Dews, Binder, New Bedford, Mass.



TO
MY DEAR MOTHER,
WHO
EARLY IMPRESSED ME
WITH A DESIRE TO LEARN AND RECORD
THE GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY OF
MY ANCESTRY;
WHO
AIDED AND ENCOURAGED ME GREATLY
IN THE COMMENCEMENT OF
THIS WORK;
WHOSE
AFFECTION FOR HER CHILDREN
WAS SURPASSED ONLY BY HER LOVE
FOR HER
HEAVENLY FATHER,
THIS VOLUME IS TENDERLY DEDICATED
BY
HER FIRST-BORN,
THE AUTHOR.

He who careth not whence he came, careth not whither he goeth.

Motto of College of Heraldry.

"There is a moral and philosophical respect for one's ancestors which elevates the character and improves the heart."

So live, that when thy summons comes to join
The innumerable caravan that moves
To that mysterious realm, where each shall take
His chamber in the silent halls of death,
Thou go not, like the quarry slave at night,
Scourged to his dungeon, but, sustained and soothed
By an unfaltering trust, approach thy grave
Like one who wraps the drapery of his couch
About him and lies down to pleasant dreams.

William Cullen Bryant.

"Ay, thus it is,—one generation comes,
Another goes, and mingles with the dust;
And then we come and go and come and go,
Each, for a little moment, filling up
Some little place; and then we disappear
In quick succession; and it shall be so
Till time in one vast perpetuity
Is swallowed up."

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

Coat of Arms,	Frontispiece.
Plymouth Rock, etc.,	Facing page 32
William Henry Howland,	55
The Mayflower, etc.,	61
William Howland Taylor,	124
Henry Howland Crapo,	167
Slocum Howland,	180
George Howland,	206
Jonathan Bourne,	216
Jonathan Howland,	219
Charles F. Howland,	221
Jacob A. Howland,	222
Weston Howland,	228
Cornelius Howland,	229
William Howland,	237
Lucy P. Howland,	270
George Howland, Jr.,	272
John M. Howland,	280
Rev. Williams Howland,	283
W. Perry Howland,	293
E. Harris Howland,	294
John E. Howland,	296
Franklyn Howland,	300
Residence of Franklyn Howland,	302
William I. Howland,	306
Barker C. Howland, M. D.,	307
Emma L. Howland,	308
A. F. Howland,	309
Residence of A. F. Howland,	310
Christopher A. Howland,	312
William Milton Howland,	369
Rev. Freeman P. Howland,	386
Dr. Asa A. Howland,	389
Charles A. Howland,	394
Ralph Howland,	414

ERRATA AND ADDENDA.

It is impossible to publish a work of this description without errors, unless the proof sheets are submitted to correspondents before publication, requiring much time and expense. If errors are found in this publication, in most instances they are due to illegible chirography on the part of those who have contributed family records.

The writer is greatly indebted to Mr. B. F. H. Reed, of the editorial staff of the New Bedford Standard, who has carefully read and revised the proof sheets.

P. 18, foot-note. Nothing has been received from Mr. Waters.

P. 19, l. 21, for two, read one.

P. 27, l. 3, for royal, read noble.

The description of the coat of arms, on p. 28, has errors which have doubtless been made in copying. The General Armory, by Burke, has the following: "Howland (co. Cambridge, London, and Stratham, co. Surrey; granted 1584.) Ar. two bars sa. in chief three lions ramp. of the second. *Crest* a leopard pass. sa. ducally gorged or."* The Howlands of America, descendants of Arthur, Henry, and John, use this coat of arms, which they claim a right to.

P. 28, l. 12, daughter of John² should read granddaughter of Joseph². (See p. 334.)

P. 50, 5th l. from bottom, for Peleg, read Perez. (See p. 183.)

P. 89. Error in date of birth of Benjamin (163.) One record says he was born 31st of 9th mo.; another, 31st of 11th mo.

P. 100. All that follows Abraham (217) belongs to Abraham (364.)

P. 102. In family of Seth, son of Joshua (236,) Jephtha, the 4th child, should read, Jephtha A., b. 1816. Seth A. was probably the 11th instead of the 15th child, and born about 1831.

P. 106. The will of Cook (159,) recorded in Dutchess co., N. Y., is dated 1780, and was proved April, 1788. In it he mentions daughters Lydia and Deborah. He was then of "Beckman Precinct, county of Dutchess, Province of New York; wheelwright."

P. 110. Capt. Isaac (165) was born in Dartmouth.

P. 111. All after Isaac (284) should go after Humphrey (285.) Isaac died 1833. Barnabas (287) lived to have seven children. (See pp. 155-6.)

P. 116. Nancy Thomson, g. d. of John (313,) had another son, Pardon G. Thomson.

* Ar. Argent, silver, plain; Sa. Sable, black; Chief, at the head of the shield.

P. 121. Betsey, d. of Timothy (195,) m. Sherman Slade. She had no sister Elizabeth.

P. 140. Thomas (259) had no children Lydia and Anna.

P. 142, l. 28, for Nancy A., read Mary A.

P. 149. Hannah, dau. of Jonathan (270,) m. William H. Tobey, and had: 1, Elizabeth, m. John F. Ireland and lives in Nashua, N. H., no ch.; 2, William, d. in infancy.

P. 153. Capt. Weston (282) was m. but once, then to Abigail Hathaway.

P. 162. Benjamin Franklin (547) is living in New Bedford, at 159 Acushnet avenue. (See pp. 230-31.)

P. 170, l. 8. For Sanford, read Stanford.

P. 174. William (589) was born in Saratoga, N. Y. His sister Almira should be Almyra.

P. 181. Ichabod (366) should be (367.)

P. 187. Aretus H. (645) is living in Sebewa, Mich. (See p. 245.)

P. 277. Foot-note, l. 2, should read: Ruth⁶ was dau. of Alden⁵ (Walter,⁴ Seth,³ Samuel,² William¹) Spooner.

P. 341. The wife of Joseph (1166) was Sarah Barker, not Baker, and they were married 14, 7, 1745.

P. 353. Joseph Avery (1284) is living in Worcester. (See p. 375.)

P. 382. Justus (1416) d. 15, 9, 1862.

P. 405, 11th l. from bottom, William (1491) should be (1489.)

Omitted from index of Arthur's descendants: Michael, 6, 49.

Omitted from index of Henry's descendants: Christopher Albertus, 10, 312; Christopher W., 9, 311; Gershom, 5, 102; 4, 103; Henry Young, 10, 312; Humphrey, 6, 179; Matthew, 6, 140; Mattie Florence, 10, 312; Stephen Russell, 10, 305.

INTRODUCTION.

The original purpose of the writer, in relation to this work, was to simply prepare a record of the line of descent of his own father and mother from their pilgrim ancestors. The accomplishment of this created the moreish appetite of Dickens' *Oliver Twist*, and every family circle entered increased the desire to trace their connection with the Howland families who were among the early Plymouth colonists, and whose descendants have been numerous. As the work progressed, the intention to put it in a form for preservation passed from one to another of the following plans: A manuscript, to be deposited in the Genealogical Society archives; a pamphlet; a small book edition; and then the present form.

The task has occupied more or less of time each year for fifteen years, in writing to persons of the name all over the world, and in carefully searching the contents of public and private libraries, records of towns and cities, offices of probate and registry of deeds, church records, family bibles, etc., etc. These researches have been especially thorough in the libraries of the Massachusetts Historical Society and the New England Genealogical Society, in the Friends' records of old Dartmouth, Sandwich and Pembroke meetings, in the probate records of Plymouth, Barnstable and Bristol counties in Massachusetts, and in the old records of the towns in these counties. To gain information possessed by individuals, hundreds of circulars, with a score of definite questions, have been mailed to those by the name of Howland whenever the address could be ascertained. With most of these was inclosed a stamped envelope with the writer's name and address printed thereon; and notwithstanding this, strange as it may seem, not half of these have ever

been returned, which neglect accounts largely for the lack of completeness of this record. A large number of them, however, were returned with full responses to the inquiries. Added to this labor and expense is that of preparing the matter for the press, of printing and binding. The receipts from the sale of the book, at the price fixed, will probably not cover the cost of publishing, to say nothing of the vast amount of labor, and other expenses. However, if what is herein recorded shall cause any to emulate the worthy examples of business activity, culture, self-respect, moral and Christian fortitude mentioned here, and shall inspire a love for collecting, recording, and preserving family records and biographies, the work so cheerfully performed will have been amply recompensed.

No one who has never attempted to prepare a work of this description can begin to comprehend the obstacles and impediments to his progress on every hand. One might truthfully write of the difficulties that present themselves to antiquarian research now, what Anthony & Wood did two hundred years ago: "A painful work it is, and more than difficult, wherein what toyle hath been taken, as no man thinketh, so no man believeth, but he that hath made the tryall." The little attention that is paid in most families to preserving records of births, marriages and deaths, and biographical sketches of the departed, is to be deplored, and the reason that no more of the latter are found in this volume is that they exist neither on paper nor in the memory of the living. How applicable, in very many instances, are the words of Sir Thomas Browne, M. D., an eminent antiquarian: "Our fathers find their graves in our short memories, and tell us how we may be buried in our survivors. Oblivion is not to be hired. The greater part must be as though they had not been—to be found in the register of God, not in the record of man." This should and need not be so.

In the extensive knowledge of the lives of the departed of the name of Howland which the writer has very naturally acquired, he notes with great pleasure the freedom of their

characters from crime and moral degradation. The high moral and religious element which was the foundation on which the early Howlands in America built their lives, has largely entered into the lives of their posterity. They do not seem to have possessed an inordinate desire for political and social place. They have had a fair share of public favor; have

. . . . "held the gilded mean
And lived contentedly between
The little and the great;
Felt not the wants that pinch the poor,
Nor plagues that haunt the rich man's door,
Embittering all their fate."

They are found to have been, as a people, thrifty, economical, and good managers of finance. It is shown that most of them have had a fair share of the temporal things of this world, and if they have not amassed millions they seem with contentment to have sung with Anne Bullen, maid of honor to the wife of Henry VIII:

"'Tis better to be lowly born
And range with humble livers in content,
Than to be perked up in a glistening grief,
And wear a golden sorrow."

In my researches, the Howlands are found to be a family of great respectability generally. Its members are found in the United States Senate, in the governor's chair, on the judge's bench, adorning all the professions, and well represented in the higher walks of life.

The writer is frequently asked, "To what advantage this devotement of time, labor and money, in the preparation of genealogies and biographies?" His reply is substantially as follows: We delight to read of, and never cease to admire, the heroic deeds of an Alexander, a Napoleon, a Wellington; the sublime patriotism and courage of Washington, Lincoln, and Grant; the bravery and push of Sherman, Sheridan, and Custer; the heroism, sympathy and endurance of Florence Nightingale; the eloquence of Webster; the

philanthropy of Howard. It is a natural element of human nature. Why, then, should we be considered egotistical and inconsistent for delighting to recall and speak of and record the Christian virtues, wisdom, benevolence and noble achievements of those who are of our own blood, and those whom we hold dear by ties of relationship? To learn and cherish a knowledge of what these have done in the settlement of our country, towards the achievement of our national independence, in overcoming the rebellion and wiping out human slavery, in educating, Christianizing and lifting up the people, is indulging in an instinct which is to be encouraged rather than reproached, which is useful rather than detrimental. To honor and applaud the noble acts and successes of one's kindred, is an incentive to the living to make a record that will merit the respect of and be cherished by generations to come. One has truly written that "beyond the stimulus which the desire of distinction gives to those who are rising in the world, there is an important benefit derived from the sentiment of family antiquity, in the tendency which it has to unite and hold together the mass of those families which have a stake in the country for their mutual preservation. Those who look upon our nation as composed of its honorable and patriotic families will feel bound together by a sacred tie, and communities will no longer be regarded as an incongruous mass of adventurers, but as a brotherhood animated by a kindred spirit."

FRANKLYN HOWLAND.

WAYSIDE COTTAGE, Jan. 1st, 1885.

SECTION FIRST.

ORIGIN OF THE SURNAME HOWLAND.

The study of the sources and significations of English surnames is full of interest to the genealogist. Surnames are derived from occupations and pursuits, dignities and office, personal and moral qualities, baptismal names, natural objects, heraldic charges and traders' signs, social relations, periods of time, age, etc., contempt and ridicule, virtues, etc., oaths and exclamations, sobriquets, surnominal puns.

Surnames are divided into five classes, when arranged etymologically, namely: *First* — Baptismal or personal names, as Thomson, from Thomas' son; Powell, from Ap-Howell, Howell's son; Fitzgerald, from Gerald's son. *Second* — Names derived from place, as Wood, Field, Hill, Townsend. *Third* — Names derived from office, as Knight, Squire, Spencer, Sargeant. *Fourth* — Names derived from occupation, as Sherman (from Shearman,) Butler, Cook, Wheelwright. *Fifth* — Sobriquets, nicknames, as Brightman, Brown, Russell.

It is said that "the names of local origin bear by far the larger proportion to the whole." The writer does not know the derivation of the surname Howland, but he launches out a theory here which is this, — that it originated from the old English word "How,"* (of hoch, German; Teutonic, high,)

* Hoo, How, Hoz, (A. S. How,) a high place, as the Hoe at Plymouth; a hill.—*Lower's English Surnames*, p. 75.

HOCK (Anglo-Saxon,) from *heah*, high. The anniversary of a victory over the Danes was a Saxon festival or high-day, and was called "Hock-day." Ex.: Hock-cliff (Beds) high cliff.—*Traces of History in the Names of Places*. Edmunds, p. 227.

Ho, Hoz, Hoo, How. Danish, a hill. Ex.: Ho.by (Leices.,) the hill abode; Wiven-hoe (Ess.,) Wiva's hill; Hoo (Suff.,) the hill; How Caple (Heref.,) the chapel on a hill.—*Traces of History*, etc., p. 227.

How [of hoch, German, *Teut.* high, according to *Cambden*] an eminence.—*Universal Etymological English Dictionary*. Bailey.

meaning an eminence, and the modern word "land." An instance of this character would be very reasonable: Two persons by the name of Henry lived in a certain neighborhood. One of them resided in the valley, the other on an eminence of the land, and to distinguish them one was called Henry-of-the-how-land — Henry Howland. There is a building in Devonshire, England, called Edgecumbe House. It derives its name from its location at the beginning ("edge") of the valley ("cumb" or "combe.") Can there be a more plausible, reasonable theory for the derivation of the name Howland, than that it was bestowed on a surnameless person, indicating the location of his residence as on an eminence ("how") of ground ("land")? The writer promulgates it, in the absence of evidence, as probably the true derivation.

The employment of surnames to any extent is a modern custom. We find very few of them in the Bible. They were scarce in England in the year 1100, and were not at all common till three hundred years later. We learn that many of the Holland emigrants to this country in the 17th century had no surname, and in parts of Wales as late as 1800 the inhabitants had not adopted them.

The various ways of spelling many surnames is another matter of interest. We learn from a variety of sources that the name Newcomb is written more than a dozen different ways, the name Cressey twenty-three, Shirecliff fifty-five, and Mainwaring is found spelled one hundred and fifty-one different ways. The name Wilber used on another page we find spelled Wilber, Willber, Wilbor, Willbor, Wilbur, Willbur, Wilbore, Wilboar, Wildboare, Willbore, Willboar, Willboare, Wildbor, Wildbur, Wildber.

THE PILGRIM HOWLANDS.

The original Howlands in America were Arthur (1,) Henry (85,) and John. The last was one of the Mayflower's number, and the others appeared in Plymouth colony in the early days of the settlement, but how, and from what place they came, the writer has been unable to ascertain, after much and patient research. This article will refer to what has been learned in relation to them in England. The records in this country show that Henry and Arthur were brothers, and my belief has been, from the commencement of this work, that John held the same relation to the other two. This assumption has been greatly strengthened, but has not yet become a fact fully established by record evidence. Considerable money and labor have been expended to learn from positive evidence just the line and social history of their ancestry, their relationship to each other, how, when and from whence they came, etc., but nothing definite on these points has been ascertained.

In the book entitled "Result of some Researches among the British Archives for information relative to the Founders of New England, made in the years 1858, 1859 and 1860," by Samuel G. Drake, of Boston, we read that "whoever goes to England expecting to find the genealogy of any particular family settled in New England at an early day, is pretty sure, in at least nine cases out of ten, to meet with disappointment. * * * For the descendant of a New England emigrant to find his ancestor among the nobility or landed gentry of the period of the emigration, is about as certain as it would be to find him among those classes of the present day! As the great body of emigrants to New England took no pains to transmit to their descendants any account of their ancestors, or even the places whence they came, it is pretty evident that they had nothing to expect from the one, or any special regard for the other. * * * Parish registers seldom indicate any connection with the so-called higher classes."

Extra efforts on this line of investigation were made in 1879, when Col. Joseph L. Chester, a barrister and noted antiquarian of London, was employed to make a thorough search of English records, and endeavor to solve these vexed problems. The result of his labors was duly communicated, and no clearer abstract can be made of his letters than that made by Mr. L. M. Howland, as follows:

* "Col. Chester's investigations show that the surname Howland is found in no other county in England than Essex, and originally in no other locality in that county except at Newport, Wicken, and their immediate vicinity.

"At the period of the Pilgrim Howland's birth, there were living there contemporaneously several distinct families of the name, who were all in some way connected.

"The head of the line was,

"John Howland of Newport Pond in the county of Essex, whose will was proved 12th of April, 1550. His son John² Howland, the citizen and salter, has been already mentioned, born in Newport Pond, married Agnes, daughter of John Greenway of Winton, co. Norfolk. His brother Ralph became distinguished as an alderman of London and Master of the Grocers' Company. John² Howland, the citizen and salter, had eleven sons, and one daughter who died an infant.

"Several of his sons attained eminence, the most notable of whom were:

"The Right Reverend Richard³ Howland, eldest son, Bishop of Peterborough, a painting of whom is extant, and has been photographed. John³ Howland of London, second son, baptized 10th of August, 1541, and buried in the church of St. Mary's, Middlesex. He married Emme, daughter of Nicholas Revell, citizen and grocer of London.

"His son John⁴ Howland is the one which has been hitherto considered as identical with John Howland of the

* New England Genealogical Register, 1880, p. 190.

Mayflower; but as Mr. Chester conclusively proves, the former died unmarried and was buried in England.

“The seventh son, Sir Giles³ Howland, in 1599 bought large estates in Surrey, and although his descendants were numerous, they eventually left no male issue; this was also the case with the progeny of his brothers.

“The second family of Howland is traced back to John¹ Howland of the Stone, of Wicken, co. Essex; living in 1496, but who died after 1509.

“Of his son John² Howland nothing is known but that he named his youngest child John³ Howland. This John³ was married at Newport to Blanche, daughter of William Nightingale, gentleman. Had four sons and three daughters.

“The youngest child, Jeffrey⁴ Howland, a posthumous son, was baptized in Newport 29th July, 1593. He became a citizen and grocer of London, and afterwards succeeded to the Streatham estates of Sir Giles Howland, of the family previously mentioned, to whom he was closely related, as not only this fact proves, but also the constant mention of him as ‘cousin’ in the wills of the other line. The family of Jeffrey Howland culminating in an heiress, these vast estates passed into the hands of the Duke of Bedford by the marriage of Wrotherly 2d Duke to Elizabeth ‘only daughter and heir.’ The property was so considerable that this nobleman was induced to seek and obtain the title of Baron Howland, which the present representative of the family still bears.

“There was then a third contemporaneous John Howland, called ‘of the Wood, in Wicken,’ evidently to distinguish him from the others, but of him the London records reveal nothing.

“A fourth John Howland, designated as ‘husbandman,’ having children baptized at Newport from 1576 to certainly 1588, is also to be mentioned as being of a separate family. His history and that of his children can only be had by reference to the Newport registers.

“A certain Robert Howland, buried in Debden, Essex,

23d Nov. 1616, had a son named John who was living at Newport in 1616."

Just at the close of his investigations, the funds with which he was furnished having been expended, he opens up another family of Howlands, consisting of the following sons: Humphrey, citizen and draper of London, whose will was proved July 10th, 1646; George of St. Dunstan's in the East, London; also Arthur, John, and Henry. These last three brothers, in the order named above, were to receive by Humphrey's will, dated 28th May, 1646, £8, £4, £4, out of the debt "due to the testator (Humphrey) by Mr. Ruck of New England." Col. Chester made no further progress, the Great Reaper cutting him down soon after he reached this interesting point in his valuable researches; but it is evident that he had caught a glimpse of the family from which came the noble trio whose courage, grand convictions of religious duty, and fearless support of the right, should inspire in their descendants an emulation of these virtues.*

There is quite convincing proof that our American ancestors were the Arthur, John, and Henry, these brothers, from the fact that records of Plymouth show that Arthur, the first mentioned in the will, was the eldest of the three; and perhaps the stronger evidence is that John Ruck was living in Salem, Mass., at this time. Savage refers to him as "John Ruck of Salem, s. of Thomas, b. in England about 1627." He was made a freeman of Massachusetts, Plymouth Colony, in 1640; kept a tavern in Salem in 1663; was a "selectman" of that town in 1686; represented it in the General Court in 1685-9. In Fell's Annals of Salem is this

*The death of the distinguished genealogist and antiquarian, Col. Joseph L. Chester, LL. D., D. C. L., of London, was a great loss to us here in America, and the New England Genealogical Society feeling this deeply, and the necessity of sending some one to England to prosecute the systematic research of English records, chose a committee of their directors to provide for this work. This committee consists of John T. Hassam, James W. Austin and John Ward Dean, with Charles A. Drew clerk. They have sent into the field Henry F. Waters, whose "gleanings" are published in the Genealogical Register. This committee has kindly requested Mr. Waters to communicate to the writer anything that may come under his notice that will throw light on our English ancestry. See Appendix.

paragraph: "1659. A grist-mill is allowed on South River, above Mr. Ruck's house."

It is plain that Mr. John Ruck owed £16 to Humphrey Howland, who willed it to his brothers then at Plymouth. George Howland's estate was administered upon by Annie Howland, widow of his brother Humphrey, July 11, 1646. She was also the executrix of the estate of her husband. She was buried at Barking, county of Essex, 20th Dec. 1653. Her will was dated 10th Dec. 1653, proved 22d Nov. 1654, by William Courtoyse, to whom she left considerable legacies.

Doubtless these sturdy lads were of the pilgrim band that had their headquarters for a while at Scrooby in England, and in the Spring of 1608 went to Amsterdam, where they remained a year, when most of them removed to Leyden, twenty-two miles distant. Here they remained till they emigrated to New England. About one hundred persons composed the band at Amsterdam, and their numbers increased at Leyden till the number that left Holland for New England before 1630 was three hundred or more. One hundred and two came in the *Mayflower* in 1620; thirty-six in the *Fortune* in 1621; sixty in the *James* and *Anne* in 1623; thirty-five, with their families, in the old *Mayflower* in 1629; and sixty in the *Handmaiden* in 1630.

Their social life in England is almost wholly unknown to the historian, but "it is fair to presume, with all the evidence before us, that the pilgrim community in Leyden was made up of members representing all the different classes of English life, outside of the circle of noble families, bound together by a common religious faith, regardless of those differences in education, culture and social standing, which were insignificant indeed in comparison with their real bond of union. It was doubtless this disregard of social distinctions, forced on them by the necessities of their situation, which planted in their hearts that democratic seed which at a later day germinated and grew in the soil of New England. It was the life of labor, too, led by them in Holland,

which hardened their hands for the duties and hardships of a life in the wilderness, and which developed in their natures those capacities for practical, economical and thrifty work, without which their attempt at colonization would have been a failure.”*

Hunter, an eminent English writer, says of this people: “The Pilgrims, too, came of an excellent stock. The soundest, if not the noblest blood, flowed in their veins. Their leaders were men of conduct and education, and the commoner sort possessed the best of national characteristics, the firm, dauntless courage, persevering energy, the practical good sense that distinguished the Anglo-Saxon race. Such qualities, exalted by religion, enabled them to triumph over the severest trials, and to lay the foundation of a mighty nation.” These were the words of an Englishman, and not an American.

As stated elsewhere, no link connecting our family with royalty or titled blood in the mother country has yet been found, and may never be, but our forefathers possessed what was of more value to us than a patent of nobility, the “articles of indenture” drawn up and signed in the cabin of the Mayflower. As we recall this grand “compact,” let us not forget the “high aims, the pure motives, the severe trials, the exhausting labors, the noble characters of the fathers of New England,” and let them govern our lives.

Some of the readers of this may not be familiar with the early struggles and hardships of these pioneers, and it may not be amiss to make some reference to them here.

For three years the colonists labored together, sharing in common the proceeds of their toils. This plan, apparently, was not successful, or at least satisfactory, some exerting themselves to their utmost for the welfare of the party, and others were lax in their efforts to this end. The season of 1623 was one of great distress and famine, and it was deemed necessary to devise some way of increasing the crops and

* Landmarks of Plymouth. Davis. P. 3.

providing for any emergency that might come. "So they begane to think how they might raise as much corne as they could, and obtaine a better crope then they had done, that they might not still thus languish in miserie. At length, after much debate of things, the Governor (with the advise of the cheefest amongst them) gave way that they should set corne every man for his owne perticuler, and in that regard trust to themselves; in all other things to goe on in the generall way as before. And so assigned to every family a parcell of land, according to the proportion of their number for that end, only for present use, (but made no devisiion for inheritance,) and ranged all boys & youth under some familie. This had a very good success; for it made all hands very industrious, so as much more corne was planted than other waise would have bene by any means the Governor or any other could use, and saved him a great deall of trouble, and gave far better contente. The women now wente willingly into the field, and took their little-ons with them to set corne, which before would aledg weakness and inabilitie: whom to have compelled would have been thought great tiranie and oppression."

Truly this was an emphatic violation of their contract, but it was born of a glaring necessity which compelled them the following year to infringe upon it still further. The next Spring "they [the colony] begane now highly to prise corne as more pretious then silver, and those that had some to spare begane to trade one with another for small things, by the quarte, potle & peck, &c.: for money they had none, and if any had, corne was prefered before it. That they might therefore encrease their tillage to better advantage, they made suite to the Governor to have some portion of land given them for continuance, and not by yearly lotte, for by that means that which the more industrious had brought into good culture (by such pains) one year, came to leave it the next, and after another might enjoy it; so as the dressing of their lands were the more sleighted over & to lese profite. Which being well considered, their request

was granted. And to every person was given only one acre of land, to them and theirs, as nere the towne as might be, and they had no more till the 7 years were expired."

This plan necessitated a division and allotment of land, in which John Howland received four acres situated on what is now known as Watson's Hill. The next year (1624) the colony numbered one hundred and eighty, and the two hundred acres divided among them was probably largely tilled by them.

Up to this time they had no cattle of any description, and consequently one of the luxuries they had to forego was milk. This want was soon provided for, however. In 1623, while in the straitened circumstances for food referred to, they sent Mr. Winslow to England in the *Anne*, to "informe of all things and procure such things as were thought needfull for their present condition." He returned in the *Charity* the following year with a quantity of the necessities of life, including "3 heifers & a bull, the first beginning of any cattle of that kind in the land." From the records it is safe to infer they brought goats, swine and poultry, in the first vessels. The stock was held in common by the company till 1627, when the cows and goats were divided, "a cowe to 6 persons or shares & 2 goats to the same, which was first equalized for age and goodnes, and then lotted for; single persons consorting with others as they thought good, and smaler familys likewise; and swine, though more in number, yet by the same rule."

By thrift and perseverance they gained strength, enlarged their borders, and prepared a nucleus for a civil and religious structure that is now doubtless nearer God's ideal of one than any upon his round earth. In all this, none took a more active, conscientious part, than Arthur, Henry, and John Howland.

The names of these supposed brothers have heretofore, in this work, been written in alphabetical order, for the reason that there is no knowledge of the order of their birth; though if the ones mentioned in Humphrey's will are the

pilgrim brothers, they are probably referred to there in the order of their birth. For the same reason Arthur's family record will be given first, and this will be followed by Henry's and John's.

THE RELIGIOUS SECT OF THE PILGRIM HOWLANDS.

John Howland, of the Mayflower, held to the original faith of the Puritans during his life, and was a consistent member of the Orthodox church till his death.* Arthur (1) and Henry (85) were Quakers.† Most of their descendants for many generations were, and many of them at the present time are members of the Friends' society, and those who are not can name Quaker ancestors. On the other hand, no descendant of John¹ has been found who was of that sect. These facts have aided greatly in indicating the branch to which a family belonged. No religious denomination has had more Howland members than the Friends' society, and this leads to a little notice of their relation to it.

The Plymouth colonists were very bitter towards the Quakers, and stringent laws were made punishing their refusal to contribute towards the support of the ministry of the colonial church, holding meetings after their form, and entertaining their travelling brethren.‡ This resistance led

* Rev. John Cotton took charge of the church at Plymouth in 1667. His salary was to be £80, "one third part in wheat or butter, rye, barley, or peas, and the other third in Indian corn." He was ordained 30, 6, 1669, "Elder Thomas Cushman having the charge, and the aged Mr. John Howland was appointed by the church to join in the imposition of hands."

† The sect originated in 1647, in England. Its founder was George Fox, a man of great simplicity and purity of life, as well as of iron firmness of character. Fox's followers called themselves Friends. The origin of the name Quaker is not entirely certain. Some authorities say that it was given in derision, "because the Friends often trembled or quaked under an awful sense of the infinite purity and majesty of God." Others say that the term Quakers was first applied to them in 1650, by one of a bench of magistrates before whom Fox was brought on a charge of disturbing the peace by his preaching. It is said that Fox told the magistrates to "quake at the name of the Lord," whereupon one of them caught at the word quake, and nicknamed Fox and his followers Quakers, a name by which they have since been popularly known all over Christendom.

‡ The Quaker never would pay tithes; never yielded to any human law which traversed his conscience. He did more; he resisted tyranny with all the moral energy of enthusiasm, bearing witness against blind obedience not less than against will worship. * * * The heaviest penalties that bigotry could devise never induced him to swerve a hair's breadth from his purpose of speaking freely and publicly. This was his method of resisting tyranny.—*Gough's History of the Quakers; The Journal of George Fox; The Friends' Library, etc.*

to the severest persecution of this people: arrests, fines, seizures of property, imprisonments, etc., which naturally made Plymouth a very undesirable place for them to reside. Rhode Island had the reputation of being what it very largely was, as it claimed to be, a place "with full liberty of religious concerns." They naturally turned their footsteps in this direction, and many of them found a home in Old Dartmouth, on the very borders of that State of Liberty.

Four of the six grandsons of Henry settled here: Nathaniel (91,) Benjamin (92,) Henry (94,) Nicholas (95); another, Daniel (93,) in Tiverton, R. I., the adjoining town to the west; and his son Samuel (89) in Freetown, joining Dartmouth on the north. These were all Quakers. They soon built a house of worship, calling it, from the Indian name of the locality, the "Apponegansett Meeting House."* A much larger one stands on the same spot to-day.

* The following is from the Meeting Records:

"At a man's meeting in the Town of Dartmouth the: 6: Day of the 11 month 1698-9 at the house of John Lapham wee underwritten Peleg Slocum, Jacob Mott, Abraham Tucker and John Tucker the day and year above written undertakes to build a meeting house for the people of God in Scorn Called Quakers 35 foot long 30 foot wide and 14 foot studds To worship and serve the true and Living God in according as they are persuaded in Contience they Ought to Do, and for no other use, Interest, or Purpose but as aforesd, and when one or more of us decease then Immediately the survivors Chose others in our room together with the Consent of the assembly of the said people so to be and Remain to us and them for Ever as aforesd which sd House shall be compleatly finished at or before the 10 day of the 8 month next Insuing the date herof.

"In witness hereto wee subscribe our names with our own hands.

"And further we of the said society of people towards the building of sd House of our free will Contribute as followeth.

John Tucker	10	
Peleg Slocum	15	
John Lapham	05	
Nathanael Howland	05	
Abraham Tucker	10	
Increas Allen	03	12
Ebenezer Allen	05	
Eleazer Slocum	03	
Jacob Mott	03	
Benjamin Howland	02	
Richard Evens	01	
Judah Smith	01	"

These contributions were undoubtedly in pounds and shillings, although no sign is given. The amount foots up £63, 12 shillings. The expense incurred must have been greater than this, and further collections required.

These subscribers were among the foremost men in the early settlement of the town, taking an active part in its social, religious and political welfare. This and the fact that their descendants are numerous, leads us to give their pedigree. John Tucker, s. of Henry. b. 28, 6, 1656, m. Ruth

The Plymouth authorities apportioned to each town not only a province tax, but one to support the colonial ministers. The Dartmouth Quakers, and Baptists as well, gladly paid the former, but were inclined to resist the latter.* This was the chief obstacle they met here to the full enjoyment of their religious freedom. Threats, indictments and imprisonments of the authorities of Dartmouth occurred year after year. The following entry is in the Dartmouth Friends' records :

"20, 10, 1708. Deliverance Smith, Selectman and Assessor of Dartmouth, was arrested and confined at the county goal at Bristol for refusing to assess the £60 tax."

The Friends' ministers received no salary, and the Dartmouth people apparently took advantage of this fact. Each town elected its own minister, and for his support the tax was levied. At a town meeting here 28th 3d mo., 1723, "Nathaniel Howland was chosen minister for s^d Towne, 55 votes for Nathaniel Howland, 12 votes for Samuel Hunt."† Nathaniel³ was a grandson of Henry (85,) a Friends' minister, and very popular; Samuel Hunt was the Presbyterian minister, and preached at the "Precinct Meeting House," which stood just east of Acushnet village, in the same town. The Dartmouth people then could claim that they had no salaried minister, which justified them in not paying the church rates. But this did not satisfy the Plymouth digni-

Wooly of Shrewsbury, 25, 2, 1608; he d. 2, 7, 1751. Peleg Slocum, s. of Giles, s. of Anthony, b. 7, 6, 1654, m. 2d, Mary, dau. Christopher and Mary Holder; he gave the land where the meeting-house stands. Nathaniel and Benjamin Howland, grandsons of Henry (85.) Increase Allen, s. of Ralph, s. of George, m. Rachel, d. 27, 3, 1724. Ebenezer Allen, brother of Increase, m. Abigail. Eleazer Slocum, s. of Giles, s. of Anthony, b. 25, 10, 1644, m. Elephil Fitzgerald. Jacob Mott, s. of Adam and Sarah, m. Joanna, sister of Eleazer Slocum. Judah Smith, s. of John and Rhuamah (Kirby); Rhuamah was dau. of Richard Kirby, and sister of Richard, Jr.; and Richard, Jr., m. Abigail, widow of Zoeth Howland (87.) Judah Smith m. Mary, and d. 9, 10, 1733. John Smith's first wife was Deborah, dau. of Arthur Howland (1.)

* Hon. W. W. Crapo, of New Bedford, the orator at the Dartmouth bi-centennial celebration in 1864, said that in his judgment the chief reason for the removal from Plymouth to Dartmouth was that "fully believing in freedom of conscience, they had early conceived a strong aversion to the arbitrary imposition of taxes by the civil power for the support of a ministry with which they were not in unison, and over which they had no control."

† Dartmouth town records. This shows nearly five to one against the arbitrary tax, and indicates that the inhabitants were largely anti-Puritan in their religious sympathies. Probably most of the 55 were Quakers.

taries, and they continued to forcibly collect the tax. Dartmouth voted squarely the next year not to raise the £100 church rates, but promptly raised £700 to pay the expense of resisting the collecting of them by the Plymouth authorities, the selectmen to be allowed a per diem for the time they were in jail for refusing to comply with the Court Order. Two of them were in the Bristol county jail eighteen months, and were released then by an order from the King of England annulling the act of the General Court. This was the crisis, and the practice was soon ended.

Their hatred of war was and still is intense. An entry in the Dartmouth Monthly Meeting records, 19th 1 mo., 1750, says that Barnabas Howland, a g. g. s. of Henry (85,) had been in prison twelve months for refusing to go to war.*

The town of Dartmouth, until 1787, comprised what is now the city of New Bedford and towns of Dartmouth, Westport, Fairhaven, and Acushnet, and the staunch pioneer Howlands contributed largely toward laying a good social, political, and religious foundation here. Their posterity has been large, many of them settling in these towns, so that this locality is called the "Mecca of the Howlands." There are ninety-six Howland names in the New Bedford city directory for 1884.

*Some idea of the feeling and unanimity of the Friends on these and other points may be gained from the following, prepared at the Yearly Meeting at Newport, R. I.:

"This Yearly Meeting being the 12th, 13th, 14th and 15th of ye 5th month, 1700, having taken into consideration the baits and snares that have been laid to betray the innocent, would revive this our ancient testimony by way of exhortation to all Friends, and it is our desire that all Friends and their children stand clear in their testimonies against wars and fightings and learning to war, and also against paying directly or indirectly for not training or bearing arms, but to suffer patiently or gladly the spoiling of our goods, or what the authority shall see fit cause to inflict upon our persons for the testimony of our consciences according to Christ's example; and also against the paying the hireling priest or towards the maintaining or repairing houses; or anything contrary to the testimony of truth.

"Given forth at our Yearly Meeting and signed by those appointed from ye several monthly meetings and also Quarterly in New Port and to be read in the monthly and quarterly meetings."

COAT OF ARMS.

The thought has been cherished by many of our name in America that we descended from a family made royal by having been granted a coat of arms by Queen Elizabeth. It appears on English records that there was born at Newport Ponds, probably between 1515 and 1518, early in the reign of Henry VIII, a John Howland who afterwards was a "citizen and salter" of London. He married Agnes, daughter of John Greenway, of Clay, Norfolk county. The issue of this marriage was eleven sons and one daughter. The eldest son, Richard, was a doctor of divinity, and was made Bishop of Peterborough.* To him was granted family arms, a fac-simile of which is the frontispiece of this work. The grant, as recorded in the Herald's college, Bennett's Hill, London, reads as follows :

"The Arms were confirmed to Richard Howland, D. D., son and heir of John Howland of London, Gent., and allowed to him, and all the posterity of John Howland, father of the said Richard, under the hand and seal of Robert Cooke, Clarencieux King of Arms, by patent dated 10th June, 1584. Act 27, Elizabeth."

It was believed that the Howlands of America could be traced back to this distinguished and highly honored family ; but the family, by careful and accurate research, has recently been traced to extinction in England by Col. Chester, as heretofore stated. Col. Chester drops this crumb of comfort, however : "I am persuaded that these and the emigrant Howlands came from the same stock."

The original painting from which the engravings of the

* Benjamin J. Howland, a descendant of John, gave the matter of his pedigree a good deal of attention. His son Edward, of Hammoncton, N. J., writes me as follows :

"My father, Benjamin Jenkins Howland, was greatly interested in the study of our family record, and traced it back to John of the Mayflower. He had also corresponded with some of the Howlands in England, and obtained a photograph copy of a likeness of Richard Howland, a bishop of Peterborough, which was a few years ago exhibited in a loan exhibition in London. I have a copy of the photograph, and have read somewhere, I think, that he preached the funeral sermon on Mary Queen of Scots. Referring to this portrait, I find father had it framed with double glass, and in a notice on the back, of the origin of the picture, he says he was bishop at the time of her death, but did not preach the sermon."

Howland coat of arms in this country were made is in water colors, highly ornamented, and the following description of it is handsomely engrossed under the arms :

“ He beareth Sable, two bars Argent, on a chief of the second three Lions rampant of the first, and for his Crest on a wreath of his colors a Lion passant Sable,

By the name of Howland.”

Tradition says this was brought from England soon after the Mayflower came. In 1865 it was in possession of Rev. T. Howland White, of Shelburne, Nova Scotia. He was a grandson of Gideon White, whose wife was Joanna, daughter of John² Howland, son of the pilgrim. From writing on the back of it, it was once in possession of Gen. Winslow, a descendant of John¹ Howland.

NUMBERS AND ABBREVIATIONS.

The arrangement of this record for tracing a line of ancestry or of descendants will be readily understood. It is the best method in use. The figures to the left of the names of the children refer forward to the corresponding numbers in the centre of a line over a biographical sketch of the person, there indicating the family of which he is the father, and the latter refers backward to the former. The figures at the left of the head of a family correspond with those in the centre of the line at the head of the family from which he came. These render it easy to trace the lines of ancestry and descent.

The abbreviations need no explanation. They are freely used to economize space. In every instance where no state is mentioned after the name of a town or county, that town or county is in the state of Massachusetts. The omission is made in the work and the explanation given here to save repetition, so very many of the towns are in Massachusetts. In copying from old records, and in every other instance where it was known that the Old Style of reckoning was

used, the dates have been translated to New Style.* The number, instead of the name of the month, is used, being preceded by the day of the month.

MISCELLANEOUS NOTES.

It was the desire of the writer to present to the reader sketches of the lives of very many of the male persons named in these pages, and especially of the heads of families. This favor was requested in the circulars of inquiry; the meagreness of the responses in most cases can be readily seen, and will be regretted.

In very few cases has anything been furnished regarding pedigree of wives, which is also to be regretted.

The preparation of this work would have gone on more rapidly but for the great disability of the writer from army service, preventing his doing but little such work at a time, and compelling the employment of an amanuensis.

It was the intention to publish only the number of copies subscribed for, as it is an expense and risk to carry a surplus. Friends, however, have urged the publication of more than that number of copies, and their advice has been yielded to, more to accommodate others than for profit to the writer. Until, then, the supply is exhausted, which may not be in many months or years, copies may be had by addressing the author at New Bedford, Bristol county, Mass.

Errors may be found in the following records, and some dates incorrect.† This is not surprising when one knows that the date of a person's birth, for instance, in two different towns, is not the same in every case; and three or four

* Town records are indicated by T. R., Friends' records by F. R., Probate records by P. R., Land records by L. R., Dartmouth records by D. R., Plymouth Colony records by P. C. R.

† There may be a supplement to this work issued some day, and in view of this fact the writer would be glad to receive corrections, criticisms, and additional information. To any person desiring information from the writer in regard to this work, it will be cheerfully given if stamp for return postage is inclosed. Any information in regard to the English Howlands, or the very early American families of the name that may be procured, will be published in the New England Genealogical Register from time to time.

correspondents, in many instances, have sent in as many different dates of a birth, marriage, or death.

We have very recently found a family of Howlands, other than of the ones heretofore mentioned, the original of which emigrated to this country from England not many years ago. They will be found in the Appendix.

The portraits in this work will be highly appreciated. It will be regretted that other representative members of the family had not contributed in this manner to the interest, attractiveness and value of this work. There are portraits here of those who are not of the surname of Howland, but being of this stock on the maternal side, and their social and business interests closely identified with the New Bedford Howlands, consent was given, at the writer's earnest solicitation, to have them included.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT.

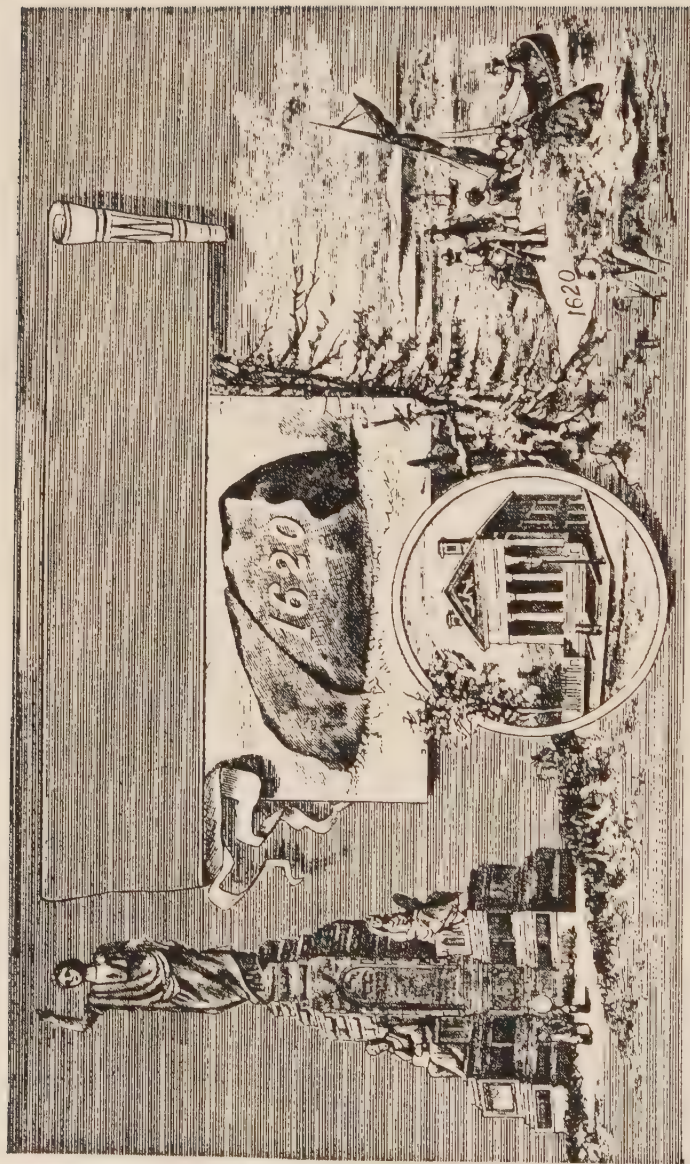
While the writer regrets the unexpected and apparently total indifference of hundreds of Howlands who have received letters of inquiry from him, he is grateful to the hundreds who have encouraged him in various ways in his difficult, perplexing task,—to those who have cheerfully placed in his hands all the material they could command. If every one had done whatever he could easily, the interest and value of this work would have been greatly increased. He has especial acknowledgment to make to Hon. George Howland, Jr., of New Bedford, who is better posted on the public, social and business history of the Howlands of Dartmouth and New Bedford than any living member of the family; to the late Matthew Howland, of New Bedford, who gave substantial aid at the very inception of this work; to Capt. Jacob A. Howland, of New Bedford, and Hon. Weston Howland, of Fairhaven; to W. R. Howland, Esq., law student at Cambridge, who had a large collection of matter relating to the family of John, which he kindly loaned; to

John A., of Providence, R. I., (descendant of Jabez,² of Bristol, R. I.,) Edgar D., of New York city, and Henry R., of Buffalo, N. Y., for a similar favor; to Mrs. Eunice C. (Howland) Bernardini, of Providence, R. I., for much matter in regard to the East Greenwich Howlands; to Hon. Silas Howland, Sugar Hill, N. H.; the late Otis, of Conway; E. Harris, of Spencer; Miss Ruth, of Barre; Albert H., of Boston; Walter M., Esq., of Chicago, Ill.; John N., of Ypsilanti, Mich.; Louis M., of New York city; Miss Katharine F., of Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; Capt. Howard, of New York city; Jesse Tucker, of Dartmouth; Dr. E. T. Tucker, of New Bedford; H. H. H. C. Smith, of Detroit, Mich.; Elisha Leonard, of New Bedford. The following courteous librarians have granted many favors: Robert C. Ingraham, of New Bedford Free Public Library, and John Ward Deane, of N. E. Genealogical Library of Boston. He is also indebted to the following city and town clerks: D. B. Leonard, New Bedford; Job S. Gidley, Dartmouth; John A. Macomber, 2d, Westport; Leander Lovell, Plymouth; S. M. Medbery, Seekonk; H. O. Wood, Swanzey. The clerks of Friends' meetings have very kindly permitted examinations of records in their keeping.* Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, the Slocum Genealogy, and Ricketson's History of New Bedford, have been of assistance.

In addition to the above, he has carefully examined all the town, county, church and state records and histories, encyclopædias, memoirs, personal journals, genealogies, biographies, college records, etc., etc., that he thought would have any information in regard to the family name.

The printers have performed their work in a most satisfactory and kindly manner.

* The Friends' records have been exceedingly useful in preparing the genealogies of Henry and Arthur. Their records are exceptionally well written out and carefully preserved.



The objects of interest in the above engraving, which are in Plymouth, are as follows:—at the left, the Monument, eighty-one feet high, erected to the memory of the Pilgrims; upper center, Plymouth Rock; lower center, Pilgrim Hall; right, Landing of the Pilgrims.

SECTION SECOND.

ARTHUR HOWLAND AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

ARTHUR HOWLAND, probably the eldest of the three brothers, Arthur, Henry and John, the first mentioned in Humphrey's will, doubtless came to New Plymouth with his brother Henry. Just the date of their arrival the writer has been unable, after much and careful research, to ascertain; and this may be said also of the vessel in which they came. Arthur's name appears on the colony records, however, soon after that of his brother Henry. He lived a few years in Plymouth, and then became a landholder and resident of Marshfield, Mass. On the 2d of July, 1638, three hundred acres of upland, in what is now Marshfield, was granted to Capt. Miles Standish and Mr. John Alden, lying on the north side of South River, bounded on the east by Beaver Pond, and on the west by a brook. On the 14th of March, 1645, this tract was sold to Edmund Freeman for £71 10s. Three hundred acres of this parcel afterwards came into the possession of William Partridge, who conveyed it, in 1647, to Arthur Howland for £21 sterling; £13 in money and the balance in "corne and cattle," the ordinary pay of the country.* Arthur lived and died on this Marshfield estate, and five generations lived and are buried there. In 1640 he was granted fifty acres of land "and some meddow" at the North River.

Arthur was a man of firmness, of uprightness, full of Christian zeal, and though not actively interested in the civil affairs of the colony, was greatly respected for his wealth of character. He accepted at an early day the doctrines and practices of the Society of Friends, and amidst

* This was the first conveyance of land in P. C. R. to Arthur Howland. Vol. 1, p. 245.

the persecutions of them in the middle of the 17th century, was an earnest, faithful defender of their faith. His house at Marshfield, it appears, was the headquarters of the persecuted Friends, and he courageously "entertayned the forraigne Quakers who were goeing too & frow in some of the townes of the goument, producing great disturbance."

In 1657, the authorities hearing of an intended meeting at Arthur's, Sunday, December 20, conducted by Robert Huchin, one of the "forraigne Quakers," dispatched a constable to break up the meeting and arrest Huchin. Reaching the place, he found that his coming had been heralded in advance, and "hee found noe man att" the house. The next day, "Munday," Dec. 21st, a warrant was issued for the arrest of Arthur and Huchin. The constable, John Phillipps, "coming into the house of the said Arthur Howland, he summoned him to appeer as aforesaid, and, pceiueing the said Quaker [Huchin] to bee there, haueing a warrant to attach him psonally, to appeer before authoritie, required him to goe along with him, whereupon the said Arthur Howland would not suffer him to goe along with him; on which the said Phillipps pulled him to goe alonge with him; and then the said Arthur Howland thrust the said John Phillipps out of his doors; . . . then the said Phillipps went downe to the mill to gitt more assistance, and when hee came vp againe the said Quaker was gon." Arthur gave himself up, and was brought before the governor's assistants the next day, when he was "centanced to give bonds for his apperance att the Generall Court" the following March. But "hee refusing to give his owne single bond, was comitted to the custidie of the cheife marshall."* While in prison he wrote a letter to the General Court held at Plymouth, March 2d, 1658, which to the court, "on the pusing therof, appeered to be full of factiouse, seditious, slanderouse passages, to be of dangerouse consequence." For this offence he "was centansed by the Court†

* Midwinter. † March, 1658.

to find surties for his good behauior." "For resisting the cunstable at Marshfield, in December, 1657, he was fined the some of fīue pounds;" and for "pmiting of a Quaker's meeting in his house, and for inviting viz such as were vnder goument, children and others, to come to the said meeting, was centanced by the Court to find surties for his good behauior; which in case he should refuse to doe hee is to pay for a fine four pounds." Not paying the fines, he was again committed to jail.* His case was called at the court of June 1st, 1658. He acknowledged "that hee hath done euill in sundry pticulars expressed in the said writing, and desired the Court to passe them by, and engageing in the strength of God for the future not to offend in like manor any more, the Court,† considering his age and infeirmities and in hopes y^t this psent admonition may bee a meanes of preuensyon of such further euill in him, they have for psent passed it by, with this prouiso, that if hee shall offend in like manor any more, this his offence will come into remembrance to agment the punishment."‡

He and his wife were fined ten shillings for absenting themselves from "publicke worship" in 1658. Nothing further is in the civil records of his persecutions, except that he was prosecuted in 1669 for not paying the "rate to the minnistry."§ It is evident that it was his purpose to "fight it out on this line" to the end of his days, if necessary. He was not on the grand jury after 1654.

Arthur's will, which is recorded in Plymouth, reads as follows:

WILL OF ARTHUR HOWLAND.

The last will and testament of Arthur Howland deceased exhibited to the Court holden at Plymouth the fourteenth of March Anno Dom: sixteen hundred seventy-five, and ordered by the said Court to be recorded. In the name of god, amen.

I Arthur Howland of Marshfield in the colony of new Plymouth in New Eng-

* Aged 70.—*Besse's Sufferings of Quakers*, vol. 2, p. 195.

† John Howland was a member of this General Court.

‡ It is said that Henry paid his fine, fearing he would die in jail.

§ "In respect with his age and low condition" of health, he was acquitted.—*P. C. R.*

land yeoman; being weak of body but of sound and perfect memory, thanks to almighty gods for the same: knowing the uncertainty of this short life and being desirous to settle that outward estate that the Lord has lent me; I do make this my last will & testament in manner and form following: that is to say, first and principally I commend my soul to almighty God my creator expecting to receive full pardon of all my sinnes and salvation by Jesus Christ my redeemer and my body to the earth: to be buried in desent manner by my executrix hereinafter named as shall bee thought meet & convenient: and as concerning such worldly estate which the Lord has lent me my will and meaning is the same shall be employed and bestowed; as hereafter in and by this my will is expressed.

Imp. I do revoke and renounce all and make void all wills by me formerly made and declare and affirm this to be my last will and testament.

Item. I will that all the debts I justly owe to all manner of persons whatsoever, shall be well and truly paid, or ordained to be paid in convenient time after my decease by my executrix hereafter named, except only the debt thirty shillings which I owe Edward Wanton, which said debt I will that the same be paid by Timothy Williamson in manner and time hereafter expressed.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Arthur Howland: his heirs and assigns forever: fifty acres of upland: and alsoe meddow to sufficient to keep six head of cattle: which said land is now in the tenure and occupation of my said son Arthur, and lyeth next to John Mosher's land, and Runneth from the boundmark that the jury made: Which the land of mee the said Arthur Howland and the said John Mosher to the Ridge N. E. and S. W.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my grandchild Amadiah Smith the full sum of five pounds to be paid him by the friends executors administrators and assigns of my dear wife Mary Howland immediately after her decease.

Item. I give and bequeath unto the three brothers of the said Amadiah the sum of five pounds to be equally divided among them, and to be payd unto them by the persons appointed administrators or executors of my said wife Immediately after my decease, and should any of the said children die before my said wife; my will is that the five pounds shall be equally divided betwixt the rest of them.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Mary Williamson, the sum of ten pounds to be payed her by the heirs executors administrators or assigns of my said wife Immediately after her decease.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Martha Damon the sum of ten pounds to be payed her by the heirs executors administrators or assigns of my said wife Immediately after her decease.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Elizabeth Low the sum of ten pounds to be payed her by the heirs executors administrators or assigns of my said wife Immediately after her decease.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my grandchild Mary Walker, the sum of ten pounds to be payed her by the heirs executors administrators or assigns of my said wife Immediately after her decease.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my grandchild Timothy Williamson his heirs and assigns forever after my said wifes decease a piece of meddow in the township of Marshfield above said, containing five acres, that lyeth between a certain creek that runs out of the river there and a great rock that stands in the grass, hee paying

unto Edward Wanton his executors or assigns for the term of three years; the next after he comes to enjoy the said meddow the sum of ten shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath the full remainder of Real and personal estate whatever it is or wherever it may be found unto my dear and noble souled wife Mary Howland; and to her executors adminstrators and assigns forever: And doe hereby constitute and appoint my said wife sole executrix of this my last will and testament in witness thereof I the said Arthur Howland have here unto sett my hand and seal the third day of July in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred seventy and four.

Anno, Regni, Regus, Secundiment Langlea 26.

ARTHUR HOWLAND Senor.

And a [seal.]

Signed sealed and published by Arthur
Howland as his last will and Testament
in the presence of us.

[The witnesses' names are not plain.]

And was att time of the ensealing acknowl-
edged before

JOSIAH WINSLOW.

Mem. That before signing this will by the testator hee Revoked the bequeath of five acres of meddow, alsoe of meddow intended to have been given to his grand-child Timothy Williamson.

INVENTORY OF ARTHUR'S ESTATE.

A true inventory of all the goods and chattels of Arthur Howland deceased at Marshfield 11th of December 1675 by Anthony Snow and Josiah Crane Exhibited to the Court held at Plymouth the 7th of Mar. 1675 on the oath of Mary Howland widow as followeth

	£	s.	d.
Item. His wearing apparell —	03	— 12	— 00
Item. His books —	00	— 12	— 00
Item. 2 cowes appraised att —	04	— 13	— 00
Item. 1 oxe —	03	— 05	— 00
Item. 1 mare —	01	— 05	— 00
Item. sheets pillow cases and other linen —	02	— 10	— 00
Item. a ffether bed and bedding belonging to it —	01	— 10	— 00
Item. pewter —	01	— 04	— 00
Item. 2 irnn pots and pot hooks —	01	— 04	— 00
Item. pot hangers, tonggs cider flite —	00	— 09	— 00
Item. chists and boxes —	00	— 13	— 00
Item. earthen ware and Glasse bottles —	00	— 10	— 00
Item. a cleaver and wedges —	00	— 06	— 00
Item. cheires —	00	— 06	— 00
Item. warming pan and other iron ware —	00	— 05	— 00
Item. in brasse —	01	— 03	— 00
Item. Pailles and other small things —	00	— 05	— 00

Item. Iron and other woodenware —

00 — 01 — 00

Item. a barrell with other lumber —

00 — 10 — 00

Wee find alsoe that the said Arthur Howland was possessed of house and lands and meddow, but wee know not how much and therefore have made no appraise-ment thereof.

ANTHONY SNOW.

the mark † of JOSIAH CRANE.

I.

ARTHUR married Widow Margaret Reed. She had a daughter Lydia Reed, who married John Walker, a member of the Society of Friends, who lived near the Howlands. Arthur was buried at Marshfield 30, 10, 1675, and his wife Margaret was buried there 22, 6, 1683. Children :

2. i. ARTHUR, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Gov. Thomas Prince, of Plymouth.
- ii. DEBORAH, m. 4, 1, 1648, John Smith, Jr., of Plymouth.
- iii. MARY, m. first, 6, 6, 1653, Timothy Williamson; and second, 22, 1, 1679, Robert Sanford.
- iv. MARTHA, m. 15, 1, 1659, John Damon, of Scituate.
- v. ELIZABETH, m. John Low.

2.

1. ARTHUR,² (*Arthur*,¹) born in Marshfield; m. Elizabeth, dau. Gov. Thomas and Mary Prence, 9, 12, 1667. Gov. Prence came to Plymouth in the *Fortune* in 1621; was the son of Thomas, of Lechlade, Gloucestershire, England, and m. 1st, Patience, dau. of Elder William Brewster, who came in the *Mayflower*, and Mary his wife, who came in the *Anne* in 1623. In 1635 Prence m. 2d, Mary, dau. of William Collier of Duxbury, and their 3d dau. Elizabeth m. Arthur Howland in 1667.

An incident connected with the wooing days of Arthur, Jr., will show that he partook of the firm, plucky nature of his father, uncle Henry, and cousin Zoeth. At an early age he became enamored with the fair daughter of Hon. Thomas Prence, the illustrious governor of the colony, and his tireless endeavors to win her were crowned with success, proving that if, as we read in *Orpheus* and *Eurydice*, a

"faint heart ne'er won fair lady," a courageous one, spurred by intense devotion, has been victorious.

Papa and Mamma Prence were greatly displeased at the attentions of young Arthur, which Elizabeth somehow could not help graciously receiving, and they used various means to have it discontinued. They cried Stop! stop! but there was no stop. At last the irate father summoned the dauntless Arthur "Att the court of his Ma^{tie} held att Plymouth the fift Day of March, 1666," the damsel's father, Gov. Prence himself, on the bench. Here Arthur, the brave swain, "for inveigling of Mistris Elizabeth Prence, and makeing motion of marriage to her, and procecuting the same contrary to the parrents likeing, and without theire consent, and directly contrary to theire mind and will, was centanced to pay a fine of fiue pounds and to find surties for his good behauior, and in speciall that he desist from the vse of any meanes to obtaine or retaine her affections as aforsaid." Besides the fine for thus "disorderly and vnrighteously indeauoring" to gain Elizabeth's hand, he was to "appeer att the Court of his ma^{tie} to be holden att Plymouth on the first Tuesday in July next, and in the mean time to be of good behauior towards our sou lord the King and all his leich people, and not depart the said Court without lycense."

True to his promise, young Arthur appeared at the court, and in the presence of Gov. Prence "did sollemly and seriously engage before this Court, that hee will wholly desist and never apply himselfe for the future, as formerly hee hath done, to Mistris Elizabeth Prence in reference vnto marriage." This pledge was not made without mental reservation. In spite even of this legal interference, he continued "making motions of marriage," to which Mistris Elizabeth responded, "Barkis is willin'," and on the 9th day of the following December (1667) the happy pair were united in wedlock.

Arthur was an only son, and had the governor succeeded in preventing the union he might have died unmarried, and the male line of Arthur, Sr., have ceased. As it

was, Arthur, Jr., and Elizabeth had at least a daughter and four sons.

Arthur was a firm member of the Friends' society, and the mantle of his father seems to have fallen upon his shoulders. The following is in the Pembroke Monthly Meeting records: "At the Quarterly meeting at the house of edw Wanton the last 6 day of the 3d month 1686 it was ordered that the monthly meeting shall be kept at Arthur howlands as it hath formerly at his fathers excepting 2 days in a year at Joseph howlands."* This Joseph was the son of Henry, brother of Arthur (1.)

It will be seen by the above that Arthur (2) laid himself liable to the colonial law, not only for attending Friends' meetings and harboring "forraigne" Quakers, but in permitting the meetings to be held at his house. He was several times arrested, brought before the court, tried, fined, imprisoned, his property seized, etc. His good wife shared in these persecutions.

The following narrative of Arthur's persecutions, written by himself when confined in Plymouth jail, will be read with interest. The writer discovered it in the first volume of the records of the first or second Monthly Meeting organized in Old Plymouth, viz., Pembroke Monthly Meeting.† In it are copied the memorandums of several of the persecuted Quakers of that day, and one of them is:

THE SUFFERING OF ARTHUR HOWLAND.

About the beginning of the yeare: 1679: the so called church of Marshfield because of some scruples that ware one my conscience I did refraine from pertaking with them in that which they call there sacrament of bread & wine took occasion to be ofended with me. & so to proseed according to there order wch was as followeth. first they required me to come to the Church Meeting the which I did at that time although I tould them that I could not pertake with ym without sinning against my conscience they tould me yt if I did not promise them to pertake wth them & to come to their metting they should proseed to their sentance of excommunication

* The Pembroke meeting-house was erected in 1709.

† It is said that the Monthly Meeting at Sandwich was the earliest in America; that it was instituted as early as 1656, and only twelve years after the origin of the Friends' society in England. The writer thinks the Pembroke meeting was organized as early as this.

against me. after this I sent a wrighting in answer to what they semed to laye to my charge desiring that they would give me an answer in wrighting instead whear of Samuell Arnal their teacher and John borne an emanent brother came to speak with me to perswade me to come to thare metting on the first day of the weeke following & tould me yt the wrighting I had sent them gave ym more ground to proseed against me yⁿ anything they had before. to wch I replied if they would ingage yt I should have liberty to read yt wrighting & to speak to it in the perticulers of it in the publick congeration I couold com to metting Samuell arnald answered come to meeting & I will ingage yt that wrighting shall not be read nor you shall not speake to it I answered ym I thinke I shall not come. S. A. sayd why: I said because if I should come it was like he would require me to pute of my hat & stand before the church & seeing I did beleive yt they had no ground from the Scriptures for what they did it would be no better to me yⁿ bowing to an Idolle & Arnall replied come to metting & it is like I shall doe as you say for thare was a man delt with in the Church of Boston & he sat up in the gallerey & ye minester required him to com downe & stand before the church & ye man refused but the governoure sayd Sarrow come down or I will fetch you downe: to which I replied If the governour should so command me the wch I did believe he would not I should not obey him unles he did it by force for I did not know yt he had any more powre in the church then another man: Samuell Arnold sayd it was honourably don of the governour to Asiste the minester: so quickly after they proseeded to there sentance in wch Samuall Arnald observed this order. I not being presnet he caled me by my name and as he sayd delivered me to satan when he had done yt he charged all his church members yt they should not eat or drink wth me in common eating & drinking then charged the neighbors of the town that they should not carry anything to me — and for a close he prayed to his god that the

deuill might be got to worke one me.
 When they had accomplished these matters with me they then begune with my wife she being unsatisfied with their proseding with me designed that they would show her sume rule in the scriptuers for their actings they did implisety perswade her not to eat or drink with me & samuell arnald did several times positively urge her to and tould her it would be her honour to doe as levie did: as it is written in the 32 exodus: 27: 28: this not satisfying her she withdrew from them & tould they yt if they would not or could not produce sume clearer scripture rule for what they had done to her husband she could not pertake with them in that which she thought was such an unchristian act without sinning against her conscience the which they never did nor indeed could not doe for thare was not three of them yt agreed to gether for what it was that they so sensured me & the greatest part of them knew not for what it was there being as they accounted. but two officers in thare church & they were in absolute contrarydiction on to the other one saying yt it was for that yt the other said he abhorred should be mentioned some of the church said it was because I payed the minester no better but to satesfye her once for all they as far as they had power gave her to the deuill tow but notwithstanding thare so curssing & refusing to eat & drinke with us in the 3 month 1682 on richard french cunstable: for the rate of sammuell arnald aforesayed came to my house & tooke

acursed prayer it
 being against the
 end for which the
 Lord Jesus came in-
 to the world. Job:
 3: x.

away one putter scarce leaving us a convenient dish or bason to eat our vittels in: againe in the year 1684 the 22; day of ye 3 month the cunstable with John borne Afore mentioned came to my house & made demand of 15 shilling & 3 pence for the said arnalds rate for preaching the year that was past & because I refused to pay it he seased on my pearson to carry me to prison & one the 4 day of the forth month following I was by the cunstable aforesaid without any hearing at all put up in the common goale thare am not alowed nether bread nor water nor anything to lye one but the flore nor anything to cover me with nor liberty to goe with the gayler to any other house to get anything for my mony to sustaine nature nor so much as fire by theire ordder — — this is a true account of thare proseedings with us — — to the which wee have set our hands.

sd Plymouth goale this

the 6 day of the 4 mth 1684.

ARTHUR HOWLAND

ELIZEBETH HOWLAND.

Arthur² was firm in his adherence to the doctrines of George Fox till his death, which was in the triumphs of faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. Children :

- i. A daughter, born 1668.
3. ii. EBENEZER, b. 17, 12, 1671; d. —.
4. iii. THOMAS, b. 26, 9, 1672; d. —.
5. iv. ARTHUR, b. —.
6. v. PRINCE, b. —.

4.

2. THOMAS,³ (*Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Marshfield, 26, 9, 1672; m. Mary —, also of Marshfield. They were members of the Friends' society, and lived in Pembroke. He m. 2d, Deborah —. He was a carpenter; brought in a bill of £1 5s. for work done in building the "little meeting-house" at Pembroke. He subscribed £2 towards printing 1000 copies of Barclay's Apology, for gratuitous distribution. In 1717 he represented Scituate in a Quarterly Meeting held at Sandwich. He was a man of Christian zeal, and accumulated considerable property. Children :

- i. MERCY, b. 7, 1, 1698; d. —.
7. ii. REBECCA, b. 17, 2, 1699; d. —.
8. iii. EBENEZER, b. 14, 10, 1700; d. —.
9. iv. JOHN, b. 16, 4, 1702; d. —.
- v. REBECCA, b. 13, 11, 1704; probably m. Samuel Thomas, of Marshfield, 15, 2, 1727.
10. vi. THOMAS, b. 12, 2, 1707; d. —.

11. vii. WILLIAM, b. 2, 2, 1708, says Davis' Plymouth; d. —.
 12. viii. SAMUEL, b. 1, 1, 1710; d. —.

Children by second wife :

- ix. HANNAH, b. 23, 9, 1713; m. 4, 6, 1734, Robert Barker, s. of Caleb and Ann Barker, of Hanover.
 13. x. PRINCE, b. 3, 10, 1715; d. —.
-

5.

2. ARTHUR,³ (*Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Marshfield, Mass., on the old homestead where he lived, died and was buried. He m. Deborah ——. Children :

14. i. THOMAS, b. —; m. Sarah Green.
 15. ii. ARTHUR, b. —.
 16. iii. PRINCE, b. —.
 iv. MARY, b. —; m. — Goddard.
 v. ELIZA, b. —; m. — Sanders.
 vi. HANNAH, b. —; m. — Smith.
-

6.

2. PRINCE,³ (*Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born at Marshfield, —; m. 13, 3, 1706, Deborah, dau. of Francis, and g. d. of Robert Barker, of Duxbury. He lived in Duxbury, and died there at an early age; and Deborah m. Benjamin Keen. Children :

17. i. ROBERT, b. 31, 8, 1707; d. 1793; m. Margaret Sprague.
 ii. ALICE, b. 30, 8, 1709; d. —; m. Job Otis, of Scituate. (An Alice m. 6, 5, 1756, Beriah Sampson, and an Alice m. Hezekiah Keen.)
 18. iii. PRINCE, b. 3, 8, 1713; d. —.
-

8.

4. EBENEZER,⁴ (*Thomas*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born 14, 10, 1700; m. Sarah, dau. of — Green, 23, 3, 1723. Children :

19. i. PRINCE, b. 15, 9, 1725; d. —.
 ii. SARAH, b. 14, 11, 1727; m. Beulan Cowen, of Pembroke, 18, 12, 1751.
 Sarah is called "Sarah, Jr.," in Pembroke Friends' records.

- iii. SUSANNAH, b. 4, 3, 1729; d. —.
 - 20. iv. THOMAS, b. 13, 11, 1732; d. —.
 - v. MARY, b. 4, 6, 1735; d. —.
 - vi. RUTH, b. 7, 5, 1738. (A Ruth m. Luke Stetson, 10, 6, 1762; she died in 1764.)
 - vii. SAMUEL,* b. —.
-

II.

4. WILLIAM,⁴ (*Thomas*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born 2, 2, 1708; m. Mercy —. He was for many years clerk of the Pembroke Friends' meeting, served on the jury from Pembroke in 1742 and 1752, and was surveyor of highways there in 1774. Children:

- i. REBECCA, b. —, 1737; d. —.
 - 21. ii. WILLIAM, b. 2, 11, 1741; d. —.
-

15.

5. ARTHUR,⁴ (*Arthur*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Marshfield on the old homestead, where he lived, died, and was buried; m. Abigail, dau. of — Ames, 11th mo., 1721. Children:

- i. ABIGAIL, b. 2, 8, 1722; m. Thomas Little.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. 27, 11, 1723; m. 1st, Jabez Whittemore; 2d, Reuben Peterson.
 - 22. iii. ARTHUR, b. 18, 5, 1728; d. —.
-

17.

6. ROBERT,⁴ (*Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Duxbury. He m. Margaret, dau. of — Sprague, 5, 7, 1733. Children:

- i. URANIA, b. —; d. young.
 - ii. MICHAEL, b. —; d. young.
 - iii. DEBORAH, b. —; d. in 1800, unmarried.
 - 23. iv. PRINCE, b. —.
-

* Davis's Landmarks of Plymouth says Lemuel.

24. v. ROBERT, b. 9th mo., 1742; d. 4th mo., 1821.

vi. ABIGAIL, b. 31, 3, 1749; m. Isaac Bisbee, 5, 9, 1781. Aunt Nabby, as she was called, was quite a poet, as were others of the family. She owned a cranberry meadow. The town passed a law forbidding picking except at certain seasons. She picked, and a sheriff with a warrant to arrest her made his appearance. After he read the warrant to her she made the following reply:

"I am an old woman of seventy-one;
I have picked cranberries since I begun;
You can make laws when you 're inclined to,
And I shall pick cranberries when I've a mind to."

21.

II. WILLIAM,⁵ (*William*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, 2, 11, 1741; m. at Sandwich, 30, 6, 1763, Dorothy Wing, b. 20, 7, 1740. Both William and Dorothy were active members of the Pembroke meeting. The former was an elder, and Dorothy was appointed an overseer of the meeting in 1788, serving as such many years. She took care of the meeting-house, sweeping it, etc., in 1796-7. Dorothy was a dau. of Barnabas⁵ (*Samuel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Daniel*,² *John*,¹) and Dorothy Wing. Children:

25. i. THOMAS, b. 6, 3, 1764; d. aged three weeks.

26. ii. JOSEPH, b. 9, 5, 1765; d. —.

iii. MERCY, b. 12, 9, 1767. Intention of marriage entered with Pelatiah Hussey, 7, 12, 1796. She was clerk of the Pembroke Monthly Meeting in 1792.

27. iv. DANIEL, b. 5, 2, 1770; d. aged six weeks.

v. ELIZABETH, b. 16, 2, 1771; d. 21, 9, 1772.

vi. PHEBE, b. 3, 10, 1774. Pembroke Friends' records say she went to Vassalborough, Me., to live with her sister.

28. vii. EBENEZER, b. 3, 2, 1777; d. —.

viii. MARY, b. 21, 7, 1779; d. —.

ix. ANNA, b. 17, 12, 1781; m. — Robinson.

x. BECCA, b. 3, 9, 1784; d. aged three months.

This family record is on the fly leaf of an old English bible printed in 1791, now in the possession of Dr. Annie C. Howland, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

22.

15. ARTHUR,⁵ (*Arthur*,⁴ *Arthure*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Marshfield, 18, 5, 1728; m. Jerusha, dau. of — Ford, 27, 12, 1750. He was a farmer; was born, lived, died, and was buried on the old homestead there. Children:

- i. SUSANNA, b. 5, 7, 1751; m. Benjamin White, says Marcia Thomas.
- ii. JANE, b. 7, 12, 1753; d. 27, 7, 1779, unmarried.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 5, 10, 1755; m. Gershom Sherman.
- 29. iv. ARTHUR, b. 5, 7, 1758; d. 8, 6, 1818.
- 30. v. CONSIDER, b. 12, 8, 1760; m. Ruth Church.
- vi. LUCY, b. —; m. Benjamin White, says Davis' Plymouth.

23.

17. PRINCE,⁵ (*Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Duxbury; m. Abigail, dau. of — Wadsworth, in 1779. He lived in "Crookertown," in the township of Pembroke, where he died. Children:

- i. ALICE, b. 2d mo., 1780; d. 29, 12, 1841; m. Eleazer Josslyn, of Hanson.
- ii. JOHN, says Mrs. Mahala Parris.
- 31. iii. EDEN W., b. 14, 7, 1781; m. Ruby Simonds.
- 32. iv. PELEG B., b. 16, 4, 1783; d. 28, 2, 1848, in Pembroke.
- v. DEBORAH, b. 7, 4, 1785; d. 1st mo., 1805.
- vi. ELISHA W., b. 1787; d. 25, 9, 1855, in Fremont, Sandusky co., Ohio, unmarried.
- vii. THANKFUL, b. —, 1789; m. Nathaniel Stetson, of Pembroke.
- 33. viii. PRINCE, b. 1793; d. 1816.

24.

17. ROBERT,⁵ (*Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born 9th mo., 1742; m. Ruth, dau. of — Crocker. He lived in Pembroke, and died there 4th mo., 1821. He was a successful house carpenter. Children:

- 34. i. MICAH, b. 19, 1, 1770; d. in 1800; was a physician, and resided in Maine.
- ii. RUTH, b. 19, 1, 1770; d. —.
- 35. iii. ALLEN, b. 12, 11, 1771; d. 7 mo., 1853.
- 36. iv. LUTHER, b. 30, 3, 1774; d. —.

- v. URANIA, b. 6, 7, 1776; m. 2, 10, 1796, Thomas Barker, of Woodstock, Conn.
 - vi. RUTH, b. 25, 10, 1778; m. Josiah Josselyn, and with her sister Urania settled in Woodstock, Conn.
 - vii. MARGARET, b. 21, 2, 1781; m. 23, 12, 1804, Edward Bates, of Pembroke; d. 2, 1, 1856.
 - viii. ABIGAIL, b. 9, 10, 1784; m. 24, 11, 1805, Ephraim Leonard, of Easton; d. 1, 1, 1856.
 - ix. ROBERT, b. and d. 1788.
 - 37. x. ROBERT, b. 9, 12, 1791; d. 2, 4, 1862.
-

26.

21. JOSEPH,⁶ (*William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) b. in Marshfield, 9, 5, 1765; m. 1st, Phebe Taber; m. 2d, Sarah Purrington. It is said that Joseph, when a young man, sold his silver knee-buckles, with the proceeds of which he made his way to Kennebec co., Me., and became one of the early settlers of the town of Vassalborough, and was an honored member of the Society of Friends. It appears from the Pembroke F. R. that Phebe, and another sister also, went to live with or near Joseph. Children :

- i. PHEBE, b. —; m. Daniel Smiley, whose daughter Rebecca Smiley is the well known Friends' minister.
- ii. REBECCA, b. —; never married.
- iii. MERCY, b. —; m. Henry Getchell.

Children by second wife :

- iv. MARY, b. —; m. Samuel Homans.
 - v. ANN, b. —; m. 1st, James Keith; 2d, Isaac Robinson.
 - 38. vi. WILLIAM, b. 6, 8, 1802; d. —.
 - vii. DAVID, b. —; m. Anna Robinson, sister of his sister Ann's husband.
Ch.: Annie, who m. Joseph Brinton, lives in Pennsylvania.
-

29.

22. ARTHUR,⁶ (*Arthur*,⁵ *Arthur*,⁴ *Arthur*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born on the old homestead at Marshfield, where he lived and was buried. He married Beulah, dau. of

Capt. Wait Wadsworth, of Duxbury, b. 8, 6, 1762. Children :

- i. SOPHRONIA, b. —; m. Capt. William Weston.
39. ii. ARTHUR, b. —; d. 1, 4, 1816. Here ends the heretofore unbroken line of seven generations of Arthurs.

Marcia Thomas, the historian, writes the author as follows :

“The male descendants of Arthur now living are few; none are in Marshfield. The Howland estate, which has been in the family since Arthur, Sr., is situated on the north side of South River. The easterly portion of it has not been alienated by the descendants. Sophronia, dau. of Arthur (29,) m. Capt. William Weston, and resided, after the decease of her father, on this section, where many if not all the Arthurs died.”

Some of the sons of Arthur (2) settled on the westerly part of the estate, on which there is an old house in good repair still standing, which Miss Marcia Thomas thinks was occupied by Thomas (4.) Gershom Thomas purchased the westerly section in 1699, and it passed successively into the possession of his son Zenas, his grandson Isaac, and g. g. daughter Mary Ann Thomas, who owned it in 1869. On this section of the old homestead is the Howland family burial lot, and one condition of Mr. Thomas' purchase was that it should be kept sacred. It has never been molested. The Agricultural society, whose grounds adjoin it, is very desirous of possessing it, but the friends of the dead will not sell their resting place.

31.

23. EDEN W.,⁶ (*Prince*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Duxbury, 14, 7, 1781; m. Ruby Simonds. Children :

40. i. JESSE S., b. 11 mo., 1809; d. 27, 1, 1814.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 14, 4, 1813; d. 6, 5, 1823.
- iii. WAIT W., b. 2, 5, 1815; d. —.

32.

23. PELEG B.,⁶ (*Prince*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Duxbury, 16, 4, 1783; m. 15, 5, 1809, Mehitable, dau. of Jonathan and Hannah Clark, of Abington, who was born 10, 7, 1792. Peleg B. d. 28, 2, 1848, in Pembroke, where he had always lived. Mehitable m. for her second husband Jacob Foss, of Cornish, N. H., brother of the wife of her son Zenas C. Children:

- i. PHEBE LOUISE, b. 22, 8, 1810; d. —; m. William A. Bickford, and settled in Memphis, Tenn.
41. ii. ZENAS CLARK, b. 12, 9, 1812; m. Penninah Foss, of Cornish, N. H.
42. iii. PELEG B., b. 21, 5, 1815; d. at Buenos Ayres, S. A., in 1844.
- iv. MEHITABLE C., b. 9, 4, 1817; m. Samuel Tilden, of Scituate, and lived in Auburn. They had several children.
43. v. HENRY P., b. 13, 4, 1820; d. 9, 4, 1863; m. Elizabeth T. Brintnall.
- vi. ALMYRA R., b. 11, 2, 1823; d. 11th mo., 1864; m. Reuben S. Wade, of Boston.
44. vii. GEORGE W., b. 27, 3, 1826; m. Mary E. Harding, who d. 23, 1, 1880. They lived in Charlestown.

34.

24. MICHAEL,^{6*} (*Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, 19, 1, 1770; m. Abigail Blake. He was a physician, and resided in Maine near Portland. A vessel came into Portland with several cases of yellow fever. Dr. Michael was called upon to attend them, caught the fever and died. His wife took it from him, and died from the effects of it also. Children:

- i. ABIGAIL R., b. 4th mo., 1797; m. Joseph Dearborn.
- ii. RUTH C., b. 25, 12, 1798; m. Winslow Hall, and settled in Presque Isle, Aroostook co., Me. Hall was postmaster there at one time.

35.

24. ALLEN,⁶ (*Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, 12, 11, 1771; m. 25, 10, 1796,

*The same person in the family list of Robert (24) is called Micah.

Sally Oldham, who was b. 29, 8, 1778, and d. 22, 3, 1867. Allen lived in Pembroke, and died there 21, 7, 1853. He was by occupation a carpenter. Their first seven children were born in Pembroke. Children :

- i. JAIRUS, b. 11, 11, 1794; d. 30, 10, 1799.
45. ii. ALLEN, b. 14, 10, 1799; d. 15, 9, 1874.
46. iii. MICHAEL, b. 31, 12, 1800; d. 18, 1, 1883.
- iv. MAHALA, b. 3, 5, 1803, d. —; m. 28, 10, 1832, Ambrose Parris, of Pembroke, b. 6, 6, 1795, d. 24, 3, 1877.
- v. LUCY O., b. 6, 5, 1805; d. —; m. 1st, Nathan Stevens, of Hanson, 10, 8, 1827, and m. 2d, Jared Shurtliff, who lived in Somerset.
- vi. CANDACE, b. 14, 9, 1807; d. 22, 4, 1826, unmarried.
- vii. SALLY O., b. 8, 5, 1809; d. 20, 10, 1836; m. 6, 11, 1829, Amasa Edson, of North Bridgewater (now Brockton.)
47. viii. DAVID O., b. 8, 11, 1811.
- ix. HIRAM, b. 17, 3, 1814; d. 28, 4, 1834, unmarried.
- x. URANIA B., b. 18, 13, 1817; d. —; m. 2, 12, 1837, John Polden, of Duxbury. Had son John F.
- xi. REBECCA C., b. 27, 1, 1820; d. 14, 8, 1834.

36.

24. LUTHER,⁶ (*Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, 30, 3, 1774; m. Hannah Oldham, sister of his brother Allen's wife, b. 25, 2, 1780. Luther was a housebuilder. He lived and died in Pembroke. Children :

48. i. LUTHER, b. 1, 10, 1798, in Pembroke; m. 1st, Peggy Boundy; m. 2d, Lucy Ramsdell. Children: Lucy, Albert, Freeman, and James H. Luther lived in Hanson, where he died.
- ii. HANNAH O., b. 2, 6, 1801; m. 1st, Nathaniel Jennings; m. 2d, William Daniels.
- iii. DEBORAH, b. 9, 8, 1804; d. —; m. David H. Foster.
- iv. SARAH C., b. 12, 4, 1807; d. —; m. Simeon Chandler, of Pembroke. Had a daughter Louisa J. who m. Seth Lincoln Jones.
- v. MEHITABLE N., b. 14, 6, 1810; d. 1, 11, 1860; m. Peleg Howland, Jr., descendant of Henry (85.)
49. vi. JAMES H., b. 29, 9, 1812; d. 12, 10, 1812.
50. vii. EBENEZER B., b. 30, 1, 1815; d. —; m. Experience Randall.
51. viii. JAIRUS, b. 12, 1, 1817; d. —.

37.

24. ROBERT,⁶ (*Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, 9, 12, 1791; m. 21, 12, 1814, Mary Boylston, of Pembroke, where they lived. Mary d. 10, 3, 1861. He was a man highly esteemed in his native town, and enjoyed the confidence of his fellow citizens. He taught the public school for a number of years, and was for a long time a member of the school committee of the town. He learned the trade of house carpenter, and worked at it considerably. Children:

52. i. ROBERT, b. 9, 9, 1815.

ii. MARY B., b. 18, 8, 1817; d. 15, 7, 1869; m. James Totman, of East Weymouth, 3, 12, 1843, who died 14, 2, 1877. Mary was born in Pembroke. They were married in Hanson and went to live in East Weymouth, where he was a farmer, and here they died. They had three children: Margaret, Lavinia, and James Alfred. Lavinia was m. in Providence, R. I., 11, 5, 1881, to John Redfearn, an apothecary, who has since been in business in Fall River. James Alfred is a cutter by trade, and resides in West Hingham, Mass. He married Betsey Ellen Campbell, Feb. 13, 1875, in Rochester, Mass. They have one child, Bertha Florence.

iii. MARGARET, b. 6, 1, 1820; d. 6, 6, 1838.

iv. STATIRA, b. 6, 8, 1821; d. 5, 10, 1825.

v. CELIA J., b. 11, 10, 1829; d. 26, 4, 1835.

vi. CELIA STATIRA, b. 15, 4, 1836; m. 7, 3, 1855, Lucius Leach, of North Bridgewater (now Brockton,) and settled there.

38.

26. WILLIAM,⁷ (*Joseph*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born at Vassalborough, Me., 6, 8, 1802; m. 28, 10, 1830, Mary C., dau. of John and Frances Winslow; he d. 11, 5, 1833. He was a man much esteemed and loved by all who knew him. With delicate health and slight advantages, he yet obtained what for those days was a superior education, and had his life been spared it would have doubtless been a useful one; but he was called from this to a life beyond before he had reached his 31st year. He did not live to see his second child, who was born at

John Winslow's, her maternal grandfather's, and was named for her grandmother. William came very near having no child to perpetuate the name of Howland. Children :

53. i. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 5, 8, 1831; d. —.

ii. FRANCES WINSLOW, b. 23, 8, 1833, at Albion, Me. She has passed much of her time in her brother's family. In 1884 her home was with her mother, at Cornwall-on-the-Hudson, Orange co., N. Y.

39.

29. ARTHUR,⁷ (*Arthur*,⁶ *Arthur*,⁵ *Arthur*,⁴ *Arthur*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Marshfield; m. Sarah Porter, and had a dau. Sarah Porter, who married R. H. Morehead. Arthur lived in Marshfield, where he died 1, 4, 1816. He, his father, grandfather, and Aunt Jane, are buried in Marshfield, one half mile northwest from the "South meeting-house," on land of Isaac Thomas, in an inclosure known as the Howland burial-lot. These four are all the Howlands who have gravestones in Marshfield. The Friends, who most of the Arthur family were, did not have headstones till a late day. In this burying-place rest many of Arthur's (1) descendants; and this Arthur (39) is the seventh generation of Arthurs that lie here. With the death of this Arthur (39) the name of Howland became extinct in Marshfield.

41.

32. ZENAS C.,⁷ (*Peleg B.*,⁶ *Prince*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, Mass., 12, 9, 1812; m. 10, 1, 1839, Penninah Foss, of Cornish, N. H. Children :

i. PELEG F., b. 4, 11, 1839; d. 19, 11, 1845.

54. ii. JACOB J., b. 28, 2, 1842; m. 23, 5, 1873, Ann Marshall, of Boston, and resided in Pembroke in 1884.

55. iii. ZENAS C., b. 22, 2, 1844; m. 25, 1, 1866, Olive J. Savory, of Sunapee, N. H., and resided in Newport, N. H., in 1884.

iv. PENNINAH F., b. 28, 11, 1845; d. 27, 12, 1846.

56. v. CHARLES W., b. 20, 2, 1848; d. —; m. 7, 10, 1880, Martha Mitchell, of Boston.
 vi. PENNINAH F., b. 9, 2, 1849; d. 5, 3, 1869.
 57. vii. LOUIS R., b. 14, 11, 1851; m. 1874, Sarah E. Prouty, of Cohasset.
 58. viii. WALTER F., b. 11, 10, 1853; d. —.
 ix. LILLY BELL, b. —; d. —.
-

43.

32. HENRY P.,⁷ (*Peleg B.*,⁶ *Prince*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born 13, 4, 1820; m. 27, 5, 1846, Elizabeth T. Brintnall, who was born 28, 3, 1821. Children:

59. i. HENRY, b. 21, 5, 1847; d. 2d mo., 1877; m. 8th mo., 1869, Martha C. Miller. Had one child, Henry F.
 60. ii. REUBEN W., b. 25, 12, 1848; d. 18, 3, 1866.
 iii. ELIZA T., b. 2, 5, 1851; d. 1, 4, 1853.
 61. iv. WILLIAM B., b. 8, 3, 1854.
 62. v. D. W., b. 10, 8, 1856. He has been actively engaged in mercantile pursuits for many years, spending much time in Calcutta, and was at one time in Liverpool.
 vi. A. LOUISE, b. 5, 10, 1863.
-

44.

32. GEORGE W.,⁷ (*Peleg B.*,⁶ *Prince*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born 27, 3, 1826; m. Mary E. Harding, of Charlestown. He has resided for a number of years in Boston, where he is at present engaged as a manufacturer of and dealer in base ball, gymnasium and sporting goods. Children:

- i. MARY E., b. 10, 12, 1851.
 ii. ALICE W., b. 5, 9, 1854.
 63. iii. GEORGE E., b. 5, 9, 1856.
 64. iv. FRANK H., b. 10, 7, 1863.
-

45.

35. ALLEN,⁷ (*Allen*,⁶ *Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, 14, 10, 1799; m. 21, 3, 1827, Ruth A. Ellis, of Plympton, born 5, 11, 1804. They

lived in Plympton till 1829, when he purchased the farm of his father in Pembroke and moved there, where he lived until his death, 14, 9, 1874. He was a millwright, and a man highly respected. His widow is spending her last days with her son Samuel A., who lives in New Bedford. Children :

65. i. SAMUEL A., b. 2, 3, 1828.

66. ii. CALEB E., b. 27, 7, 1832; m. 30, 10, 1866, Helen, dau. of Henry and Susan Baker, of Providence, R. I. Caleb E. was a moulder by trade, but in 1884 was in the furniture business on Westminster street, Providence, R. I.

46.

35. MICHAEL,⁷ (*Allen*,⁶ *Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, 31, 12, 1800; m. 28, 11, 1828, Eliza, dau. of Andrew and Elizabeth Bartlett, of Plymouth, born 8, 7, 1802, d. 14, 3, 1875. Michael lived in Pembroke, where he died 18, 1, 1883. He was born the last hour of the day, on the last day of the month, on the last month of the year, the last year of the century. His occupation was cabinet-maker. Child :

67. i. ANDREW B., b. 25, 3, 1838, at Pembroke.

47.

35. DAVID O.,⁷ (*Allen*,⁶ *Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, 8, 11, 1811; m. 1st, 21, 8, 1838, Mary H. Ford, of Pembroke, who died 6, 9, 1848; m. 2d, Mrs. Martha Mason, in 1849. His occupation was a housebuilder. Children by first wife :

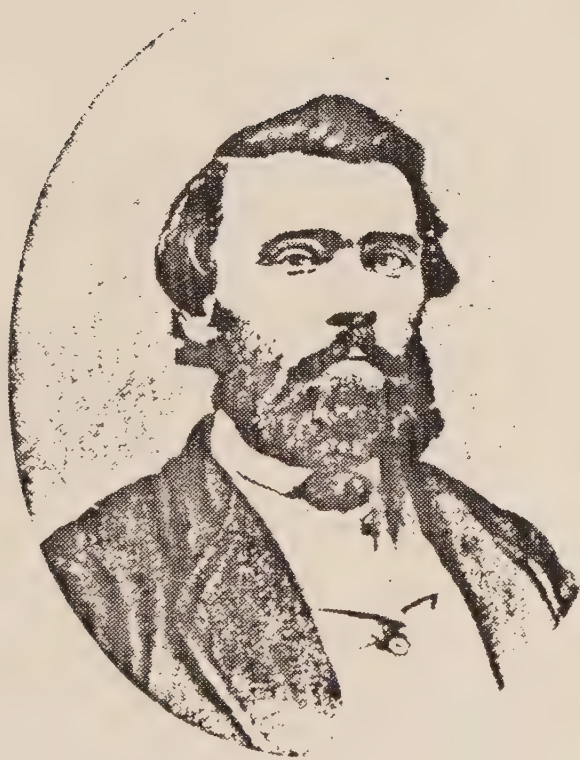
68. i. HIRAM, b. 5, 4, 1840; d. 6, 10, 1841.

69. ii. HENRY, b. 19, 10, 1841; d. 27, 10, 1841.

70. iii. AUGUSTUS W., b. 27, 9, 1842.

71. iv. DAVID A., b. 22, 9, 1845; d. 25, 2, 1861.

v. MARY, b. 3, 9, 1848; d. 3, 9, 1848.



WILLIAM HENRY HOWLAND.

51.

36. JAIRUS,⁷ (*Luther*,⁶ *Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, 12, 1, 1817; d. 19, 11, 1880; m. 13, 10, 1839, Deborah L., dau. of Job Fish. Children:

- i. ELLEN A., b. 24, 5, 1848; m. 1st, 10, 12, 1867, Charles E. Stevens. Children: 1, Flora A., b. 15, 3, 1868; 2, Charles E.; 3, Ellen A. She m. 2d, 7, 2, 1873, John Frazer, of Boston. She died 14, 4, 1873. No children by last marriage.

72. ii. WILLIAM S., b. 3, 12, 1852.
-

52.

37. ROBERT,⁷ (*Robert*,⁶ *Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, 9, 9, 1815; m. 4, 9, 1845, Melinda Briggs, of Taunton, and settled in Bridgewater. Melinda died 28, 4, 1883. Children:

73. i. CHARLES EDGAR, b. 27, 11, 1846; d. 15, 9, 1847.
 - ii. AMELIA BRIGGS, b. 22, 7, 1847; d. 9, 5, 1850.
 - iii. SARAH FRANCES, b. 1, 7, 1848; d. 8, 2, 1872; m. 25, 5, 1870, Darius Hadley, who was sub-master in one of the public schools of Boston. Had Everett E. H.
 - iv. AMELIA DEANE, b. 17, 11, 1857; m. Herbert Wadsworth, of Duxbury, and settled in Bridgewater.
-

53.

38. WILLIAM HENRY,⁸ (*William*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born 5, 8, 1831, at Vassalborough, Me.; m. 7, 10, 1855, Annie Howland Cole. He inherited from his father a thirst for knowledge, and was noted in his youth for his remarkable intellectual attainments under adverse circumstances. At the age of 16 he went to the Friends' school at Providence, R. I., remaining there two years, after which he alternately taught country district schools, and attended school at Oak Grove Seminary, Vassalborough, Me., until the Autumn of 1854, when he took charge of the New York Yearly Meeting Boarding School at Nine Partners, Dutchess co., N. Y. He retained his po-

sition as principal at the Nine Partners school until 1861, when, his health failing, he engaged in business in Ulster co., and afterwards, in 1865, in Poughkeepsie, N. Y. Later he received a fall, from the effects of which he never recovered, dying in Poughkeepsie 8, 10, 1869. He was a fine scholar, and had an excellent faculty for imparting instruction. He was also considered a good manager and an excellent disciplinarian. He was a consistent, upright, active member of the Society of Friends throughout his life, and died as he had lived, in the triumphs of the Christian faith.

Annie Howland Cole was born 12, 1, 1833, in Hallowell, Me. Her paternal g. f. was Isaac Cole, b. 13, 11, 1776; d. 22, 4, 1807. He m. 23, 6, 1802, Anna, dau. of William and Dorothy Howland, who was b. 17, 12, 1781, and d. 18, 12, 1814. Isaac and Anna had children: 1, Joseph Howland, b. 10, 9, 1803, d. 3d mo., 1875, m. 5th mo., 1832, Fanny Robertson, who died in 1873, having no children; 2, Henry Getchel, b. 5, 7, 1806, d. 23, 5, 1870, m. 21, 3, 1832, Esther Pope, who was living with her dau., Dr. Annie C. Howland, in 1885. Henry G. and Esther had children: 1, Annie Howland, b. 12, 1, 1833, the subject of this sketch; 2, Sarah Almira, b. 23, 10, 1838, d. 8th mo., 1869, in Redwood, Cal.; 3, Mary Frances, b. 8, 6, 1841, d. 28, 12, 1872. Annie Cole Howland's maternal g. f. was Elijah Pope, b. at Windham, Me., 1787; d. 21, 8, 1868. He m. about 1810 Hannah, dau. of Jacob Taber, of Vassalborough, Me., b. 8th mo., 1792; d. 16, 3, 1879; ch., 1, Sarah Taber, b. 31, 3, 1812, d. 2 mo., 1871, and 2, Esther, b. 4, 3, 1814.

Annie Howland Cole was educated at Oak Grove Seminary, Vassalborough, Me., and at Friends' school, Providence, R. I. At the latter place she met for the first time her future husband, to whom she was m. 7, 10, 1855. After her marriage she taught one year in the same school of which her husband was principal. She was left at the death of her husband as the sole means of support for herself and five children, the eldest of whom was but twelve years of age. Before this event the provident and far-seeing mother

began to study medicine, for which she had always a fondness, and graduated at the New York Medical College for Women, 3d mo., 1868. After her husband's death she did what few women could have done,—in debt, alone with five helpless children,—built up a practice, though as a woman she had to stem the current of prejudice and overcome many other obstacles. She has kept up that dearest of all places to a family, home, and furnished her children with fine education. She is held in high esteem by the medical profession, is a member of the State Homœopathic Medical Society, and above all is regarded by all who know her as a noble, courageous woman, who has endured, suffered, dared and triumphed in a good work.

Of the children of William and Annie, Edward Cole was educated at the Poughkeepsie high school and at Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y., from which college he graduated in 1879. He is now doing editorial duty on the Philadelphia Press. Henry Cole is a junior of the class of '86 of Cornell University. Both belong to the Alpha Delta Phi Fraternity, Cornell Chapter. Katharine Flint graduated at Poughkeepsie Female Academy, and has received a special education in music and French. Anna Inman is being prepared at the same academy for Vassar College.

Children :

74. i. EDWARD COLE, b. 27, 2, 1857, at Washington, Dutchess co., N. Y.
- ii. MARY ESTHER, b. 11, 9, 1858, at Washington, N. Y.; d. 1, 3, 1872.
- iii. KATHARINE FLINT, b. 24, 6, 1860, at Washington, N. Y.
- iv. SARAH FRANCES, b. 29, 3, 1862, at Highland, Ulster co., N. Y.; d. 20, 8, 1862.
75. v. WILLIAM JOSEPH, b. 13, 12, 1863, at Highland, N. Y.; d. 28, 4, 1864.
76. vi. HENRY COLE, b. 17, 5, 1865, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.
- vii. ANNA INMAN, b. 31, 7, 1868, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

65.

45. SAMUEL A.,⁸ (*Allen*,⁷ *Allen*,⁶ *Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born 2, 3, 1828, in Plympton; m. 24, 11, 1850, Sarah L. Smith, of Rockport. At the age of 17

he learned the trade of ironmonger. From 1851 to 1855 he lived in Lawrence, then resided a year in Wilmington, N. C., returning to Lawrence in 1856. In 1862 he removed to Providence, R. I., where he was employed in making heavy ordnance for the U. S. government. In 1866 he took charge of the foundry at the R. I. Locomotive Works in that city. In 1881 he took the management of the New Bedford Iron Foundry at New Bedford, where he was in 1884. Children:

77. i. JOHN ALLAN, b. 28, 6, 1852; m. 7, 10, 1874, Louisa L. Jones, of Pembroke, and has three children.
- ii. LAMIRA ALLAN, b. 23, 9, 1855, in Lawrence; m. 31, 10, 1881, John A. Goodwin, of Montpelier, Vt.; has one child, Carl Warren, b. 29, 12, 1882, and lives in Providence, R. I.
- iii. A son, b. 31, 5, 1857; d. 1, 6, 1857.
78. iv. ELLIS L., b. 24, 5, 1868, in Providence, R. I. Was in the New Bedford high school in 1885, and was an officer in the High School Cadets.

67.

46. ANDREW B.,⁸ (*Michael*,⁷ *Allen*,⁶ *Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born in Pembroke, 25, 3, 1838; m. 18, 11, 1861, Emily Ann, dau. of James B. and Elizabeth Hill, of Neponset. Mr. Howland left home at the age of 15, studied civil engineering at Boston, and was on duty in the civil engineer department of Brooklyn navy yard during the war. From here he labored in his profession in the oil regions of Pennsylvania till 1870, when he engaged in the construction of pipe lines for transporting oil till 1877. Since the latter period he has been connected with and interested in the Enterprise Transit Co., owners of pipe lines, with headquarters at Titusville, Pa., where Mr. Howland resides. Children:

79. i. FRANK PARRIS, b. 2, 2, 1864; d. 22, 6, 1864.
80. ii. HARRY ALLEN, b. 30, 5, 1869.
81. iii. FRED BARTLETT, b. 23, 6, 1873.

70.

47. AUGUSTUS W.,⁸ (*David O.*,⁷ *Allen*,⁶ *Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) b. 27, 9, 1842; m. 20, 11, 1870, Abbie J. Estes. Lived in 1884 in Bryantville. Child:

i. MARY O., b. 16, 6, 1877.

72.

51. WILLARD S.,⁸ (*Fairus*,⁷ *Luther*,⁶ *Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born 3, 12, 1852, in Pembroke; m. 24, 8, 1874, Lottie A. S. Barry, of Boston. He received a complete school education, and early chose law as his profession. After a thorough course of study he was admitted to the bar in November, 1878, and is now practising in Boston, with office at 23 Court st. By push and uprightness he is succeeding well. Children:

82. i. FRED C., b. 4, 10, 1876.

ii. LIZZIE A., b. 16, 10, 1880.

iii. ALBERTA, b. 5, 10, 1883.

77.

65. JOHN ALLAN,⁹ (*Samuel A.*,⁸ *Allen*,⁷ *Allen*,⁶ *Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*,¹) born 28, 6, 1852, in Lawrence; m. 7, 10, 1874, Louisa L., dau. of Seth L. and Louisa J. Jones, of Pembroke. He was educated in the public schools of Boston, Lawrence, and Providence, R. I., graduating at Bridgham grammar school, in the last city, at the age of 16, when he entered the employ of Henry Baker, organ manufacturer, Providence, R. I., where he was in 1884. Mr. Howland's mother was dau. of Simeon and Sarah C. (Howland) Chandler. Mrs. Chandler was a dau. of Luther (36.) Mrs. Seth L. Jones writes me that her dau. Louisa had at her birth five grandfathers and six grandmothers, namely, her mother's g. f. and g. m. Chan-

dler, g. f. and g. m. Howland, and f. and m. ; her father's g. m. Jones, g. f. and g. m. Josselyn, and f. and m. A remarkable instance. Children :

83. i. HERBERT LEIGHTON, b. 5, 9, 1875, in Providence, R. I.

84. ii. FRANK LINCOLN, b. 20, 7, 1877, in Pembroke.

iii. EDITH BLAGGE, b. 14, 12, 1882, in Providence, R. I.

The foregoing records include most of the descendants of the original Arthur through the male line. It will be observed that their numbers are much less numerous than those of the other brothers, but what may be the result a century hence some other genealogist may demonstrate to the Howlands of that day.

If anything further regarding this family is procured in time, it will be found in the Appendix.



Copyright, 1884, by Avery & Doten, Publishers, Plymouth, Mass.

The bark on the left is a correct representation of a model of the Mayflower in Pilgrim Hall. The center shows Plymouth Harbor, looking from the Town; the land at the left in the foreground being Clark's Island. The object on the right is the Canopy over Plymouth Rock.

SECTION THIRD.

HENRY HOWLAND AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

The youngest (at least the last mentioned in the will of Humphrey) of the Howlands who have been heretofore referred to as arriving at Plymouth probably before 1625, was without doubt Henry. It is on record that he was a brother of Arthur, and they all doubtless held the same family relationship to each other. Some of the colonists may have reached greater distinction in civil affairs, but none have a better record for integrity, thrift, uprightness, and unmixed faith in the Divine One, than Henry Howland. It is clear that these virtues did not die with him, but permeated the lives of many of his children, and his children's children, unto the ninth generation. As we read of his vicissitudes, discouragements, perseverance, endurance, courage and victories, let us, like our honored ancestor,

In the world's broad field of battle,
In the bivouac of life,
Be not like dumb, driven cattle!
But be heroes in the strife.

Search has been made in vain for his name on records of departures from England and arrivals in this country. The first mention made of him in New England is that in the allotment of cattle to the different families in Plymouth in 1624, he appears as the owner of the "black cow."* On the first page of vol. 1 of the court records of New Plymouth, is found in a list of freemen, under date of 1633, the name

* Letter from Hon. John A. Howland, of Providence, R. I., late president of the Rhode Island Historical Society.

of "Henery Howland."* On the 25th of March of the same year he is taxed "s.9 for the publike vse, . . . rated in corne at vi s p bushell." His thrift is shown in the fact that on the 27th of March, 1634, he is on the tax list for 18s.

He appears in Duxbury among its earliest settlers, some of the first inhabitants of Plymouth locating themselves there across the harbor, on the north side of the bay. Here he is referred to as living "by the bay side, near Love Brewster's," and the record reads that he was "one of the substantial landholders and freemen."

The old records of Plymouth colony say that "Att a Courte held y^e 5 of Jan., An^o 1635," Henry Howland was chosen "cunstable for Duxberry."

"At a Genall Meeting the xxth of March 1636-7," to appoint committees to assign the "Hey Grounds of Ducksbury, Mr Edward Winslow } were appoynted to view the hey
Henry Howland } grounds from the riuier beyond
The messenger } Phillip Delanoys to the South
Phillip Delanoy } Riuier."

In 1640 he purchased five acres of upland and one acre of marsh meadow in Duxbury, the price which he paid being "Twelve bushells of Indian Corne." For several years he was surveyor of highways in the town. In 1643 he was on a list of freemen of Duxbury, and of men able to bear arms. He served on the "Grand Inquest" (grand jury) in 1636, '37, '39, '40, '49, '51, '52, '53, '56.

* The law of 1636 required every freeman to take the following oath:

"You shall be truly loyall to our soverign Lord King Charles his heires and successors (the state and government of England as it now stands.) You shall not speake or doe, devise or advise any thing or things act or acts directly or indirectly by land or water that doth shall or may tend to the destruction or overthrow of this present plantacons Colonies or Corporacon of New Plymouth. Neither shall you suffer the same to be spoken or done but shall hinder oppose and discover the same to the Governor and Assistants of the said Colony for the time being or some one of them. You shall faithfully submit unto such good and wholesome laws and ordnances as either are or shall be made for the ordering and government of the same and shall endeavor to advance the growth and good of the several plantations within the limits of the Corporacon by all due means and courses. All which you promise and sweare by the name of the great God of heaven and earth simply truly and faithfully to pforme as you hope for help from God who is the God of truth and punisher of falsehood."

He was evidently placed on the next grand jury, for his name appears in 1657, June 3d, on a list of those who refused "to serue on the Grand Enquest." The apparent reason for this is that he had joined the Friends' sect, which was just beginning to spread in America, and the duties were such that he could not conscientiously perform them.

The Friends had adopted as the guide of their purposes and the polar star of their lives, a religious faith which had for its foundation the pure word of the Almighty Father, and with the strictest conscientiousness they courageously carried out its precepts, as we have said before, against the fiercest opposition and hardest warfare ever waged against any so-claimed religious belief in this country, where licentious free-lovers and adulterous Mormons have since wallowed in their pools of filth without molestation. They passed through the furnace of affliction, and were yet surrounded by great tribulation when they stepped out into the great future, but their descendants lived to see peace and good will to smile upon their principles so fondly cherished. They suffered much in both colonies, but Cotton says that though their persecutions were equally great here, yet they were never subjected to those cruel and sanguinary laws which the other colonies enacted. The law against heretics in general was first enforced against them, and then special laws were enacted against them. A fine of £5 or a whipping was the penalty for entertaining them, and for attending their meetings one was liable to a fine of £2. At this time the laws against the people of this society were being enforced, and Henry being one of them, he could not conscientiously sit on the jury before which his own brother Arthur, who had joined the society, his brethren in the faith, and himself, were liable to be brought as transgressors of the civil laws of the colony, which were as inflexible and unalterable as those of the Medes and Persians.*

* The first evidence found in the Old Colony records that Arthur had united with the Friends, is the following item in the report of the grand jury to the "Generall Court holden att New Plym the 7th of Oct, 1651; Before Willam Bradford, gent, Gou." It reads as follows:

It may be of interest to the reader, as it has to the writer, to peruse the entries in the Plymouth Colony records in relation to the part in which Henry acted as victim in these persecutions. For this reason they are given here as they appear there.

On the 3d of June, 1657, Ralph Allen, Sr., of Sandwich,* was drawn, but refused to serve on the grand jury, and at the very next session of the court, October 6th, he was brought before the jury for entertaining Quakers, fined and imprisoned; and before many weeks Henry Howland, his brother Arthur, and his son Zoeth met the same fate. Henry entertained Nicholas Upsall, who was an earnest and courageous defender of the tenets of the sect, whom Whittier immortalizes in verse, and who visited this section in 1657. Public proclamation was made that for every hour Nicholas Upsall was entertained "a severe fine was to be exacted" from his host.

At the court of October, 1657, Henry "was summonsed to appeer at the next March Court to answare for intertain-ing Quakers meetings in his house." He appeared at the court referred to, and was fined 10s.

The Howland family was well represented in the dock of the court of March 1st, 1659, as follows: "John Smith Junr,† of Plymouth, and Deborah, his wife, Goodwife Howland wife of Henery Howland, Zoeth Howland [87] and his wife, Arthur Howland [1] and his wife of Marshfield, hauing bene p'sented for frequently absenting themselves from publicke worship of God, were sentenced by the court each ten shillings to the collonies vse."

At the court of 1659, Oct. 6th, "William Newland‡ and Henry Howland appeared, being summoned, and were con-

* We further p'sent Arthur Howland of the towne of Marshfeild for not frequenting the publicke assemblys on the Lord daies."

The court referred this to "conference and further admonished to labore to walk inofensieuly," but the advice was not heeded.

* Ralph's granddaughter Rose married Henry Howland's grandson Nathaniel (91.)

† Married Deborah, daughter of Arthur Howland (1.)

‡ Probably the brother of Henry's wife.

victed by law and sentenced by the court to bee disfranchised of theire freedom of this corporation . . . for theire being abettors and entertainors of Quakers.* May 1st and October 2d, 1660, Henry was fined for "p'rmitting a quakers meeting in his house twice . . . and for entertaining a forraigne Quaker contrary to order of the court." Once, when refusing to pay his fine, his house and lands were seized by the marshal.†

There is a remarkable coincidence of history in the fact that while Henry of New England was passing through these fiery trials, there was a Henry in old England undergoing similar ones. It appears that in 1662 a "Henry Howland‡ of Tewksbury, in Glocestershire, for refusing to bear Arms, or to pay toward the Charge of the Maletia had a Horse taken from him worth 4 l. 8 s. The Person who took the Horse acknowledging that he did it against his Conscience, Henry Howland told him, he might then expect some judgment would follow; and it was observed, that the said Person, having ordered his Son to sell the Horse, as he was riding, the Horse ran violently with him against the Arm of a Tree, so that he died of the Blow immediately." In November, 1665, the same Henry had "three Cows and one Steer taken from him for permitting religious Meetings at his House."

Through all this persecution and suffering Henry and his "goodwife" clung to the cause they had espoused, and died as they had lived during the sunset hours of life, triumphant in the faith.

* It appears that an order had been passed that "Freemen of the corporation, as Quakers or such as are manifest encouragers of such and soe Judged by the Court, or such as shall contemptuously speake of the lawes therof, or such as are judged by the Court grosly Scandalouse; as lyers, drunkards, swearers, &c., they shall lose theire freedome of this corporation."

† Besse's Sufferings of the Quakers, vol. 2, p. 159.

At this date a part of the duties of the marshal or constable was to "see that the high wais for man & beast bee made & kept in convenient repaire; to warne the Townsmen whereof they were to come together; to apprehend any pson or psons commonly called Quakers, or other such like vagabonds, who come into any town of the Gouvernement, and upon examination soe appearing, bee shall whip them, or cause them to bee whipt, with rodde soe it exceed not fifteen stripes, and to give him or them a passe to depart the Gouvernement."

‡ Besse's Sufferings of the Quakers, vol. 1, p. 116.

Toward the latter part of his life he became a large possessor of real estate. In 1652 he was associated with others in a large tract of land in Dartmouth. On the 2d of April, 1659, together with twenty-six others, he bought of Wamsutta and Pattapanum what was then called Assonet and is now Freetown. They gave 20 coats, 2 rugs, 2 iron pots, 2 kettles and one little kettle, 8 pairs shoes, 6 pairs stockings, 1 dozen hats, 2 dozen hatchets, and 2 yards broadcloth. At the division, in 1660, of "ye ffreeman's land att Taunton River," which was this purchase, he received for his share the sixth lot.* This was afterwards inherited by his son Samuel. He was one of the grantees of Bridgewater,† but probably never lived there. In 1664 he bought a large tract of land in Mettapoissett (Swanzy.)

Were the early records of Duxbury in existence, we should know more of the life of this noble man. They were probably burned in Miles Standish's house, as at the time it was destroyed by fire Alexander Standish, who lived with Miles, was clerk of the town.

It appears from Henry's will, which is given below, that he owned a house in Duxbury, where he doubtless died and expected his widow would remain. It is evident, however, that he had assisted in providing for his immediate posterity a more congenial home than Plymouth, namely, in Freetown and Dartmouth.

Roger Williams, who had already been banished from Massachusetts Bay and Plymouth colonies, had established in Rhode Island a government the charter of which guaranteed that every one should be free to enjoy his own opinions, so long as they did not militate against the general good. Into and on the borders of this land of religious liberty the Friends fled. Henry's property was near the boundary line of that state, but within the jurisdiction of Plymouth Colony. On the land he owned at Freetown his son Samuel settled probably as early as 1665, as his last appearance on the P.

* Col. Ebenezer W. Peirce's History, p. 204. † Savage.

C. R. is in 1664. At the commencement of the Quaker persecutions at Plymouth, Henry became interested in the original purchase of Dartmouth, for at Plymouth, in 1652, there was assigned :

one share to { Mr. Howland.
Wm. Bassett.*

He doubtless built a house on this land, the one his widow gave to their son John. He and his wife may have lived there, as his horses and cattle were there. On this purchase Zoeth settled, without doubt, as early as 1662, his name appearing on the P. C. R. for the last time in 1661, and immediately preceding that frequently. Of the other two sons, John was probably a bachelor; and it is safe to judge that Joseph lived on the old homestead at Duxbury which his father gave him, and took care of his mother after his father's death, she living in the "new Room," as she gave him all her goods and chattels.

The following is a correct copy from the P. C. R. of

THE WILL OF HENRY HOWLAND.

Hennery Howland being weak of body, yet a good and perfect memory makes and ordains this to be his last will and Testament as followeth :

Imprimis. I give and bequeath all my housing, both dwelling house barne with all my lands both vpland and meddow land now lying and being within the Township of Duxburrow unto my sonne Joseph Howland only during my wife's life she shall have and injoy the new Room to herself for her owne self

2 I give and bequeath to my son John Howland five oxen and two heifers and one horse with all the trappings belonging there to as also a bed with things belonging there to as also my fowling piece.

3 My will is that my son Joseph Howland out of the fore mentioned houses & lands & cattle shall pay or cause to be paid unto my son Zoeth Howland 20 pounds that is to say 5 pounds by the year till the 20 pounds be paid; as alsoe twelve pence apeece to all his brothers and sisters and their children siving.

4 Item I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah two heifers and two sheep and one mare now running at Apponogansett; as alsoe one bed and bedding there unto belonging

5 Item I give unto my son John one muskett

*Bassett was a Quaker. He did not come to Dartmouth to live, but settled in Bridgewater. Henry owned property in the latter place, and it may be that he and Bassett made a trade of real estate, Henry desiring to get as far from Boston and Plymouth as possible, as he was outspoken and fearless.

6 Item I give unto my Elizabeth one cow

7 Item I give my old mare now running at Apponogansett unto my son Samuel Howland.*

8 Item I give unto my son Joseph Howland ten acres of meadow land now lying and being at a place commonly known by the name of the Garnetts Nose Marsh

9 I give and bequeath unto my daughter Mary, 10 shillings to be paid out of my estate as yet undisposed of

10 Item I give unto my daughter Abigail 10 shillings to be paid by my son Joseph who is to sell a barrel of syder and to pay it out of that

11 I give unto my two sons John and Samuel both of them a barrel of syder

12 Lastly I give and bequeath unto my loving wife all the rest of my estate both movables and chattels

that this is my last Will and Testament I here unto sett my hand and seale this 28th day of Nov 1670

Signed and sealed in the

presence of SAMUEL NASH
JOHN SPRAGUE

HENERY HOWLAND and
A [Seal]

The above written last Will and Testament of Henerly Howland deceased was exhibited to the court holden at Plymouth the 8th of March Anne dom one thousand six hundred and seventy one on the oaths of Samuel Nash and John Sprague

Henry married Mary Newland. Where and when she was born does not appear.† She probably passed her last days with her son Joseph on the old homestead. In the P. C. R. is the following

WILL OF MARY HOWLAND.

Mary Howland sometimes the wife of Hennery Howland now deceased she being now feeble of body but of perfect memory maketh and ordaineth this to be her last Will and Testament:

	£	s.	p.
1. I give unto my daughter Abigail Young	00	— 01	— 00
2. I give unto my son Zoith Howland	00	— 01	— 00
3. I give unto my son John Howland my house at Apponegansett.			
4. I give unto my daughter Mary Cudworth	00	— 01	— 00
5. I give unto my son Samuel Howland	00	— 01	— 00

* This "old mare" may be the animal which brought the indebtedness of the colony, in 1655, to "Henerly Howland for hors hier . . . £06: 00 s: 00 d."

† I think Mary was a sister of William Newland, who came to Sandwich from Lynn in 1637, was a freeman of the colony in 1641, representative in 1642-4, but Oct. 3, 1659, was disfranchised for abetting Quakers. He m. May 19, 1648, Rose Holloway, and had Mary, b. April 16, 1649; John; and Mercy, who m. an Edwards, and had administration of the estate of her father, June 26, 1694. In 1644 he was "licensed to draw wine at Sandwich to psons for their neede," and in 1645 he was "allowd to trayne the townesmen in Armes." But he appears later to have joined the Friends, for in 1658 he and his two daughters were ordered before the court "for abusing Marshall Barlow" when attempting to search his house.

6. I give unto my daughter Sarah Denis, 00 — 01 — 00
 7. I give unto my daughter Elizabeth Allin, 00 — 01 — 00
 8. And lastly I give unto my son Joseph Howland all my estate both movable and
 chattels and that my son Joseph Howland pay the abovesaid twelve pence
 apiece unto his brothers & sisters according to this gift.

That this is my last will I have hereunto sett my hand and seale the eighth day of
 the third month called May, 1674.

Signed and sealed in
 the presence of us

The mark **M** of MARY HOWLAND
 And a [seal]

→ RALPH ALLIN
 JOHN SPRAGUE.

John Sprague attested to this will this 26th of the 20nd month 1674 [O. S.]

Before mee John Allin Ralph Allin testified that this was the last will of Mary
 Howland deceased testator, to which hee was a witness. April the 8th 1675.

Before JOSIAH WINSLOW Govr.

85.)

HENRY and his wife Mary probably died at the old Dux-
 bury homestead; Henry 17, 1, 1671, and Mary 17, 6, 1674.
 Children :

86. i. JOSEPH, b. —; d. 15, 6, 1692.
 87. ii. ZOETH, b. —; d. 31, 1, 1676.
 88. iii. JOHN, b. —; d. —. Davis' Plymouth says this John m. Mary Walker.
 My belief is he never married.*
 89. iv. SAMUEL, b. —; d. 1716.
 v. SARAH, b. —; d. —; m. 16, 11, 1672, Robert Dennis, of Portsmouth,
 R. I., "att the house of Joshua Coggeshall before the people of God."
 Her brother John signed as a witness to the marriage.
 vi. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —; m. Jedediah Allen in 1691. He was probably
 a son of "Georg Allen, Senier, burried at Sanawidg the 2cond of
 May 1648." Sandwich town records.
 vii. MARY, b. —; d. —; m. James Cudworth of Duxbury.
 viii. ABIGAIL, b. —; d. —; m. John Young, 2, 9, 1678. He was probably a
 son of John Young, who "was married vnto . . . the 13th of De-
 cember 1648." P. C. R.

* I find nothing of him on any records, except that his mother gave him in her will "my house at
 Apponegansett" (Dartmouth.) The other children were married, and he being perhaps unmarried,
 his mother left him the house. A John died in Freetown prior to 8, 8, 1687, on which day letters of
 administration were granted his brother Samuel. (Bristol co. book 1, p. 1.) It was without doubt
 this John, and he was at his brother Samuel's in Freetown. A John (s. of James, s. of Joseph, s. of John)
 m. Mary Walker, says Davis' Plymouth, and I think this the only John who married a Mary Walker.

86.

85. JOSEPH,² (*Henry*,¹) born in Duxbury; m. 4, 3, 1683, Rebecca, dau. of John Huzzey, of Hampton, N. H. He d. 15, 6, 1692. Rebecca m. 2d, 6, 3, 1695, Samuel Collins, of Lynn, who was a gunsmith. Joseph's estate consisted of £500, including land at Little Compton, R. I.,* and Duxbury, and a negro servant. He joined the Friends, and in consequence of his firmness* and courage was among the persecuted of that sect. It is recorded that in 1679 the constable came to collect the tax imposed upon him toward building the colonial meeting-house, and refusing to pay, the officer seized "a yearling steer and 4 pounds of wooll." In the same year the constable called for £2 2s. for the same purpose, and failing to get it, took a beast appraised at £2 2s. 9d. In 1681 he took seven sheep for rate for the priest, Ichabod Wiswell. More seizures were made in 1683 and 1685. He probably lived on the Duxbury estate, and cared for his father and mother in their last days. Children: †

90. i. JEDEDIAH, b. 31, 6, 1685; d. 5, 10, 1711.

ii. PATIENCE, b. 10, 1, 1687; d. —.

iii. LYDIA, b. 10, 9, 1689; d. —.

87.

85. ZOETH² (*Henry*¹) was born in Duxbury. The Friends' records at Newport, R. I., have the following entry in regard to his marriage:

Soar Howlan of Dartmouth in plimoth Colony was married to Abigall his wife in the tenth month of the year one thousand six hundred fifty-six.

In the same records is this brief entry of his death:

Soar Howland was killed by the Indians at Pocaset the twenty first day of 1st mo. 1676.

*He was one of the original proprietors of Little Compton. His first purchase was of eleven acres, in 1686. His name appears among the proprietors of that town in 1694, and the last division of land in which his interest is represented was in April, 1696. There was a small division of land made there in 1695, when "Widow Howland" took $1\frac{1}{2}$ shares. He is called in the Little Compton records, Joseph Howland of Duxbury.

† Little Compton (R. I.) town records.

Abigail m. 2d, 2, 12, 1678, Richard Kirby, Jr. Richard Kirby Jrs. sister Rhuama was the second wife of John Smith, who m. "1st, 4, 1, 1649, Deborah, daughter of Arthur (1) Howland."*

In the list of names of those who took the oath of "Fidelitie" at Duxbury in the year 1657, is Zoeth Howland. Zoeth became a convert to the faith of his father about the same time, and meetings were held at his house, for which he was fined in December, 1657. The following deposition of Samuel Hunt will show the esteem in which he held the Puritan clergy and their teachings. It reads thus: "About a fortnight before the date heerof, being att the house of Zoeth Howland, hee said hee would not goe to meeting to hear lyes, and that the diuill could teach as good a sermon as the minnisters; and that a 2^{cond} time being att the house of the said Zoeth Howland, and his brother, John Hunt, and Tho Delano being with him, hee questioned with the said Zoeth Howland whether hee would not goe to the meeting, because the minnisters taught lyes, and that the diuill could teach as good a sermon as the minnisters; and hee said hee denied it not. Alsoe, Tho Delano questioned him whether the minnisters taught lyes; and hee said yes, and lett him looke in the Scriptures and hee should find it soe." For this utterance he was arraigned at the next term of the court in March, 1657-8, "for speaking opprobiously of the minnisters of Gods Word," and was given the humiliating sentence "to sitt in the stockes for the space of an houre, or during the pleasure of the Court; which accordingly was pformed, and soe released." His wife was a sharer in his sympathies and fate. She was fined 10s. in March, 1659, for not attending the meeting of the Puritans. *fig*

As before stated, Zoeth probably moved to Dartmouth as early as 1662, for more congenial society. The Newport F. R., and the inventory of his estate, refer to him as Zoeth of Dartmouth, and his mother owned a house there. Just

* H. H. C. Smith, Detroit, Mich.

where he was killed, and how he came to be there, is probably unknown. The section of Rhode Island including Tiverton and Portsmouth was originally known as Pocasset, and later the name was confined to Tiverton. Here, where is now a stone bridge, was a ferry at that date.* It was subsequently owned and kept by Zoeth's son Daniel. The writer thinks it was at that time, and that Zoeth was visiting his son, — perhaps stopping there on his way to Quarterly Meeting at Newport. The date of his death was in the middle of the famous King Philip's war. The north-east part of Dartmouth was burned the July previous.† About that date the English had a skirmish with the Indians in Tiverton, south of Howland's ferry, and from that time they greatly annoyed the settlers.‡ Though at the time of Zoeth's death the war was going on in southwestern Rhode Island only, the savages in this section were doubtless full of revenge, and Zoeth was one of their victims.

Besides the fact that this section was full of Indians and wild beasts, theirs were not the homes of comfort and luxury that are found on those lands to-day.§

* Col. Church, with his forces, was in Portsmouth in 1676, "from whence the next Night they got a passage over to Pocasset side in *Rhod Island Boats*." (Church's *Philip's War*.) This was doubtless at Howland's ferry.

† King Philip's followers, says history, "burned nearly thirty houses in Dartmouth, killing many people after the most barbarous manner, as skinning them all over alive, some only their heads, cutting off their hands and feet."

The New Plymouth court records say: "Contributions were made by divers Christians in Ireland for the relieffe of such as are impouerished, distressed, and in nessesitie by the late Indian warr, as it respects this Collonie." In 1676, March 6th, Dartmouth received her proportion of £22.

‡ "It seems that in the former part of the same day five men coming from *Road-Island* to look up their Cattle upon *Pocasset Neck* were assaulted by the Indians. . . . This was the first time any mischief was done by the Indians at *Pocasset Neck*." (Hubbard's *Narrative*, 25.) This was in July, 1675, and Pocasset Neck was in Tiverton, near by Howland's ferry.

§ An excellent idea of the home-life of these pioneer yeomen may be gathered from this picture of an imaginary visit to one of them, drawn by the distinguished antiquarian Hon. Ben: Perley Poore, who has given the subject much study:

"Riding along a 'trail' indicated by marked trees, we find his horse and cattle shed standing near an old Indian clearing encircled by a high palisade, which also includes the spring, that water may be brought without danger from the 'bloody savages.' The house, which is over a small, deep cellar, is built of logs, notched where they meet at the corners, with a thatched roof, and a large chimney at one end built of stones cemented with clay. The small windows are covered with oiled paper, with protecting shutters, and the massive door is thick enough to be bullet-proof. Pulling the 'latch-string,' we enter, and find that the floor and the floor of the loft which forms the ceiling, are made of 'rifted' or split pine, roughly smoothed with the adze, while the immense hearth, occupying nearly an entire side of the house, is of large, flat stones. There are no partition walls, but thick

Zoeth probably made no will, but there is recorded at Plymouth the following

INVENTORY OF ZOETH'S ESTATE.

Inventory of estate of Zoeth Howland of the towne of Dartmouth who was slain by the Indians the 28th of March 1676

Exhibiteth to the court held att Plymouth, s. s: the 7th of June 1677 on the oath of Abigail Howland Widdow.

Imprimis. 1 quarter share of land valued att	15 = 00 = 00
Item. 1 yoeke of oxen	07 = 00 = 00
Item 3 cows	06 = 10 = 00
Item 1 mare	01 = 10 = 00
Item 1 brasse Kettle	02 = 6 = 00
Item 1 chest	00 = 06 = 00
Item 2 kettles	00 = 08 = 00
Item 1 broad axe	00 = 05 = 00
Item old tooles	00 = 06 = 00
Item 1 gun	00 = 10 = 00
Item plow tackling	00 = 13 = 00
Item pewter	00 = 13 = 00
Item 1 brass skillett	00 = 03 = 06
Item 1 frying pan	00 = 04 = 00
Item 1 iron pot	00 = 10 = 00
Item 2 pair of pott hangers and hooks	00 = 05 = 00
Item 1 old Ironpot	00 = 03 = 00

36 — 14 — 6

JOHN RUSSELL
JOHN SMITH

serge curtains are so hung that at night they divide off the flock beds, upon which there are piles of rugs, coverlets and flannel sheets. A high-backed chair or two, a massive table, a large chest with a carved front, and some Indian birch bark boxes for wearing apparel are ranged around the walls, while on a large 'dressior' we see wooden bowls and trenchers, earthen platters, horn drinking cups and a pewter tankard. The corselet, matchlock and bandoliers are ready for defence, with a halberd, if the senior occupant of the house holds a commission in 'ye train band'; and from a 'lean-to' shed comes the hum of the great wheel or the clang of the loom, as the busy 'helpmates' hasten to finish their 'stents.' High on the mantel-shelf, with a 'cresset lamp' on one side and the time-marking hour-glass on the other, is the well-thumbed Bible, which was not left for show. 'Our especial desire is,' say the company's instructions, 'that you take especial care in settling these families that the chief in the family be grounded in religion, whereby morning and evening family duties may be duly performed, and a watchful eye held over all in each family by one or more in each family appointed thereto, that so disorders may be prevented and ill weeds nipt before they take too great a head.'

"The fare of the Puritan farmers was as frugal as it was wholesome: pease porridge for breakfast, head cheese and beer or cider for luncheon, a 'boiled dish,' or 'black broth,' or salt fish, or boiled pork, or baked beans, for dinner; hasty pudding and milk for supper, and a constant succession of fruit or berry pies at every meal when the housewife had time to make them in addition to her other cooking, her dairy, washing, mending, carding, spinning, weaving and knitting. Swedish turnips were the staple vegetable. The bread was generally made of corn, barley or rye meal, and if the diet was rather farinaceous than animal, there was less demand for medicine, and a larger, longer-lived growth of men and women than in these degenerate days of luxury and 'progress.'"

No real estate is noted in the inventory.

His sons were all active members of the old Apponegan-sett meeting, excepting Samuel. The first eight children are recorded in the Newport F. R.* Children:

91. i. NATHANIEL, b. 5, 8, 1657; d. 3, 3, 1723.
92. ii. BENJAMIN, b. 8, 3, 1659; d. 12, 2, 1727.
93. iii. DANIEL, b. 5th mo., 1661; d. —.
 - iv. LYDIA, b. 23, 9, 1663; d. —.
 - v. MARY, b. 23, 12, 1665; d. —.
 - vi. SARAH, b. 2d mo., 1668; d. —.
94. vii. HENRY, b. 30, 6, 1672; d. —.
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. 30, 6, 1672; d. —; intention of m. to Abraham Booth, 6, 11, 1700.
95. ix. NICHOLAS, b. —; d. —.

Abigail, the mother, being left with this large family of children, applied to the court for an order in her favor to assist in rearing them. The P. C. R. contain the following entry:

July the third 1678.

The court ordered that in Reference unto the estate of Zoeth Howland deceased that his widdow Abigail Howland shall have all his Real Estate and doe therefore by these presents settle it upon her in consideration that shee hath many Male children to bring up & the estate but small, viz: that the court doth by these settle the said entire estate of the said Zoeth Howland upon the said Abigail Howland widdow the Relict of the said Zoeth Howland deceased, both of lands, goods, and chattels, to be improved in bringing upp his children & for her support therein for the Reasons forementioned.

89.

85. SAMUEL,² (*Henry*,¹) born in Duxbury. His wife was named Mary, which is all the records reveal of her. In 1662 he was presented to the Plymouth court for breach of the sabbath in carrying a grist from mill, and was "fined ten shillinges or be whipt." We hear no more of his sabbath-breaking, and he was afterwards consistent in his life and highly respected. The same year of the occurrence of the above episode in his life, he was charged before the

*His name is variously spelled: Zoar in Newport F. R., Zoath in his father's will, Zohuth in D. R., Zoeth, and Zouth.

court with "discharging a fowleing peice on the body of William Howse of Sandwich, while gunning at the High Pine on the Salthouse Beach, wherby the said Howse was wounded lanquished & ymediately died." Samuel, being asked by the court by whom "hee would bee tryed, answered, by God & the countrey." The jury, after the trial, returned the following written verdict, "Verbatim: Not guilty of wilfull murder; yett wee find that the said House receiued his deadly wound by Samuells Howlands gun goeing of as it lay on his shoulder." He does not appear on the P. C. R. after this date, and it is probable he soon went to Freetown and settled on his father's land, a tract called "the sixth lot." The records refer to him as one of the original proprietors of that town. He was prominent there in civil affairs, and during his life a large landholder. Among the "Names of the Select Men of y^e severall Townes in y^e Colony" is "Samuel Howland of Freetown." He was chosen assessor of that town 24, 11, 1694.

Samuel's will was dated 15, 2, 1715, and proved 7, 5, 1716, so he must have died between these two dates. In this will he gave to

My wife Mary, 2 coves, White mare and ye colt, one warming-pan, one basin and my chamber pot, and bed I commonly lie upon, and the bedding belonging to it; also one sheet and a box and all therein at the time of my decease. To my daughter Mary Rounsevell one cow. To daughter Content Sanford more than she has had one pound. To sons Samuel, John, Abraham, Joshua and Gershom more than they have had in other things one shilling each. To granddaughter Mary Morten one shilling, and to each of son Isaac's children one pound in money.—*Bristol Co. P. R., book 3, p. 275.*

Besides the above, he had already conveyed by deeds, in 1711, to son Joshua, of Taunton, one quarter of the sixth lot, one quarter part in width and upon the north side; in 1712, to son Joshua, of Freetown, one quarter part in breadth of the sixth lot from Taunton River to the great fish pond. In 1712, to sons Samuel and Gershom, of Freetown, a part of the northerly half of the sixth lot. He has had a large posterity, many of them now living. Children:

- i. CONTENT, b. —; d. —; m. — Sanford.
96. ii. SAMUEL, b. —; d. —.
97. iii. ISAAC, b. —; d. —.
98. iv. ABRAHAM, b. 1675; d. —.
99. v. JOHN, b. —; d. —.
100. vi. JOSHUA, b. —; d. —.
101. vii. GERSHOM, b. —; d. —.
- viii. ALICE, b. —; d. —; m. — Sears, of Lakeville, and had son Earl.
- ix. MARY, b. 1673; d. 1744, aged 71; m. about 1705 Philip Rounseville, of Freetown, who was born in England 1, 5, 1677, came to America in 1700, and died 6, 11, 1763.

Davis' Plymouth says John (99) married Rebecca, and had: 1, a son, b. 28, 2, 1717; 2, Rebecca, b. 13, 9, 1718; 3, Sarah, b. 20, 3, 1720; 4, Penelope, b. 22, 5, 1722; 5, Susannah, b. 17, 11, 1723.

90.

86. JEDEDIAH,³ (*Joseph*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Duxbury 31, 6, 1685. In the Newport (R. I.) F. R. is the following in relation to his marriage and death:

Jedediah Howland son of Joseph Howland of Duxbury, Mass,—& Mary Newberry daughter of Walter Newberry were married in Friends meeting House in Newport, R I 23, 7, or Sept. 1709.*

their { Joseph Howland son of Jedediah Howland & Mary his wife was born in
son { Newport R. I. 25th of 10th mo. 1710.

Jeadadiah Howland aged about 26 years, he departed this life in Newport on Rhode Island, ye 5th day of ye 10th mo 1711.

Jedediah was admitted freeman of Newport, R. I., in 1710, having probably taken up his residence there at the time of his marriage.† A history of Duxbury refers to him as of Little Compton, R. I. He owned land there, and may have been a resident of the town at some period.

We know nothing more of the descendants of Joseph (86.)

*Walter Newbury, of Newport, R. I., married W. C. Collins, late of London, 16, 4, 1675.

† We might know more of the Howlands in Newport, but the records of that town, previous to December, 1779, were carried away during the Revolutionary war, and remained in a vessel submerged in the East River, New York, three years. The books were recovered, but were in such bad condition that much of their contents was lost.

(91.)

87. NATHANIEL,³ (*Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Duxbury, 5, 8, 1657; m. in 1684, Rose, dau. of Joseph³ (Ralph,² George,¹) and Sarah Allen, of Dartmouth, who was born 10th mo., 1665, and died —. He died in Dartmouth 3, 3, 1723. He probably came to Dartmouth, as before stated, at the time when the entire family left Duxbury. He was one of the remarkable men of the day, records plainly showing that he was one of the foremost men in social, religious, business and political affairs. He served the town as selectman as early as 1699, and was subsequently chosen to that office several times.* We find him on the grand jury in 1702, was chosen moderator of the town meeting in 1721, and appointed tithingman in 1726.† He frequently

* The origin of the title "selectmen" it is difficult to determine. It may possibly be referred to the *tun-gerefa* of the old Anglo-Saxon township, who, with "the four best men," was the legal representative of the community, or to the "*probi homines*" of more ancient times. The prefix "select" would seem to indicate the best, the most approved; but, as in the Massachusetts colony, they were called, as early as 1642, "selected townsmen," it is probable that without reference to any historic type they were merely the men appointed, chosen, selected from the townsmen, to have charge of town affairs.—*Davis' Plymouth*.

† The functions of all the officers mentioned hereafter will be understood, except perhaps that of tithingman. The office is referred to in the laws of 1682 for the first time. It was called into existence "with reference to the Indians for their better regulating and that they may be brought to live orderly, soberly and Deligently." The court of assistants appointed white overseers and Indian tithingmen who looked after the interests of the natives, and together formed a petty court for the trial of Indian cases. The tithingman had placed under his oversight ten families of Indians, and it is said that for this reason he was called tithing or tenth man. The General Court in 1692 required tithingmen to be chosen by the towns, and specified their duties as follows:

"All and every person and persons whatever shall, on the Lord's day, carefully apply themselves to duties of religion and piety publicly and privately, and no tradesman, artificer, laborer, or other person whatever shall upon the land or otherwise do or exercise any labor, business, or work of their ordinary callings, nor engage in any games, sport, play or recreation on the Lord's day, or any part there of (works of necessity and charity only excepted) upon penalty that every person so offending shall forfeit five shillings.

"No traveller, drover, horse courser, wagoner, butcher, higler, or any of their servants shall travel on that day, or any part thereof except by some adversity they were belated and forced to lodge in the woods, wilderness, or highways the night before, and in such case to travel no further than the next inn, or place of shelter, upon the penalty of twenty shillings.

"No vintner, innholder, or other person keeping any public house of entertainment shall encourage, or suffer any of the inhabitants of the respective towns where they dwell, or others not being strangers or lodgers in such houses to abide or remain in their houses, yards, orchards, or fields drinking or idly spending their time on Saturday night after the sun is set, or on the Lord's day, or the evening following.

"All and every justice of the peace, constable, and tithingman are required to take care that this act, in all the particulars thereof, be duly observed, as also to restrain all persons from swimming in the water, and unnecessary and unseasonable walking in the streets or fields."

appeared on committees of different descriptions. He was equally active and respected in the meeting. Scarcely a monthly meeting up to the time of his death but that he was present. He was an approved and gifted minister of the society, and the town showed its great respect for him and its confidence in his Christian integrity, by electing him minister of the town.* His sons were all prominent in town affairs, as will be seen hereafter, and were Friends.

It appears that he and his uncle Samuel owned the sixth lot in Freetown. They divided this lot between them, 16, 2, 1678.†

Nathaniel's homestead, according to the record of surveys made at that time, to be found in the Register of Deeds office, New Bedford, was situated on the north side of the road leading from New Bedford to Russell's Mills, Dartmouth, on the west bank of a brook that crosses this road, and a few hundred yards east of the Slocum road. The ruins are still discernible. His will was dated 25, 2, 1724, and proved June, 1724.‡ (Bristol Co. P. R.) The inventory was £1790: one sixteenth of the saw-mill, 2 horses, 42 sheep, 11 cattle (including two cows valued at £25.)

An additional duty prescribed later was to "diligently looke after such as sleep or play about the meeting-house in times of publicke worship of God on the Lord's day."

The badge of office was "A Black staffe tipped with Brasse, which, as hee hath opportunity, hee shall take with him when he goeth to discharge any part of his office."

For refusing to serve when elected, there was a fine of four pounds. Service was required but one year in seven.

Prof. Adams, of Johns Hopkins University, says that in some towns the tithingman's rod had a squirrel's tail at one end for the purpose of awakening women sleeping in church, and a deer's foot at the other to be applied to the heads of the sterner sex.

* See page 25.

† Samuel was to have "the part whereon the house stands and the meadows, whatsoever and wheresoever to be equally divided, Sam to have also 32 acres on the Swansea side of the river." In this division Samuel also received 20 acres of land in Swanzey. 1691, Dec. 8, Nathaniel sold the southerly half of the sixth lot in Freetown to Henry Brightman, of Portsmouth, R. I., for £60, and also half a freeman's share of the meadows at Sippican.

‡ His will opens as follows: "I, Nathaniel Howland of the townne of Dartmouth, in the County of Bristol in New England being of Sound Disposeing and memory Blessed be God for the Same, but calling to mind the Mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for man once to Die, Do make and ordain this my last will and testament as followeth (that is to say) first and principally I Recommend my Spirit to God that gave it and my body to the Earth to be Decently buried at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter Named. And as touching such worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to Bless me in this Life, I give Demise & Dispose of the Same in the following manner and form."

The homestead was appraised at £530 additional. He mentions children, Rebecca Russell, Sarah Aiken, Mary Smith, Content, John, James, George. The last two, with George Sowle, were the executors. He calls himself a farmer.

Children (in D. F. R. and D. R.) :

- i. REBEKAH, b. 25, 8, 1685; d. —; m. 1709, James Russell, of Dartmouth.
Their intentions were laid before the meeting 21, 9, 1709.
- 102. ii. JOHN, b. 14, 4, 1687; d. 1749.
- 103. iii. JAMES, b. 18, 2, 1689; d. —.
- iv. SARAH, b. 15, 11, 1690; d. —; m. 1720 Timothy Akin, of Dartmouth.
She forfeited membership by marrying out of the meeting, and the paper was signed by her father and uncle Benjamin.
- 104. v. GEORGE, b. 4, 12, 1693; d. —.
- vi. MARY, b. 23, 4, 1699; d. —; m. 1702 Peleg Smith, of Dartmouth, and forfeited membership by marrying out of the meeting.
- vii. CONTENT, b. 20, 8, 1702; d. —; m. 1725 — Briggs, of Dartmouth.

92.

87. BENJAMIN,³ (*Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Duxbury, 8, 3, 1657; m. 23, 4, 1684, Judith Sampson, probably sister of his brother Daniel's wife. He died in Dartmouth 12, 2, 1727. He was a prominent member of the Apponeganset Friends' Meeting. A minute in the records of that meeting, which bears date 17, 8, 1715, shows the appointment of Deliverance Smith and Benjamin Howland "to get more seats in the gallerys before the yearly meeting." He was a farmer, and owned what is called the Round Hills farm in Dartmouth, which has always been and is still held by a descendant. He was a prominent citizen, evidence of which is shown in his frequent selection for responsible positions in town and meeting affairs. He held the offices of selectman and assessor in 1697, was a surveyor of highways in 1698, and constable in 1709. He was appointed treasurer of the monthly meeting fund 19, 9, 1705. His will was dated 1722. He mentions children, Abigail, Desire, Lydia, Isaac, and Barnabas, "living." Children (D. F. R.) :

- i. ABIGAIL, b. 30, 11, 1686; d. —; m. 1710, Jonathan, son of William and Elizabeth Ricketson, of Dartmouth.*
- 105. ii. BENJAMIN, b. 30, 11, 1688. Not mentioned in his father's will; was probably dead.
- 106. iii. ISAAC, b. 30, 1, 1694; d. 22, 9, 1778.
- iv. DESIRE, b. 20, 8, 1696; d. —; m. 19, 1, 1726, John Lapham, Jr., of Dartmouth.
- 107. v. BARNABAS, b. 16, 9, 1699; d. 19, 2, 1773.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 8, 10, 1701; d. —; m. 1719, George, son of William and Hannah Sowle, of Dartmouth.

93.

87. DANIEL,³ (*Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Duxbury, 5th mo., 1661; m. Mary Sampson, who died 17, 11, 1736. She was probably sister of his brother Benjamin's wife.† Daniel must have died in 1714 or before, as at that date the Probate Court of Bristol co. appointed a guardian for his "children Benjamin, William, Joseph & Margaret, their father being dead." His widow Mary and son Benjamin were appointed executors. The Tiverton (R. I.) T. R. say that Mary, widow of Daniel, married Samuel Goodspeed, of Newport, 26, 2, 1712.‡ She kept her husband's tavern while she was a widow. Daniel was one of the proprietors of Tiverton.§ He was the proprietor of Howland's ferry at the place where the present Stone Bridge now crosses to Portsmouth, R. I. At the east end of the ferry he kept a tavern in which he lived, and in the same building the town-meetings were held for years. It was the custom then to hold the town-meetings in a room of a dwelling-house. He was a man

* Abigail lost membership by marrying out of the society, 8, 7, 1710, but subsequently making restitution she was restored in 1724.

† Henry Sampson came in the *Mayflower* in 1620, settled in Duxbury, married Ann Plummer in 1636, and had sons: John, who married Mary Pease; James; Stephen; Caleb, who married Mercy Standish. Abraham, supposed brother of Henry, came from England in 1629, settled in Duxbury, married twice, and had sons Samuel, George, Abraham, and Isaac. Abraham 1st may have had son Thomas. Mary Howland was daughter of a Thomas Sampson.

‡ A very old family bible in the possession of Mrs. Arthur Knight, East Greenwich, R. I., records Ruth Goodspeed, daughter of Samuel Goodspeed and Mary, his wife, born Aug. 4, 1714.

§ The names of those who were inhabitants of Tiverton when it was made a town by order of the court, March 2, 1692, were Daniel Howland, John Cooke, Joseph Wanton, etc. Daniel probably was there during King Philip's war (1676.)

of great intelligence, and filled many offices of public trust. At a meeting in 1696, for the "choyes of Town Ofisers," Daniel was elected selectman, which office he filled a number of times. He was assessor in 1705, and town treasurer in 1714-15. He was a Quaker. Children:

108. i. THOMAS, b. 30, 12, 1689; d. —.
109. ii. DANIEL, b. 29, 5, 1691; d. 4, 7, 1752.
- iii. MARY, b. 14, 5, 1694; d. —; m. about 1720, Benjamin Gardner, and lived in East Greenwich, R. I.
110. iv. JOHN, b. 29, 7, 1696; d. 5, 1, 1754.
111. v. ISAAC, b. 7, 4, 1698; d. —.
- vi. MERCY, b. 24, 12, 1699; d. —.
112. vii. THOMAS, b. 7, 6, 1701; d. —.
113. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 23, 5, 1703; d. —.
114. ix. WILLIAM, b. 19, 5, 1705; d. —.
115. x. JOSEPH, b. 24, 11, 1708; d. —. Lived in Newport, R. I.; was a mariner and shipbuilder; was town clerk of Tiverton, R. I., in 1738.
- xi. MARGARET, b. 7, 1, 1710; d. —.

The births of all the sons but Thomas, and the date of Mercy's birth, are in the Tiverton records. They record Daniel born 16, 5, 1691, and Mercy born 10, 1, 1700. The dates of the other daughters are found in private records.

94.

87. HENRY,³ (*Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 30, 6, 1672; m. 1st, 3, 6, 1698, Deborah, dau. of Thomas Briggs, of Dartmouth, who was born in 1674 and died 25, 11, 1712.* The record of this marriage is the first entry on the D. R. He m. 2d, 12, 2, 1714, Elizabeth Northup. He seems to have been abundantly honored by his fellow-townsmen, and occupied a prominent position in Friends' meeting. He was town treasurer in 1716 and 1722, selectman in 1724, '28, '29, and constable in 1729. He was a housebuilder,† and did a

* She was probably a descendant of Clement Briggs, who came in the *Fortune* in 1621, married in Dorchester in 1631, and finally settled in Weymouth.

† Aug. 28, 1707, "Henry Howland was agreed with to put a pound near the town house, to make it of inch and a half oak plank to be well posted and the plank to be subpinned to these, with a convenient gate and hinges and lock." It was near the lower end of what is now called the Slocum road. June 29, 1709, Henry Howland was agreed with to make "a pare of Stocks and Whiping posts."

large business in sawing lumber. His will was dated 22, 8, 1729. He says, "My wife having unjustly departed from me and clandestinely taken with her a great part of my household goods, I give her to have and enjoy her thirds." This certainly shows a forgiving and generous disposition! He mentions children Zoeth, Henry, Thomas, Stephen, William, Mary, Sarah, and Meribah. Zoeth had the part of the farm west of the way, Thomas east of the way, and "Stephen 30 acres of land Lying near y^e new saw mill." Inventory, £843. Henry's homestead was situated a little to the west of the Apponegansett Friends' meeting-house, on the opposite side of the road. There are still evidences there of a building. His land was bounded on the west by that of his brother Nicholas. Children :

- 116. i. EDWARD, b. 10, 8, 1698; d. 29, 11, 1753; m. Sarah ——. Had ch.:
1, Ruth, b. 15, 6, 1722; 2, Edward, b. 22, 12, 1723; 3, Patience, b. 28, 1, 1726; 4, Stephen, b. 4, 2, 1732.
- 117. ii. ZOETH, b. 3, 11, 1701; d. —.
- 118. iii. HENRY, b. 3, 4, 1703; d. —.
- iv. MARY, b. 27, 5, 1706; d. —; m. 19, 10, 1728, James Russell, of Dartmouth.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. 9, 5, 1708; d. 7 mo., 1708.
- 119. vi. THOMAS, b. 6, 6, 1709; d. —.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 17, 9, 1711; d. —; m. 1732, Edward Briggs, of Dartmouth.

Children by second wife :

- 120. viii. STEPHEN, b. 14, 5, 1716; d. —.
- ix. DEBORAH, b. 9, 3, 1717; d. —.
- 121. x. WILLIAM, b. 30, 3, 1720; d. —.
- xi. MERIBAH, b. —; d. —.

William (121) m. about 3, 11, 1741, Joanna, dau. of William Jr. and Meribah (Slocum) Ricketson, of Dartmouth. William Howland died before 1746, and Joanna m. Nathaniel Howland. William and Joanna had William, b. 30, 1, 1744, who m. 26, 5, 1763, Hope Almy, of Dartmouth, and had one child, Joanna, b. 2, 1, 1765.

95.

87. NICHOLAS,^{3*} (*Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) b. —; “m. 26, 10, 1697, Hannah, dau. of Lieut. John Woodman, of Little Compton, R. I.” (Tiverton (R. I.) T. R.)† He died before 7, 5, 1722, at which date his will was admitted to probate in the Bristol co. office. Hannah’s will, dated 9, 3, 1734, mentions ch., “Samuel, Nicholas, Daniel, Job, Benjamin, little dau. Edith, Abigail Russell, Mary Tucker, Rebecca Sanford, and Hannah Wood”; inventory, £1701; calls her deceased husband a farmer.‡ The dates of birth and death of the children and grandchildren of Nicholas are from the D. R. He was a large real estate owner, and seems to have carried on a tannery as well as farming. His homestead was situated west of Apponegansett meeting-house, on the opposite side of the road, and his real estate there extended from that of his brother Henry westward to what is now called the Chase road. This neighborhood was called Pascamansett, from the river that flowed through it.§ He owned Gooseberry Neck, at the mouth of Buzzard’s Bay. He seems, like his brothers, to have been a successful business man, highly respected and trusted by the community. He held a number of town offices from 1702 to 1712. Children:

i. ABIGAIL, b. 3, 9, 1698; d. —; m. Benjamin Russell, 22, 12, 1720.

ii. MARY, b. 21, 7, 1700; d. —; m. 22, 12, 1720, Joseph Tucker, of Dartmouth, who was b. 7, 11, 1696, d. 21, 5, 1790. ||

* The writer has been unable to find any record evidence of the parentage of Nicholas, but two facts lead to the undoubted conclusion that he was son of Zoeth, namely: His widow was the native of a town adjoining the one where Daniel (93) owned a ferry, and he may have been in Daniel’s employ at the time; again, he settled close by Nathaniel (91,) Benjamin (92,) and Henry (94,) all of whom were without doubt his brothers. He was probably the youngest child, and his name did not get on the public records.

† John Woodman, of Little Compton, b. 1637, m. 1675, Hannah Timberlake, b. 1656. Had: 1, Robert; 2, Hannah, who m. Nicholas Howland, 26, 10, 1697.—*Little Compton (R. I.) Records*.

‡ “1729. Voted that Hannah Howland shall have 14s. for boarding Wm. Palmer, the town school-master.”—*D. R.*

§ Nicholas’ will, dated 9, 3, 1721, gave eldest son Samuel all his Mott farm, 230 acres, at Nokochuck (Westport); to son Nicholas his land at the pond on the south side of county road, where Philip Cummings (Cummings) formerly lived; to his wife, land at Pascamansett, and she was appointed sole executrix. Inventory of real estate, £3427, besides house, bark mill, and tan vats, £1550.

|| For a partial list of the descendants of Joseph and Mary Tucker, see Appendix.

- iii. REBECKAH, b. 9, 2, 1702; d. —; m. 17, 3, 1722, William Sanford, of Dartmouth, son of William of Portsmouth, R. I.
122. iv. SAMUEL, b. 20, 2, 1704; d. —.
123. v. NICHOLAS, b. 13, 5, 1706; d. —.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 10, 7, 1708; d. 23, 2, 1773; m. 10, 3, 1728, William Wood, of Dartmouth.
124. vii. JOSEPH, b. 24, 8, 1710. He is not mentioned in his mother's will, and probably died young.
125. viii. DANIEL, b. 28, 7, 1712; d. —.
126. ix. BENJAMIN, b. 30, 9, 1716; d. —.
127. x. JOB, b. 26, 7, 1719; d. —.
- xi. EDITH, b. —; d. —; m. 1740, Daniel Russell, of Dartmouth.

96.

89. SAMUEL,³ (*Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Freetown; “m. 27, 7, 1708, Mary Merrihew, of Dartmouth.” (D. R.)* “They lived at Pembroke.” (Davis’ Plymouth.) He was a prominent citizen of Freetown, where he resided during his whole life. He was surveyor of highways in 1701, 1702, and 1704; constable in 1707; register of deeds for Bristol co. in 1721 and 1745; justice of the peace for Bristol co. from 1730 to 1744. Children:

128. i. ZEBULON, b. —; d. —; m. Lydia Cushing.
129. ii. CALEB, b. —; d. —; m. 25, 1, 1739, Deborah Oldham. Had Isaachar, baptized 25, 9, 1763.
- iii. RUTH, b. —; d. —.
130. iv. SAMUEL, b. —; d. —; m. 13, 10, 1738, Sarah Joy.
131. v. ICHABOD, b. —; d. —.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. —; d. —; m. Robert Holmes.

97.

89. ISAAC,³ (*Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Freetown; “m. Alice, dau. of Lamson Sherman, of Portsmouth, R. I., 19, 10, 1701.”† These records call Isaac son of Samuel of Freetown. From this Isaac descended the late William

*Davis’ Plymouth says this Samuel m. Sarah Joy. This must be an error, as it says Samuel (130) m. Sarah Joy.

†Portsmouth (R. I.) town records.

Howland Taylor, of New Bedford, who spent a great deal of time in searching private and public records all over the county of Bristol, to find Job, Isaac's son, who was a missing link. Near the close of his life he found one of Job's descendants on an island in Narragansett Bay, who supplied him with the long-sought-for information, as will be seen hereafter. Children :

- 132. i. JOB, b. 23, 1, 1703; d. 19, 9, 1763.
- ii. MARY, b. 31, 4, 1704; d. —.

98.

89. ABRAHAM,³ (*Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Freetown, 9, 5, 1675; m. (says Davis' Plymouth) about 1700, Ann, dau. of Nathaniel Colson, of Newport, R. I. If so, she could not have lived long, as other records say he married Annie Rouse, who was probably the mother of most of his children, as his first son was named Rouse. He originally settled in Pembroke, and was one of the earlier settlers of Hanson, which was a part of Pembroke. In Pembroke he was a surveyor of highways in 1720, and fence-viewer in 1724. They were buried in Hanson, and on his headstone are the words, "Abraham, consort of Mrs. Annie Howland." Abraham's will, dated 15, 6, 1745, mentions ch. Rouse, Abraham, Samuel, Joseph, Benjamin, Sarah Dawes, Elizabeth Bonney, g. ch. Mary and Jonathan Mitchell, and Howland Beals. Children :

- i. SARAH, b. 28, 8, 1702; d. —; m. 8, 8, 1721, Samuel Dawes, of Bridgewater.
- ii. MARY, b. 17, 9, 1704; d. —; m. 18, 1, 1721, Jacob Mitchell, of Pembroke.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 6, 8, 1706; d. —; m. 29, 10, 1724, Ichabod Bonney, of Pembroke.
- 133. iv. ROUSE, b. 26, 7, 1708; d. 15, 9, 1774.
- v. CONTENT, bap. 21, 9, 1712; d. —.
- 134. vi. ISAAC, b. —; d. —.
- 135. vii. ABRAHAM, b. —; d. —.
- viii. ANNIE, b. —; d. —; m. 10, 11, 1734, Solomon Beals,* of Pembroke.

*Another authority says a daughter married Jedediah Beals.

- ix. ALICE, b. —; d. —; m. 6, 5, 1756, Beriah Sampson. Had 1, Howland, 2, Colson.
136. x. SAMUEL, b. 25, 12, 1717; d. —. He m. and had: 1, Caleb; 2, Samuel; 3, Ichabod; 4, Abbie; 5, Keith.
137. xi. JOSEPH, b. 3, 4, 1722; d. —.
138. xii. BENJAMIN, b. 30, 9, 1724; d. —; m. 16, 2, 1743, Experience Edgarton, of Halifax. Had: 1, Colson, b. 1744; 2, Priscilla, b. 1746.
139. xiii. ZEBULON, b. —; d. —. Settled in Maine.

99.

89. JOHN,³ (*Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Freetown; m. Rebecca —, and had the first five children mentioned below, says Davis' Plymouth. The Swanzy T. R. mention a John who m. 13, 5, 1725, Freelove, dau. of William and Susanna Wood, b. 19, 3, 1703, and that they had the next seven children mentioned below. The last two below are in Scituate T. R. as children of John and Freelove.* Joshua, brother of this John, had 13 children. John's children:

140. i. A son, b. 28, 2, 1717; d. —.
- ii. REBECCA, b. 13, 9, 1718; d. —.
- iii. SARAH, b. 20, 3, 1720; d. —.
- iv. PENELOPE, b. 22, 5, 1722; d. —.
- v. SUSANNA, b. 17, 11, 1723; d. —.
- vi. MARY, b. 23, 5, 1726; d. —.
- vii. FREELOVE, b. 8, 2, 1730; d. —; m. 7, 4, 1758, Ezra Stone.
- viii. SUSANNA, b. 12, 4, 1731; d. —.
- ix. HULDAH, b. 6, 11, 1733; d. —.
141. x. JOHN, b. 13, 3, 1735; d. —.
- xi. MIRIAM, b. 8, 2, 1742; d. —.
142. xii. JOHN, b. 14, 1, 1744; d. —.
143. xiii. CALEB, b. 6, 1, 1746; d. —.
144. xiv. SAMUEL, b. 4, 10, 1748; d. —.

*This has been a matter of much difficulty. From all the facts the writer can gather, he is inclined to believe that John who married Freelove Wood is this John, and that she was his second wife. Many of the descendants of John and Freelove have a tradition that they come from the Tiverton Howlands, but there is no documentary evidence to connect them with that branch of the family.

100.

89. JOSHUA,³ (*Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Freetown; m. 1st, 12, 5, 1709, Elizabeth Holloway, of Taunton; m. 2d, 17, 2, 1725, Dorothy Lee. Joshua lived for a time in Taunton, but we find him again a resident of Freetown, as will be seen by his father's will. Children, not in order of birth :

145. i. JOHN, b. 26, 6, 1710; d. 1790.

146. ii. MALACHI, b. 7, 12, 1711; d. 21, 7, 1802.

147. iii. JOB, b. —; d. —; m. Jemima Booth, of Middleborough. Had 1, Judith; 2, Job.

iv. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —.*

148. v. GERSHOM, b. —; d. —.

149. vi. JOSHUA, b. —; d. —.

Children by second wife :

150. vii. SAMUEL, b. 6, 2, 1726; d. —.

151. viii. ISAAC, b. 4, 3, 1727; d. 1812.

152. ix. PHILIP, b. 15, 11, 1730; d. —.

153. x. GEORGE, b. 18, 6, 1732; d. —.

154. xi. GERSHOM, b. 3, 3, 1734; d. 1823.

xii. PHEBE, b. 18, 3, 1739; d. —.

xiii. BETSEY, b. 3, 9, 1741; d. —; m. Levi Rounseville.†

102.

91. JOHN,⁴ (*Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 14, 4, 1687; m. 2, 8, 1712, Mary Cook, of Tiverton or Portsmouth, R. I. He was a carpenter. He was kicked by a horse in 1749, causing a serious injury, from which he died. His estate was divided 2, 11, 1749. He was a very zealous member of the Apponegansett meeting. He shingled the old Apponegansett meeting-house in 1733. John's will, dated 1749, mentions wife Mary, and ch. : 1, Prince; 2, Israel; 3, John; 4, Nathaniel; 5, Hannah. He calls himself a farmer. Israel lived in Oblong, N. Y. The inventory

*She m. 2, 10, 1740, William Nelson, of Middleborough, and had three sons who were Baptist ministers.

† Levi Rounseville was of Freetown, and a grandson of Philip Rounseville, who m. Mary Howland, dau. of Samuel (89.) He was captain of a company of minute men at Lexington in 1775. He was b. 1739; d. 8, 1, 1815; m. ad, Polly Brown.

of John's estate was £9582. About 1730 he was credited as a delegate to the Apponegansett Monthly Meeting from Rochester, from which it appears that he resided in that town at that date.* Children :

155. i. ISRAEL, b. 13, 6, 1713. D. R. call this child Israel; some records, Isaac.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 1, 6, 1715; d. —; m. 10 mo., 1746, Jonathan Sisson, Jr.; m. 2, 7, 1761, Joseph Gifford?
- iii. RUTH, b. 28, 2, 1717; d. 2, 3, 1736, unmarried.
156. iv. JOHN, b. 28, 9, 1719; d. —; m. Deborah —.
157. v. NATHANIEL, b. 7, 5, 1721 (D. R.,) 1726 (D. F. R.); d. —; m. Joanna Ricketson.
158. vi. PRINCE, b. 25, 4, 1727; d. —.
159. vii. COOK? b. —; d. —.

103.

91. JAMES,⁴ (*Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 18, 2, 1689; m. Deborah Cook.† Deborah was a member of the Presbyterian church, and James, who was a member of the Apponegansett meeting, lost his membership for marrying out of the meeting. The records of Tiverton, R. I., have the following entry: "Married in Tiverton James Howland of Dartmouth and Deborah Cook of Tiverton, July 25, 1717." She was probably a sister of James' brother John's wife. James was one of the most active of his father's sons in town affairs, his name appearing more frequently on the town records than any of the others. He was surveyor of highways in 1711; on the jury in 1721; fence-viewer in 1722; town clerk in 1725; surveyor in 1726; moderator of the town meeting in 1730 and 1734; selectman in 1729-33; assessor in 1734, '35, '36, '39; constable in 1737; grand juror in 1742. Children :

* "13 Jan. 1711. Voted that John Howland should have forty two pounds out of the treasury to buy boards, brick and glass, for the town house."—D. R.

† Francis Cook, with child John, came in the Mayflower in 1620, and his wife Esther, with children Jacob and Esther, came in the Anne in 1623. Their daughter Mary was born in 1626. John m. Sarah, dau. of Richard Warren of the Mayflower, in 1634. Jacob, b. in Holland, m. Damaris, dau. of Stephen Hopkins of the Mayflower. Jane m. Experience Mitchell. Esther m. Richard Wright, Mary m. John Thompson. John Cooke settled in Dartmouth.

160. i. THOMAS, b. 1, 12, 1718; d. 28, 10, 1798.
 161. ii. JAMES, b. 3, 11, 1719; d. 28, 10, 1773.
 iii. DEBORAH, b. 6, 3, 1722; d. —.
 iv. ELIZABETH, b. 12, 7, 1724; d. —; m. 18, 8, 1744, Reuben Swain.
-

104.

91. GEORGE,⁴ (*Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 4, 12, 1693; m. 1724, Hannah Aiken, of Westport. George always resided in Dartmouth, and was a farmer; was prominent in politics, and a member of the Friends' meeting. He was on the petit jury in 1726, the grand jury in 1727, was chosen surveyor in 1735, and constable in 1742. Children:

162. i. JOSEPH, b. 16, 3, 1732; d. 16, 1, 1777.
 ii. SARAH, b. —; d. —; m. 4, 10, 1753, Henry Howland (184.)
-

106.

92. ISAAC,⁴ (*Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born at Round Hills, Dartmouth, 30, 1, 1694; m. 29, 12, 1717, Hannah, dau. of Eleazer Allen, of Dartmouth. Isaac died 22, 9, 1778, and Hannah died 28, 4, 1736. Isaac owned and worked a farm in the south part of the town. He seems to have been an active member of the Friends' meeting, and to have had the confidence of his fellow-townsmen. He was selectman in 1727, surveyor in 1731, constable in 1732 and 1733, on the jury in 1734, etc. Children:

- i. MERIBAH, b. 30, 9, 1718; d. —; m. 18, 2, 1742, Job Briggs.
 163. ii. BENJAMIN, b. 31, 11, 1720; d. —.
 iii. ANNE, b. 9, 7, 1723; d. —; m. 2, 4, 1744, Daniel Gifford.
 164. iv. ABRAHAM, b. 9, 9, 1726; d. 10, 9, 1781.
 165. v. ISAAC, b. 9, 9, 1726; d. 2, 8, 1811.
 vi. HANNAH, b. 3, 11, 1729; d. —; m. — Aiken.
 vii. ABIGAIL, b. 10, 6, 1731; d. —.
 166.viii. HUMPHREY, b. 11, 9, 1734; d. 1783, at Hispaniola. He was a master-mariner, and lived in Westport.

107.

92. BARNABAS,⁴ (*Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born at Round Hills, in Dartmouth, 16, 9, 1699; m. 1st, 30, 4, 1724, Rebecca, dau. of John Lapham of the same town, who was b. 5, 8, 1707, and d. 7, 9, 1736; m. 2d, 16, 4, 1750, Penelope, widow of Jedediah Allen, of Dartmouth. Barnabas died 19, 2, 1773. His will was dated 10, 10, 1768, at which date there were living his wife Penelope and all his children. Benjamin was appointed executor. The Friends' records, 19, 1, 1750, say Barnabas had been in prison twelve months for "refusing to go to war." At the same meeting intention of marriage was announced between Barnabas Howland and Penelope Allen. Children :

- i. JUDITH, b. 14, 1, 1725; d. —; m. 29, 7, 1744, Joseph Russell. Had ch.: 1, Gilbert; 2, Barnabas; 3, Abraham; 4, Humphrey; 5, Rebecca; 6, Judith; 7, Mary; 8, Patience; 9, Martha; 10, Elizabeth; 11, Joseph.
167. ii. BENJAMIN, b. 25, 4, 1727; d. —.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 20, 1, 1730; d. 7, 6, 1789; m. 3, 9, 1749, William, son of Jonathan Smith.*
- iv. SILVIA, b. 28, 2, 1732; d. 5, 2, 1822; m. 11, 3, 1748, Jonathan, son of Jonathan Smith. Had son Abram, who m. Zerviah Ricketson and had 19 children.
168. v. GIDEON, b. 29, 3, 1734; d. 2, 5, 1823.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 9, 7, 1735; d. 21, 2, 1776; m. 1, 5, 1754, Jacob Taber, Jr.

* I find a record which says a sister of Gideon Howland m. 1st, Silvester Allen; m. 2d, Levi Smith. He was prominent in Friends' meeting, and served as town constable in 1730.

Elizabeth and William Smith had: 1, Gideon, who m. Patience Ainsworth; 2, Zadock, who m. Elizabeth Huzzey; 3, Judith, who m. David Lapham; 4, Rebecca; 5, Catharine, who m. David Coonley; 6, Caleb, who m. Sarah Rowbach; 7, Noah, who m. Runetta Rowbach; 8, Annie, who m. Richard Van Arnum; 9, Elizabeth, who m. John Taber; 10, Sylvia, who m. James Esmond. Rebecca, dau. of William and Elizabeth Smith, b. 7, 6, 1759, m. 27, 6, 1782, John, son of John Powers, b. 24, 10, 1760; d. 12, 4, 1844. They had dau. Elizabeth (only child) b. 31, 8, 1784; m. 21, 10, 1803, Tobias L., son of Lawrence Hogeboom, of Ghent, N. Y. They had: 1, Joseph P.; 2, Mrs. Helen, widow of Dr. James Hogeboom; 3, John Tobias; 4, Dr. Charles L.; 5, Eliza, b. 24, 4, 1810, d. 22, 8, 1867, m. in 1835, Charles H., son of Moses Bramhall, who now resides in Washington, D. C. He was a lawyer, went to Buffalo in 1835, to Albany in 1839, and was appointed county judge in 1847; went to New York city in 1854, where in 1857 he was on the board of port wardens for nine years. After the death of his wife he bought, in 1868, a farm in Fairfax co., Va., where he lived nine years. Gen. Canby appointed him judge of the Virginia Circuit Court for the Richmond circuit, which office he filled creditably for two years. Children living: 1, William Leggett, b. 26, 7, 1839, m. Anna T., dau. of Charles and Elizabeth S. Howland—no children, living in Washington in 1884; 2, Frank J., b. 9, 4, 1846, m. Jeannie, dau. of Robert H. Nicholas—has a son Robert N., b. 18, 3, 1878, and resided in Chicago in 1884; 3, John Tobias, b. 6, 10, 1849, m. 1874, Sarah H., only child of Isaac D. Wetsell, of Albany, N. Y., where they now reside with a family of four children.

109.

93. DANIEL,⁴ (*Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Tiverton, R. I., 29, 5, 1691; m. Judith —, 18, 7, 1713, who was born 6, 3, 1687, and died 9, 4, 1769, at the residence of her son Daniel, in East Greenwich, R. I. Some of their children were born in Portsmouth, R. I. He was associated with his father in ferrying. He represented Portsmouth in the Rhode Island General Assembly in 1744 and 1748, and was an assistant in 1742-46 and in 1765. He was admitted a freeman in Portsmouth in 1717; was auditor of the town in 1742. He was clerk of the court of common pleas in 1759. Daniel and his brother were concerned in navigation, and experienced severe losses, which induced Daniel to attempt a different business, and in the year 1748 he purchased a small farm in the township of East Greenwich, R. I., and not long after removed there, with his wife and son and son's wife and two children. In 1752 he died suddenly of a fit. Judith survived her husband a number of years, retaining in advanced age that brightness of intellect and soundness of judgment which had shone conspicuously through earlier life. She died aged 82 years. At the decease of Daniel Sen., Daniel Jr. came into possession of the farm, and it has remained in the family. Children:

- 169. i. JOHN, b. 4, 12, 1718; d. —. A John and wife Rebecca, of Tiverton, R. I., mortgaged their property, 14, 2, 1766.
- 170. ii. ISAAC, b. 1719; d. —.
- iii. LUCIANNA, b. 1720; d. —.
- 171. iv. JOSHUA, b. 1721; d. —.
- 172. v. DANIEL, b. 7, 12, 1724; d. 7, 8, 1802.
- 173. vi. JOSEPH, b. 1731; d. —.

110.

93. JOHN,⁴ (*Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born at Tiverton, R. I., 29, 7, 1696; m. 4, 12, 1718, Bathsheba, dau. of Isaac Barker, of Portsmouth, R. I. He was a distiller in Tiverton, R. I., near the railroad bridge, a prominent man in

town affairs, and a member of the General Assembly. He died at Newport, R. I., at an advanced age. After his father's death, John bought his brothers' shares of his father's estate. He is recorded in 1733 as a merchant at Tiverton, and in 1747-8 he represented that town in the state legislature. The town meetings were held in his house, and he served as moderator of them for many years. Their children's births are in Tiverton town records, as below :

174. i. DANIEL S., b. 8, 10, 1719; d. without issue; m. 22, 1, 1740, Sarah Slocum, and lived at Tiverton, R. I.
 175. ii. THOMAS, b. 25, 4, 1722; d. —.
 iii. MERCY, b. 9, 10, 1723; d. 5, 11, 1736.
 176. iv. JOHN, b. 29, 12, 1728; d. 16, 2, 1730.

All the children died before their father but Thomas, who represented himself at probate as sole heir.

III.

93. ISAAC,⁴ (*Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born at Tiverton, R. I., 7, 4, 1698; m. 10, 9, 1728, Elizabeth, dau. of John Brown, of Tiverton. He was a joiner, living in Sandwich in 1719, when he sold his share of his father's estate to his brother John, who was a shipwright at Tiverton, R. I. He served the town of Tiverton as constable in 1740. The Tiverton T. R. have something regarding the birth and death of their children. Children :

177. i. WILLIAM, b. —; d. —.
 178. ii. SAMUEL, b. —; d. —; m. 17, 9, 1750, Elizabeth, dau. of Obed and Hannah Butler. He probably kept Howland's ferry at Tiverton, R. I. The town meetings were held in his house, and he was a good deal in public life.
 179. iii. JOHN, b. —; d. —.
 iv. MARY, b. —; d. —.

II3.

93. BENJAMIN,⁴ (*Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born at Tiverton, R. I., 23, 5, 1703; m. 1, 4, 1727, Sarah, dau. of

Joseph Wanton * of the same town, b. 27, 4, 1696. He was a mariner. Tiverton records say Benjamin died, and Sarah married Thomas Spencer, of East Greenwich, R. I. Upon the death of Benjamin, his widow was appointed administratrix of the estate. Children :

180. i. BENJAMIN, b. 9, 7, 1730; d. at sea in early life.

181. ii. WANTON, b. 2, 1, 1733; d. soon after 1755. (Tiverton (R. I.) T. R.)

117.

94. ZOETH,⁴ (*Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 3, 11, 1701; m. Sarah ——. He was a town officer of Dartmouth in 1731. He lived in Westport during the last of his life, where he was a farmer. Children :

i. LYDIA, b. 31, 5, 1725; d. —.

ii. HANNAH, b. 27, 12, 1726; d. —; m. 6, 12, 1750, James, son of Richard Sisson.

182. iii. DANIEL, b. 6, 3, 1728; d. —; pub. 21, 10, 1752, with Rachel Tripp, of Dartmouth. Had son Daniel.

183. iv. PHILIP, b. 21, 3, 1731; d. —.

118.

94. HENRY,⁴ (*Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 3, 4, 1703; "m. 24, 2, 1728, Hannah Smith of the same town." (D. F. R.) A Henry m. Elizabeth Briggs, 27, 12, 1722. This was doubtless the first wife of this Henry, and probably a sister of his brother Thomas' wife. Children :

184. i. HENRY, b. 26, 6, 1729; d. —.

ii. DEBORAH, b. 9, 5, 1733; d. —; m. Joseph Slade; intention dated 9th mo., 1760.

* Joseph Wanton was the son of Edward Wanton, of Scituate, Mass., who was a Quaker. Edward's property was seized at various dates, as follows: In 1676, "five pewter platters for the preist's rate"; in 1680, "2 oxen & a cow for ditto"; in 1685, "a cow for ditto"; in 1696, "a puter plater & a bason valued at 10s."—*Pembroke Friends' Records*.

In 1707-8 the Quarterly Meetings were held at his house at Scituate. His son Joseph settled in Tiverton, R. I., where he served as selectman, and in 1715 was chosen minister of the town.

The children of Joseph Wanton were as follows: 1, Elizabeth, b. 5, 1, 1690, m. Abraham Borden, of Tiverton; 2, Edward, b. 20, 4, 1692; 3, Gideon C., b. 20, 10, 1693; 4, Sarah, b. 27, 4, 1696, m. Benjamin Howland (113); 5, Joseph, b. 9, 1, 1698; 6, Mary, b. 10, 6, 1700, m. Thomas Richardson, of Newport, R. I.

119.

94. THOMAS,⁴ (*Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 6, 6, 1709; m. 17, 12, 1733, Content Briggs, of Dartmouth. Child:

185. i. DAVID, b. 25, 8, 1734; d. —; was pub. 8, 12, 1753, with Zerviah Russell, who d. 29, 10, 1815, aged about 80 years.

120.

94. STEPHEN,⁴ (*Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 14, 5, 1716; m. 22, 12, 1743, Mary Briggs. (D. R.) A Stephen whom the writer has some reason to believe to be this Stephen, settled in Washington Hollow, N. Y., near Nine Partners Friends' school. From his descendants the following particulars are gathered:

His wife's name was Mary. He owned and sailed in a West India merchantman from New Bedford? The last voyage, the vessel went ashore in a storm and was wrecked. Stephen was mate of her at the time. It was reported and believed in New Bedford that the crew were lost, but they were not. When Stephen returned to his home his wife was rinsing clothes at the well in the yard, and he reached her side before she knew of the presence of any one. Upon looking around she fainted and fell to the ground. She was borne into the house by her husband, and it required considerable effort to resuscitate her. This occasioned a good deal of excitement in the little village of New Bedford. He discontinued sea service at this time, sold his goods and chattels, and, accompanied by his wife and maiden sisters Mary and Elizabeth? moved to Dutchess co., N. Y. He was about 6 feet in height, weighing over 200 pounds. His son Stephen was about 5 feet 10 inches, and weighed as high as 250 pounds; his g. s. Stephen was about 5 feet 10 inches, and weighed over 200 pounds; his g. s. Nehemiah measured 6 feet 2½ inches, was erect and strong; his g. g. s. William, son of Nehemiah, has weighed as high as 264 lbs.

Children of Stephen, son of Henry (D. R.):

- i. ABIGAIL, b. 1, 9, 1745; d. —.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 7, 3, 1748; d. —.
- 186. iii. PRINCE, b. 29, 11, 1749; d. —.

Children of Stephen at Washington Hollow, N. Y., as reported by his descendants from hearsay:

- 187. iv. STEPHEN, b. —; d. —.
- v. MARY, b. —; d. —; m. J. C. Bishop and settled in Granville, N. Y., and from them comes a large posterity.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —.

122.

95. SAMUEL,⁴ (*Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 20, 2, 1704; m. 1st, 9, 11, 1723, Sarah, dau. of William Sowle, of Dartmouth; m. 2d, 8, 2, 1748, Ruth Devol, of Dartmouth. He always lived in Dartmouth, where he died. Children:

- 188. i. NICHOLAS, b. 1, 1, 1725; d. —.
- 189. ii. SAMUEL, b. 12, 3, 1727; d. 22, 3, 1813.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 27, 2, 1728; d. —; m. 1746, Jonathan, son of Jonathan Sisson, of Westport.
- iv. SARAH, b. 31, 8, 1731; d. —; m. Francis Barber.
- v. ALICE, b. 6, 12, 1733; d. —.
- vi. MARY, b. 14, 12, 1736; d. —.
- 190. vii. WILLIAM, b. 24, 10, 1738; d. 1787; m. 7, 8, 1768, Sarah Brownell.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 2, 4, 1741; d. —.

Children by second wife:

- 191. ix. SILAS, b. 8, 8, 1749; d. —.
- x. EUNICE, b. 4, 6, 1751; d. —.
- 192. xi. REUBEN, b. 18, 11, 1754; d. —; m. 19, 11, 1783, Hannah Brownell.
- 193. xii. DANIEL, b. 3, 2, 1757; d. —.
- 194. xiii. WESTON, b. 23, 3, 1759; d. —.

123.

95. NICHOLAS,⁴ (*Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 13, 5, 1706; m. 1st, 25, 3, 1736, Zeruah Russell; m. 2d, 9, 12, 1762, widow Sarah (Cook) Devol, of

Dartmouth. A Nicholas (probably 188) m. Mary Sisson, 19, 9, 1750. (D. F. R.) Children :

- i. RUTH, b. 2, 2, 1737; d. —; m. — Hathaway.
- ii. REBEKAH, b. 23, 8, 1738; d. —; m. 15, 5, 1766, David Briggs.
- 195. iii. TIMOTHY, b. 14, 4, 1743; d. 13, 5, 1800.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 12, 7, 1747; d. —; m. 16, 1, 1773, Barker Little.
- 196. v. JONATHAN, b. 14, 3, 1751; d. —; m. Mary Allen, of Dartmouth, where they always lived. Children: 1, Nicholas, b. 11, 7, 1775, m. — Durfee; 2, James, b. 17, 8, 1777; 3, Hannah.

125.

95. DANIEL,⁴ (*Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 27, ~~27~~⁷, 1712; m. 1st, 2, 4, 1741, Mary, dau. of Eleazer and Deborah (dau. of Deliverance Smith) Slocum, of Dartmouth, who died 14, 6, 1742; m. 2d, 13, 7, 1746, Edith Potter, who died 13, 3, 1815. Children :

- i. MARY, b. 28, 3, 1742; d. —.

Children by second wife :

- ii. LUTHAN, b. 15, 9, 1746; d. —. He m. and had a son Pardon, who m. Sarah — and lived in Dartmouth on what is now called the Luthan Howland place, the old homestead, where his children were born. Pardon and Sarah had: 1, Jonathan D., a master-mariner, who died at Honolulu; 2, Gideon, who died at New Bedford, aged 18; 3, Jabez B., was a master-mariner, and died in South America; 4, James Taylor, died at Charlestown in 1871; 5, Phebe A., m. Gideon Devoll, of New Bedford. James Taylor Howland was born in Dartmouth; m. 1st, Maria, dau. of William Howland; m. 2d, 10, 1, 1856, Sarah (Davis), widow of Isaac Sherman. James T. was a whaling captain and sailed from New Bedford, where they lived until 1863, when they removed to Charlestown, where Mrs. Howland and daughter Adelaide Maria, b. 10, 3, 1856, resided in 1885.
- iii. PHEBE, b. 6, 12, 1747; d. —; m. 1779, Stephen Russell, of Dartmouth.
- iv. MARGARET, b. 18, 3, 1750; d. —.
- 197. v. CALEB, b. 19, 2, 1752; d. —; m. 16, 3, 1777.
- 198. vi. JOSHUA, b. 27, 8, 1754; d. 6, 1, 1822; m. 13, 4, 1788, Eunice Wood, b. 1772, d. about 1820. They settled in Westport. Children: 1, Joshua, b. 27, 8, 1796, d. 17, 8, 1829; 2, Phebe; 3, Hannah, m. Allen Howland, of Dartmouth; 4, Eunice, m. Royal Smith, of Dartmouth, near Russell's Mills; 5, Abigail, m. Godfrey Cornell, of Westport; 6, Nancy, m. Joseph Cornell, of Dartmouth; several sons, who died young. All the children died before 1869.

199. vii. DANIEL, b. 3, 7, 1759; d. 1821. m. Sarah Wood, Feb. 10 - 1788.
 viii. EDITH, b. 31, 7, 1762; d. —; m. 1st, 26, 8, 1785; William Pickens; m. 2d, 27, 3, 1805, Henry Tucker.

126.

95. BENJAMIN,⁴ (Nicholas,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹) born in Dartmouth, 30, 9, 1716, and died there 8, 10, 1755; m. Mary Chase, of Coventry, R. I. He was a well-to-do farmer. He was drowned crossing a bridge on a dark night. Children:

200. i. GIDEON, b. 4, 3, 1750; d. 29, 5, 1821.
 ii. SYLVIA, b. 11, 2, 1752; d. 4, 5, 1822; m. 26, 1, 1770, Humphrey⁴ (Humphrey,³ Deliverance,² John¹) Smith, of Dartmouth. Had Benjamin Howland, who m. 18, 11, 1794, Sylvia⁶ (Elihu,⁵ Giles,⁴ Peleg,³ Giles,² Anthony¹) Slocum, and had ch.: 1, Humphrey, b. 13, 10, 1795, d. 23, 2, 1877; 2, Frederick, b. 5, 5, 1797, d. 8, 6, 1870; 3, Slocum, b. 16, 9, 1799, d. 29, 3, 1802; 4, Elihu S., b. 9, 9, 1802, d. —; 5, Hijah, b. 29, 12, 1804, d. 28, 10, 1867; 6, Cornelius H., b. 12, 7, 1809, d. 28, 6, 1866; 7, Sylvia H., b. 25, 7, 1807, d. 15, 3, 1854; 8, Hetty, b. 16, 7, 1812, d. 6, 11, 1876.
 201. iii. BENJAMIN, b. 12, 10, 1754; d. 23, 9, 1831.

127.

95. JOB,⁴ (Nicholas,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹) born in Dartmouth, 26, 7, 1714 (1719, on p. 84, is an error); m. 27, 1, 1737, Naomi Chase. They always lived in Dartmouth, where he was a farmer. Children:

202. i. JOSEPH, b. 6, 8, 1734; d. —; m. 1764, Bathsheba Sherman.
 ii. EDITH, b. 18, 3, 1741; d. —; m. 1758, Humphrey Smith.
 iii. ABBY, b. 8, 3, 1742; d. —.
 iv. HANNAH, b. 15, 2, 1745; d. —. (A Hannah m. Joseph Gifford, 1761.)
 v. MARY, b. 30, 5, 1746; d. —.
 vi. REBECCA, b. 16, 12, 1748; d. —; m. Stephen Sherman.
 203. vii. JOB, b. 3, 2, 1751; d. —.
 204. viii. DAVID, b. 27, 10, 1753; d. 4, 8, 1754.
 205. ix. ABRAHAM, b. 22, 9, 1756; d. —.
 206. x. GILBERT, b. 25, 9, 1760; d. —.

132.

97. JOB,⁴ (*Isaac*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Rhode Island, 23, 1, 1703; m. Jemima Wilson, of Jamestown, R. I. He lived on the island of Conanicut, Jamestown, R. I., and was a farmer. On his gravestone in that town is this inscription: "Job Howland died Sept. 19, 1763, in the 61st year of his age." Tradition says that Job was "brought up by his cousin Daniel," of Howland's Ferry, (Stone Bridge,) Tiverton, R. I. Children, not in order of birth:

207. i. JOHN, b. —; d. —; m. Mary Coggeshall, of Portsmouth, R. I. He lived on Conanicut Island, and owned the second farm south of the ferry, on the east shore. He died at Jamestown, R. I. Had ch.: 1. Daniel, who owned and lived on the farm south of the ferry and road across Conanicut Island; he also owned the west ferry, and other property on the island; ch., 1, John, 2, Isaac. 2. Mary, m. Benjamin Gardiner, of Middletown, R. I.; d. at Jamestown; had son John, who lived at Conanicut.
208. ii. ISAAC, b. —; d. —. He owned a farm, and lived near the north end of Conanicut till he died, 1809, unmarried.
209. iii. JOB, b. 11, 6, 1742; d. 24, 4, 1790; m. Sarah Beebe, of Newport, R. I. He lived in Newport and Taunton, and had ch.: 1, Samuel; 2, Isaac; 3, Job; 4, Peregrine; 5, Sarah, who m. Robert W. Gardiner, d. at Newport, R. I., had son Chandler who lived at Nantucket, and whose daughter m. Bethuel Penniman, of New Bedford; 6, Elizabeth, m. Albert W. Gardiner.
210. iv. WILLIAM, b. —; d. —.
211. v. PEREGRINE, b. —; d. —. He never married. He was master of a vessel, and sailed in the employ of Isaac Howland (165,) of New Bedford. Later in life he kept a shop in the Isaac Howland house, corner of Union and First streets, New Bedford. He died at Taunton, and his will is dated May 3, 1783. Inventory of estate, £361 6s. 7d.
212. vi. ABEL, b. —; d. —.
213. vii. SAMUEL, b. —; d. —.
- viii. ROSANNA, b. —; d. —; m. — Fish, of Taunton.
- ix. ALICE, b. —; d. —; m. — Fish, of Taunton.
- x. MARY, b. —; d. —; m. Col. Drury, of Grafton.

133.

98. ROUSE,⁴ (*Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Pembroke, 1708; m. 1st, 27, 11, 1729, Anna Bonney; m. 2d, 23, 7, 1744, Lydia, dau. of Samuel Bowles, of Roches-

ter, b. 8, 3, 1724. The Pembroke T. R. give the marriage of Rouse Howland and Annie Bonney, 29, 12, 1729, and a child of the same, Anna, b. 25, 4, 1743.

Children, not in order of birth :

- 214. i. PEREZ, b. —; d. —.
 - ii. BEULAH, b. —; d. —; m. Charles Bisbee.
 - 215. iii. JOSEPH, b. —; d. —.
 - iv. DIANA, b. 1, 7, 1756; d. 7, 9, 1805; m. 20, 5, 1779, Lot, son of Blaney Phillips and Christian Wadsworth. Lot and Diana had: 1, Ezra, b. 27, 10, 1779, d. 6, 7, 1856, by lightning; 2, Mehitable, b. 12, 5, 1783, d. 10, 6, 1872, m. E. B. Keene; 3, Lydia, b. 7, 4, 1786, d. 2, 10, 1820, m. R. Holmes; 4, Sarah, b. 11, 6, 1788, d. 11, 9, 1833, m. B. Barker; 5, Diana, b. 7, 3, 1791, d. 18, 3, 1875, m. Joseph Allen, Jr.; 6, Christian Wadsworth, b. 2, 9, 1793, d. 8, 5, 1829, m. C. Monroe; 7, Blaney, b. 30, 11, 1797, d. 8, 5, 1829, m. Chloe Murdock. Ezra, son of Lot and Diana (Howland) Phillips, m. 1st, 16, 11, 1809, Mehitable Allen; m. 2d, 25, 9, 1814, Lucy Chamberlain; and m. 3d, 5, 5, 1833, wid. Abigail (Phillips) Pratt. Had ch.: 1, Ezra, b. 10, 10, 1810, d. 15, 5, 1882; 2, Mehitable A., b. 22, 12, 1811, m. Charles Beal; 3, Lucy P., b. 30, 5, 1818, d. 16, 11, 1858, m. — Monroe; 4, George, b. 7, 7, 1824, d. 30, 1, 1859, m. Bethia Hathaway; 5, Lot, b. 13, 2, 1841, m. Sarah A. Barker. Ezra, son of Ezra and Mehitable (Allen) Phillips, m. 27, 11, 1834, Catherine Hitchcock Tilden, dau. of Dr. Calvin Tilden and Catherine Hitchcock, and had ch.: 1, Calvin T., b. 3, 3, 1836, m. Maria E. Josselyn; 2, Catherine, b. 14, 5, 1842, d. 30, 12, 1843; 3, Morrill A., b. 27, 2, 1844, m. Sophia R. Simmons; 4, Charles F., b. 21, 4, 1846; 5, Alfred T., b. 16, 11, 1849, d. 5, 3, 1850.
 - v. ELSIE, b. —; d. —; m. Silas Cross.
 - vi. DELIVERANCE, b. —; d. —; m. E. Crocker.
 - vii. LYDIA, b. —; d. —; m. Joseph Leavitt.
 - viii. LUCY, b. —; d. —; m. — Wilson.
 - ix. REBECCA, b. —; d. —; m. Daniel Childs.
 - x. BAGA, b. —; d. —; never married.
- Davis' Plymouth gives a child Zeruiah, but descendants of Rouse think this was a child of Lydia Bowles by a subsequent husband.

135.

98. ABRAHAM,⁴ (*Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Pembroke; m. 1731, Sarah Simmons. He lived and died in Pembroke, where he held public offices in 1745, '49, '52. Children :

- i. ANN, b. 5, 7, 1732; d. —; m. 12, 7, 1756, Gideon Ross, of Hanson.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 9, 5, 1734; d. —; m. Isaac Delano.

216. iii. SYLVESTER, b. 27, 7, 1736; d. —.
 iv. RACHEL, b. 26, 10, 1738; d. —; m. Stephen Stockbridge.
 v. SARAH, b. 15, 8, 1740; d. —; m. — Haynes.
 vi. BETTY, b. 15, 4, 1743; d. —; m. 7, 9, 1766, Elisha Hatch, of Scituate.
 vii. LYDIA, b. 9, 9, 1745; d. —; m. Noah Simmons.
 viii. REBECCA, b. —; d. —; m. — Martin.
 217. ix. ABRAHAM, b. —; d. —; m. 1793, Elizabeth Finney. Had: 1, William, b. 1794, m. Polly B. Clark, 1816, and had Mary; 2, Betsey, b. 1797, m. John Swift.
 218. x. ISAAC, b. —; d. —; m. Sarah Doten.
 xi. JOANNA, b. —; d. —; m. — Barlow.
 219. xii. JACOB, b. —; d. —; m. Sarah ——. Had: 1, Sally; 2, Betsey; 3, Lydia.
 xiii. NAOMI, b. —; d. —.
 xiv. RUTH, b. —; d. —; m. Luke Stetson.
 xv. CONTENT, b. —; d. —; m. Ellis Holmes.

137.

98. JOSEPH,⁴ (*Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Pembroke, 3, 4, 1722; m. 1st, Lydia Pierce; m. 2d, Ruba Whitten. There were fifty years between the first and second marriage, yet he dressed in the same suit at the second ceremony that he wore at the first. Children:

- i. SYLVIA, b. —; d. —.
 ii. PEDDY, b. —; d. —.
 220. iii. PEREZ, b. 3, 12, 1755; d. 6, 12, 1855.
 221. iv. JOSEPH, b. —; d. —.
 v. PEDDY, b. —; d. —.

140.

99. SAMUEL,⁴ (*John*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*.¹) The writer is not certain that this Samuel belongs here, but thinks the first child of John (99) was this Samuel,* who the Swanzey T. R. say, 17, 4, 1740, m. Freelove Seaman, and had the first two children mentioned below. The records of the other children are from Gloucester (R. I.) T. R.† Children:

*One piece of evidence opposed to this theory is the supposition that John had another son Samuel. See page 86.

†The records of Gloucester, R. I., in the census of 1774, have the following Howland families, with the number of members of each: Thomas, 7; Samuel, 10; John, 3; John, Jr., 7; William, 3. In Scituate: Samuel, 11; Edward, 4.

222. i. JOHN, b. 14, 2, 1741; d. —. John, son of Samuel, of Gloucester, R. I., m. Merabe Franklin, dau. of Elisha Franklin, of Scituate, R. I., 15, 9, 1776.—*Gloucester (R. I.) T. R.*
223. ii. THOMAS, b. 26, 2, 1743; d. —.
224. iii. SAMUEL, of Scituate, son of Samuel Howland of Gloucester, m. Hannah Franklin, of Scituate, 3, 12, 1779.*
225. iv. CALEB, b. —; d. —.†
226. v. ACIL, b. —; d. —.†

145.

100. JOHN,⁴ (*Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Freetown, 26, 6, 1710; d. there 1790; m. 28, 10, 1736, Abigail, (or Elizabeth,) dau. of Isaac and Abigail Peirce, of Middleborough. She died in 1786. Children:

- i. JUDITH, b. 10, 4, 1738; died in infancy.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —; m. Job Simmons, of Freetown.
227. iii. JOHN, b. 1742; d. 13, 1, 1810.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. —; d. —; m. Lot Hathaway, of New Bedford. They moved to Vermont, and had: 1, Lot; 2, Paul; and others.
- v. MARY, b. —; d. —; m. John Edminster, of Freetown.
228. vi. RUFUS, b. 6, 5, 1751; d. 2, 6, 1816.
- vii. LEVINA, b. —; d. —; m. Noah Ashley, of Freetown.
- viii. JUDITH, b. 25, 2, 1755; d. —; m. Earl Sears, of Middleborough. Had a son Earl.
229. ix. EZRECK, b. —; d. —.

146.

100. MALACHI,⁴ (*Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Freetown, 7, 12, 1711; m. 1744, Hope Dwelly, and settled in Middleborough, where he died at the age of 90. Children:

230. i. JOHN, b. —; d. —.
231. ii. MALACHI, b. —; d. —.
232. iii. CONSIDER, b. 17, 8, 1752 or '53; d. —. He lived in Middleborough.

*The Scituate records give the following: "Tabitha Howland, dau. Samuel and wife, b. 6, 1, 1745; Samuel, s. of Samuel and Free love, b. 4, 10, 1748."

†Dr. George W. Howland, of Flint, Mich., says that the above Samuel, Jr., had brothers Caleb, Acil, John C., and Thomas.

- iv. MARY, b. —; d. —; m. Peregrine White. Had ch.: 1, Thomas; 2, Malachi; 3, Hope.
233. v. SAMUEL, b. —; d. —.
234. vi. EBENEZER, b. —; d. —. Settled in Middleborough, and had: 1, Jedediah (who m. Susan —, and had,—1, James, 2, Irene, 3, Benjamin, 4, Shubael, 5, John); 2, Elan; 3, Isaac; 4, Abigail; 5, Elizabeth; 6, Hope; 7, Sally.
235. vii. ABRAHAM, b. —; d. —. Settled in Montpelier, Vt. Had two sons; one of them, Nelson, was a physician.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —, unmarried.
- ix. ANN, b. —; d. —, unmarried.

149.

100. JOSHUA,⁴ (*Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Freetown or Taunton; m. Mary Allen, and settled in Freetown. We know nothing more of his history, but think he may have moved to Delaware co., N. Y.; at least, that his son Seth did, as a Seth died there in 1830, and a descendant of this Joshua's nephew Rev. Gershom Howland (245) says she has heard him speak of "cousin Seth." Children, perhaps not in order of birth:

236. i. JOSHUA, b. —; d. —; m. 1st, Phebe Chase, and had: 1, Mary, b. 1788, m. Wm. Rounseville, of Carlisle, N. Y.; 2, Wealtha, b. 1780, m. Edmund Peirce, of Freetown; 3, Phebe, b. 1783, m. Joseph Evans, of Freetown; 4, Keturah, b. 1785, m. Malachi Howland. Joshua m. 2d, 1789, wid. Abigail Peirce, dau. of Silas Hathaway, of Freetown, and had Seth, 1789, who m. 1st, 1808, Abigail Ashley; m. 2d, 1824, Philena Haskins. Seth and Abigail had: 1, Joshua, b. 1809; 2, Almira, b. 1811, m. Noah H. Evans, of Freetown; 3, Adaline, b. 1813; 4, Jephtha, b. 1814, m. Ruth Peirce, of Freetown; 5, William A., b. 1817, m. Frances A. Hundley; 6, Harrison, b. 1820; 7, Frank, b. 1822, m. Harriet Montague. Seth and Philena had: 8, Maria J., b. 1825, m. D. H. Wilbur; 9, Angeline, b. 1828; 10, Sumner M., b. 1829; 11, Caroline C., b. 1830, m. Levi S. Cook, of Milton; 12, Melissa D., b. 1833; 13, Amanda M. F., b. 1835, m. Jacob C. Haskins, of Lakeville; 14, Orleans Jackson, b. 1837; 15, Seth A., b. 1850.
237. ii. SETH, b. —; d. —; m. Mary Russell, of Nantucket.
- iii. KETURAH, b. —; d. —.
- iv. WEALTHA, b. —; d. —; m. 1771, Seth Hathaway.
238. v. PHILO, b. —; d. —.
- vi. MARY, b. —; d. —.

151.

100. ISAAC,⁴ (*Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) m. 1st, 1749, Katharine Howard, of Freetown; m. 2d, 12th mo., 1767, Ruth Mitchell. Children:

239. i. GEORGE, b. —; d. —; m. 1st, Deborah Shaw; m. 2d, wid. Betsey Shaw.

240. ii. SAMUEL, b. —; d. —. Settled in Lisle, Broome co., N. Y.

241. iii. WILLIAM, b. 1767; d. 1847; m. 1790, Elizabeth Bryant, of Freetown.

Had a son William.

iv. RACHEL, b. —; d. —.

v. ROBEA, b. —; d. —.

vi. HANNAH, b. —; d. —.

154.

100. GERSHOM,⁴ (*Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 3, 3, 1734, in Freetown; m. Elizabeth Parker, b. 2, 3, 1737. He served in the French war. Soon after the Revolutionary war, in which his oldest son served, he moved to Delaware co., N. Y., and settled near Deposit. The history of Delaware co., N. Y., (town of Hamden,) has the following item:

Gershom Howland came from Rhode Island in 1796, with his four sons, Joseph, Job, Phineas, and Gershom, and settled in the valley of the Delaware above Hamden village. These young men, of whom Gershom was the youngest, married and had a numerous progeny, who reside in this and other towns of the county. All were landed proprietors except Joseph, who was more of a mechanic than his brothers, and was not the possessor of a farm.

A descendant says these sons of Gershom were hardy, wholesome, intelligent, respectable citizens. They were largely engaged in lumbering, and she says her father, Gershom, Jr., used to steer rafts of lumber down the Delaware River to Trenton and Philadelphia. He was called No. 1 at this business. Children:

242. i. JOSEPH, b. —; d. —; m. Avis Chase. Had: 1, Phineas; 2, Riley; 3, George.

243. ii. PHINEAS, b. —; d. —; m. Mrs. Hannah Frisbee.

244. iii. JOB, b. —; d. —; m. Chloe Graves. Had son Parker, who settled in Lisle, N. Y.

245. iv. GERSHOM, b. 19, 1, 1776; d. 4, 10, 1846.

Gershom and Elizabeth also had three daughters. One was a Howard, one a Williams, one a Cornell. The latter had five children, and their names are a peculiar instance of alliteration. They were as follows: Clarissa, Clarinda, Clinton, Cornelius, Cornelia. The daughters and granddaughters were noted for their thrift, economy, and good housekeeping.

155.

102. ISRAEL,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 13, 6, 1713; d. about 1781; m. Drusilla Wood, of Dartmouth, who d. at the birth of her son Wood. He moved to the town of Pawling, Dutchess co., N. Y., and settled at Quaker Hill. The Oblong (N. Y.) Friends' Meeting records have his children, with the exception of the last two, and Lucy, who was a twin sister of Prince and probably died young. Children:

- i. MARY, b. 26, 2, 1744; d. —.
 - ii. HANNAH, b. 4, 5, 1747; d. —.
 - iii. RUTH, b. 23, 7, 1749; d. 16, 8, 1791.
 - 246. iv. JOHN, b. 30, 10, 1751; d. 13, 7, 1820; m. 23, 2, 1774, Susan Chase.
 - 247. v. WILLIAM, b. 30, 5, 1754; d. —.
 - vi. SARAH, b. 2, 1, 1756; d. —.
 - 248. vii. PRINCE, b. 20, 12, 1757; d. —.
 - viii. LUCY, b. 20, 12, 1757; d. —.
 - 249. ix. BENJAMIN, b. 20, 8, 1759; d. —.
 - 250. x. JAMES, b. 8, 1, 1761; d. —.
 - 251. xi. DANIEL. He is not on the family records, but Wood said he had a brother Daniel.
 - 252. xii. WOOD, b. 4, 10, 1769; d. 16, 4, 1857.
-

156.

102. JOHN,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 28, 9, 1719; m. 5, 12, 1745, Deborah, dau. of John and Dorcas Shepherd, of Dartmouth, where they always lived. Children:

- i. RUTH, b. 24, 12, 1746; d. —.
- ii. REBEKAH, b. 28, 9, 1748; d. —; m. 6, 6, 1766, Thomas Smith.
- iii. DORCAS, b. 4, 10, 1750; d. —.
- 253. iv. LEVI, b. 22, 10, 1752; d. —.
- 254. v. JOHN, b. 16, 2, 1755; d. —; m. 6, 6, 1780, Mary Kirby.

157.

102. NATHANIEL,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 7, 5, 1721 (D. R.,) (D. F. R. say 1726); m. 15, 10, 1746, Joanna Ricketson, wid. of William Howland. He went to Pawling, Dutchess co., N. Y., and settled near his brothers Peleg and Isaac, at Quaker Hill. Children :

- i. MERIBAH, b. 10, 9, 1747; d. —; m. Benjamin Ferris.
- ii. MARY, b. 3, 11, 1749; d. 18, 3, 1818; m. 25, 4, 1776, Joseph Severance.
- 255. iii. PELEG, b. 14, 2, 1752; d. 10, 5, 1814.
- 256. iv. NATHANIEL, b. 2, 8, 1756; d. 2, 1, 1840; m. — Aiken, cousin of his brother Peleg's wife.
- v. DEIDAMIA, b. —; d. —; m. Shadrach Sherman.
- vi. DEBORAH, b. —; d. —; m. — Noxon.
- vii. ROBEA, b. —; d. —; m. Jacob Haviland.
- viii. SARAH, b. —; d. 18, 1, 1846, unmarried.
- ix. TABBY, b. —; d. —.

158.

102. PRINCE,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 25, 4, 1727; m. 27, 12, 1752, Deborah, dau. of Eleazer⁴ (Eleazer,³ Giles,² Anthony,¹) and Deborah (dau. of Deliverance Smith) Slocum. He settled at Quaker Hill, town of Pawling, Dutchess co., N. Y., near his brothers Nathaniel and Isaac, where he had quite a posterity. The three brothers and their families are on the Friends' records there. Prince and his family took a certificate of removal from the Apponegansett meeting to the Oblong* or Nine Partners meeting in 1758. Children :

*Oblong is located on a strip of land of that shape, 580 rods wide, situated along the western boundary of Connecticut, and concerning which that state and New York were in dispute in the

257. i. AZARIAH, b. 16, 9, 1754; d. —; m. 1st, Sarah Hoag, and had Abraham, who died in infancy; m. 2d, Deborah Titus, and had Sarah, who died aged 14.
- ii. ANNA, b. 1756; d. —; m. 1776, Isaac, son of Benjamin and Charlotte Haviland. Had: 1, Eleazer, b. 1779; 2, Parker, b. 1780; 3, Prince, b. 1783; 4, Aschel; 5, Lucy; 6, Elizabeth.
- iii. MARY, b. 1765; d. —; m. Nathaniel Hoag.
- iv. PHEBE, b. 1773; d. —; m. William Quimby.

159.

102. COOK,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, and carried to Dutchess co., N. Y., when a child. His descendants think him a son of this John. The writer cannot reconcile this with the fact that John, who is represented above as being his father, and died in 1749, does not mention Cook in his will; neither do we find his name on any of the Dartmouth town or Friends' records. It is more probable that he was a son of John's brother James, who also married a Cook.* There is no doubt, however, that he went from Dartmouth. Child:

258. i. CHARLES, b. —, in Beekman town, Dutchess co., N. Y. This is the only child we have any knowledge of.

160.

103. THOMAS,⁵ (*James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 1, 12, 1718; m. 25, 6, 1740, Ruth Wing. In the town records appear the following entries:

The intention of marriage between Thomas Howland son of James Howland and Ruth Wing both of Dartmouth have been entered with me this 7th of the month called June 1740.

JABEZ BARKER,
Town Clerk.

early part of the eighteenth century. It attracted the attention and influx of emigration, and the Friends who went thither established a society there as early as 1744, meeting alternately at Oblong and Nine Partners. A number of Howland families went from Dartmouth to this place, as will be seen frequently in these pages.

* This question might be definitely settled by a careful examination of the records of Beekman town, which the writer has not been able to make. Any further information secured will be found in the Appendix.

BRISTOL SS. These are to certify to the Town Clerk of Dartmouth that Thomas Howland and Ruth Wing, both of Dartmouth, was legally married in said Dartmouth this 25th day of June 1740.

per

PHILIP TABER,
Justice Peace.

He owned and lived on a farm at Westport, situated on the north side of the road leading east from Hicks' Bridge, about a mile from the bridge, and on a pathway running north from the road which passes through it. The house stood on the west side of the path, about 500 yards from the road. Another house now stands on the spot. Besides working the farm, he was a manufacturer of spinning-wheels, foot-wheels, chairs, etc. He is frequently mentioned in the town records. He was chosen surveyor of highways in 1736, tithingman in 1738, fence-viewer in 1739, and held other offices. He was a man of great firmness and perseverance, and highly respected. Children :

- i. DEBORAH, b. 25, 9, 1740; d. —; m. Christopher Gifford. Had: 1, George; 2, Jonathan; 3, Warren; 4, Luthan; 5, Perry; 6, Abner; 7, Peace; 8, Hannah; 9, Adrian.
- ii. SOPHIA, b. —; d. —; m. Prince Russell. Had: 1, Matthew; 2, Jonathan; 3, Wing; 4, Deborah; 5, Polly; 6, Ruth.
- iii. RUTH, b. 30, 9, 1743; d. 1773.
- iv. CATHARINE, b. 14, 12, 1745; d. —; m. 2, 10, 1776, Thomas Wilcox. Had: 1, Howland; 2, Allen; 3, Charles; 4, Almy; 5, Deborah; 6, Polly.
259. v. THOMAS, b. 25, 3, 1748; d. 25, 3, 1823.
260. vi. MATTHEW, b. 16, 1, 1751; d. 5, 12, 1834.
261. vii. COOK, b. 4, 4, 1755; d. —.
262. viii. JOHN, b. 15, 11, 1758; d. 20, 1, 1820.
263. ix. CHARLES, b. 4, 6, 1764; d. 7, 1, 1830.
- x. JEMIMAH, b. —; d. —; m. 25, 11, 1774, Prince Wing. Had: 1, Content; 2, Catharine; 3, Ruth; 4, Rhoda; 5, Benjamin; 6, Thomas.

161.

103. JAMES,⁵ (*James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 3, 11, 1719; m. 6, 1, 1740, Elizabeth Wing, b. 1723. He was a successful farmer and buyer and seller of real estate in Dartmouth. Will dated 1778. The

only child mentioned is James. He d. 28, 10, 1778, and left a large estate. Elizabeth d. 10, 10, 1778, and was buried at the Apponegansett meeting-house. Children :

- i. LUCY, b. 19, 6, 1740; d. —; m. Peleg Slocum. Had: 1, Holder; 2, Cook; 3, Christopher.
- 264. ii. JOHN, b. 24, 1, 1742; d. 25, 9, 1826.
- iii. CONTENT, b. 14, 4, 1744; d. 31, 10, 1794; m. Abner Wilcox, 14, 5, 1762. Had: 1, Henry; 2, Stephen; 3, Betsey; 4, Abner.
- iv. SARAH, b. 2, 2, 1746; d. 16, 8, 1805; m. 18, 9, 1769, David Wilcox, brother of Abner.
- 265. v. JAMES, b. 25, 2, 1748; d. 8, 5, 1832; m. 1st, in 1775, Meribah, dau. of David and Reliance Shepherd, who d. 16, 1, 1815; m. 2d, — Hayden. Had: 1. Elizabeth, b. 23, 3, 1776, m. 11, 12, 1798, William Tallman of New Bedford; she and her sister Lucy were married at the same time, and in the same place. Their parents were Friends, and a writer says the daughters took advantage of their absence at meeting and had the ceremony performed in a manner to suit themselves. 2. Lucy, b. 30, 1, 1778, m. 8, 10, 1795, Joseph Ricketson, who kept a retail store in New Bedford, on the northeast corner of the "Four Corners." In the bloom of early life, she was said to be the handsomest woman in New Bedford. 3. James, b. 24, 3, 1786, m. 29, 1, 1806, Edith, dau. of Timothy and Lucy (Allen) Howland, who d. 4, 1, 1849; had—1, Joseph R., b. 17, 7, 1807; 2, Lucy, b. 25, 7, 1811, d. 22, 1, 1836; 3, Elizabeth, m. Charles L. Wood, of New Bedford.
- 266. vi. WING, b. 28, 5, 1750; d. 16, 8, 1805.
- 267. vii. TIMOTHY, b. 14, 5, 1752; d. 17, 12, 1830.
- 268. viii. WARREN, b. 17, 5, 1754; d. 26, 7, 1823.
- ix. Infant, b. —; d. —.
- x. REBECCA, b. 26, 5, 1758; d. 24, 7, 1792; m. John Wood, 18, 11, 1774. Had: 1, Humphrey; 2, Elizabeth; 3, Polly; 4, Daniel; 5, John; 6, Charles; 7, Sally.
- 269. xi. BENJAMIN, b. 5, 10, 1760; d. 2, 10, 1828; m. Deborah Shepherd. Had: 1, Charles, who m. Phebe Smith; 2, William, 3d, b. 11, 5, 1795, d. 19, 4, 1842, m. Rebecca Sherman; 3, Almy, m. Seth Sampson. William, 3d, and Rebecca had: 1, Catharine, b. 18, 5, 1815, m. 8, 11, 1836, Hiram Haskell; 2, Maria E., b. 30, 12, 1818, m. James T., son of Pardon Howland; 3, Benjamin F., b. 31, 5, 1821; 4, Deborah, b. 19, 11, 1824; 5, Nancy S., b. 20, 7, 1827, d. 26, 4, 1846; 6, Mary A., b. 16, 7, 1830, d. 21, 12, 1879; 7, James T., b. 12, 5, 1832, m. about 1854; 8, William F., b. 15, 9, 1834, m. Lizzie Warren. Deborah, dau. of William and Rebecca, m. 22, 1, 1845, Capt. Orrick Smalley,* of New Bedford, and had ch.: 1, Orrick, b. 15, 2, 1852, m. 17, 2, 1874, Eliza A. Fisher; 2, Harry T., b. 30, 3, 1865.
- xii. ALMY, b. 26, 2, 1763; d. 14, 9, 1791.

*See Appendix for sketch of Capt. Smalley.

270. xiii. JONATHAN, b. 16, 4, 1765; d. 7, 9, 1846.

271. xiv. DAVID, b. 18, 6, 1766; d. 23, 12, 1854.

xv. ELIZABETH, b. 5, 11, 1769; d. 7, 5, 1795; m. 10. 8, 1789, Richard Sanford. Had: 1, Charles; 2, Almy.

162.

104. Capt. JOSEPH,⁵ (*George,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born in Dartmouth, 16, 3, 1732; m. 9, 5, 1764, Bathsheba, dau. of Seth and Ruth (Lapham) Sherman, of Dartmouth, b. 22, 3, 1741. Children:

272. i. NATHANIEL, b. 13, 4, 1768; d. 30, 3, 1830.

ii. SARAH, b. 5, 4, 1769; d. —.

163.

106. BENJAMIN,⁵ (*Isaac,⁴ Benjamin,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born in Dartmouth, 1720; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John and Sarah Brown, of Tiverton, R. I., (see note, p. 115,) b. 10, 9, 1728. Benjamin was a farmer, and lived at Smith's Neck, Dartmouth, on the farm inherited from his father. Children (D. R. and D. F. R.):

277. i. ISAAC, b. 12, 7, 1753; d. 26, 6, 1827.

278. ii. HUMPHREY, b. 18, 3, 1755; d. 3, 12, 1783, at Hispaniola; m. 8, 5, 1774, Abbie Davis. The following in regard to the children of Humphrey and Abbie is from the New Bedford F. R.: "1, Thomas, b. —, d. 9, 3, 1801, at Kingston, Jamaica, W. I.; 2, Humphrey, b. —, d. 15, 3, 1807; 3, Isaac, b. —, d. 14, 2, 1815, at Lisbon, Portugal." Isaac's will speaks of himself as Isaac 2d, of New Bedford. It is dated 13, 2, 1815, Lisbon, Port., where he went for his health. It was recorded in the consul's office there, 25, 2, 1815. He gave his property to his "mother, brothers and sisters," and appointed his "Uncle Isaac, and Gideon, son-in-law of said Isaac," his executors.

164.

106. ABRAHAM,⁵ (*Isaac,⁴ Benjamin,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born in Dartmouth, 9, 9, 1726; m. 10, 12, 1750, Ruth, dau. of Capt. Thomas and Judith Hicks, of Dartmouth, b. 26, 6,

1732, d. 31, 6, 1806. Both died at Round Hills farm, in Dartmouth. Children :

- 279. i. THOMAS, b. 5, 11, 1751; d. 2, 2, 1771, unmarried.
- ii. SUSANNAH, b. 12, 3, 1754; d. 14, 4, 1771.
- 280. iii. ABRAHAM, b. 18, 4, 1756; d. 1784, on board brig Joseph & Judith, at a port in the West Indies, unmarried.*
- iv. HANNAH, b. 4, 7, 1758; d. —; m. William Aiken, of Dartmouth.
- 281. v. EBENEZER, b. 12, 12, 1760; d. 19, 5, 1778.
- 282. vi. WESTON, b. 30, 5, 1764; d. 6, 8, 1841, at 44 High street, New Bedford.
- vii. ANNE, b. 8, 6, 1766; d. —; m. 29, 11, 1786, John (290,) son of Benjamin and Anne Howland.
- viii. RUTH, b. 29, 6, 1769; d. —; m. Giles Smith, of Smith's Neck, Dartmouth.†
- 283. ix. THOMAS, b. 18, 6, 1772; d. 28, 10, 1808, on board sloop Mentor, at Sewell's Point, Virginia.

165.

106. Capt. ISAAC,⁵ (*Isaac*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in New Bedford, 9, 9, 1726; m. Anna —, who died 15, 10, 1816. He was a master-mariner in the merchant service. Later he settled in Newport, R. I.,‡ where he was a distiller and shipping merchant, but before the Revolutionary war he returned to New Bedford. At the latter place he continued the shipping business, living in a brick house on the north side of Union street, which was torn down to open Cheapside. He owned slaves in Newport, and brought at least one to New Bedford with him. The Friends' society, of which he was a member, at once urged him to free the negro.§ After laboring with Isaac some time, Primus, the slave, was manumitted. His will, dated 1808, mentions wife Anna, children Isaac, Humphrey, Peleg and Anna. Children :

- i. MEHITABLE, b. —; d. —; m. Joseph, son of Joseph and Judith Russell, 9, 12, 1772.

* An Abraham, Jr., m. Catharine Briggs, 15, 11, 1778.—*D. R.*

† For children of Ruth and Giles, see Appendix.

‡ The Dartmouth Monthly Meeting granted a certificate of removal for Isaac, Jr., to Rhode Island, dated 16, 2, 1765. This was probably about the date of his removal to Newport.

§ The Friends' Society in Dartmouth in 1774 had five members holding slaves, whom they were required to free. Their names were as follows: William Sandford, Joseph Russell, Peleg Slocum, John Russell, and Isaac Howland.

284. ii. ISAAC, b. —; d. 23, 10, 1812, aged 56 years. (New Bedford T. R.)
 285. iii. HUMPHREY, b. —; d. —.
 286. iv. PELEG, b. 1769; d. 25, 5, 1847. (Another authority says, m. 8, 7, 1846.)
 v. ANNIE, b. —; d. —; m. Barnabas Russell. Had: 1, Joseph; 2, Sally;
 3, Lydia; 4, Judith. The daughters lived on Hawthorn street, New
 Bedford, as late as 1875.

167.

107. BENJAMIN,⁵ (*Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 25, 4, 1727; m. 1st, 7, 1, 1748, Anne, dau. of John (or Joseph) and Patience Briggs, b. 27, 8, 1725, d. 15, 5, 1768; m. 2d, Mrs. Selvester Smith, dau. of Thomas and Mary Allen, 28, 3, 1770. His will, dated 30, 3, 1798, mentions wife Selvester, children John, Elizabeth, Patience, Stephen, and grandchildren Reuben, Allen, Jethro, Darnabas, Royal, Lydia, and Ann Smith. Children:

287. i. BARNABAS, b. 12, 11, 1749; d. young.
 288. ii. JETHRO, b. 3, 6, 1751; d. 14, 11, 1755.
 iii. PATIENCE, b. 25, 4, 1755; d. —; m. 2, 10, 1774, Stephen Russell.
 iv. ELIZABETH, b. 10, 3, 1757; d. —.
 289. v. JETHRO, b. 15, 2, 1759; d. —.
 290. vi. JOHN, b. 17, 4, 1761; d. 22, 9, 1854; m. 29, 11, 1786, Anna, dau. of Abraham (164) and Ruth Howland. John and Anna had ch. (D. R.):
 1, Charles, b. 29, 11, 1787; 2, Susannah, b. 5, 5, 1790; 3, Hannah, b. 3, 5, 1792, m. Henry M. Allen; 4, Abraham, b. 2, 3, 1794; 5, Benjamin, b. 15, 7, 1796; 6, John, b. 6, 2, 1798.
 291. vii. STEPHEN, b. —; d. —.

168.

107. GIDEON,⁵ (*Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born at Round Hills farm, Dartmouth, 29, 3, 1734; m. 25, 3, 1753, Sarah, dau. of Capt. Thomas and Judith Hicks, b. 13, 1, 1736, d. 9th mo., 1824. All his children are mentioned in his will. Children:

- i. REBECCA, b. 21, 10, 1754; d. —; m. Jethro Russell. Had: 1, Martha;
 2, Howland; 3, Prince; 4, Rebecca; 5, Richard; 6, Polly; 7, Sally.

292. ii. WILLIAM, b. 13, 3, 1756; d. 4, 5, 1840; m. 3, 11, 1784, Abbie, dau. of Jonathan and Huldah Wilbur, of Dartmouth. Had: 1, Sarah, b. 30, 9, 1786, m. John, son of John and Rebecca Howland—no children; 2, William, b. 14, 3, 1788, d. 1792; 3, Eliza, b. 23, 2, 1792, d. 1830, m. 1809, John L. Brown—had nine children; 4, Hattie, b. 3, 3, 1795, d. 1869, m. George Hussey, and had six children.
293. iii. CORNELIUS, b. 13, 3, 1758; d. 6, 1, 1835.
- iv. JUDITH, b. 9, 2, 1760; d. —; m. Jethro Hathaway. Had: 1, Charles; 2, Lydia; 3, Judith; 4, Pardon.
294. v. JOSEPH, b. 8, 4, 1762; d. 12, 6, 1839.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 14, 12, 1763; d. —; m. Edward Wing, and had two children.
- vii. SYLVIA, b. 4, 8, 1765; d. 1, 8, 1837; published 6, 5, 1785, with Cornelius Grinnell. Had: 1, Cornelius; 2, Joseph*; 3, Sylvia; 4, William P.; 5, Henry; 6, Abram; 7, Moses H.; 8, Francis; 9, James M.
- viii. SARAH,† b. 2, 5, 1767; d. 27, 5, 1838; m. James Allen, and had fourteen children.
- ix. DESIRE, b. 19, 11, 1768; d. 6th mo., 1851, unmarried.
295. x. GIDEON, b. 4, 8, 1770; d. 2, 9, 1847.
296. xi. GILBERT, b. 13, 6, 1772; d. 1857.
297. xii. JOHN H., b. 8, 2, 1774; d. —.
298. xiii. PARDON, b. 1, 1, 1777; d. 21, 1, 1821.

172.

109. DANIEL,⁵ (*Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 7, 12, 1724, in Tiverton, R. I. Says Newport (R. I.) F. R.: "Daniel, son of Daniel and Judith, and Philadelphia, dau. of Joseph and Ruth Brownell, of Portsmouth, were married 10 mo. 12th, 1744." Philadelphia died 4, 5, 1810,

*Joseph Grinnell, b. 17, 11, 1784; m. 6th mo., 1812, Sarah, dau. of Abraham and Sarah (Shoemaker) Russell, of Philadelphia. They had no children, but adopted a daughter who married the late N. P. Willis. He m. 2d, Mrs. Rebecca Kinsman, dau. of Abijah Chase, of Salem, who died in 1882. His father, Capt. Cornelius, served in the revolution, and after several years in the merchant service he established himself in business in New Bedford, where he died in 1850, at the age of 93. Mr. Grinnell began his mercantile life as clerk to his father and uncle on Central wharf, and in 1810 he went into business in New York with his uncle, John H. Howland, under the firm name of Howland & Grinnell. In 1815 Mr. Grinnell entered in partnership with his cousin, Capt. Preserved Fish, under the name of Fish & Grinnell. In 1828 Mr. Grinnell withdrew from the firm, and the name was changed to Grinnell, Minturn & Co., which became world-wide in reputation. At the age of 20 Mr. Grinnell was deputy-collector and surveyor of New Bedford. He returned and settled in New Bedford in 1831, was president of the Marine Bank, now First National, from its organization in 1832 till he resigned in 1878, and a director till his death; was the only president of the New Bedford & Taunton Railroad; was also president of the Boston & Providence Railroad, and of the Wamsutta Mills from the time they were built in 1848 until his death. He was eight years in the national House of Representatives, and was three years in the executive council of Massachusetts. He was universally honored and respected. He died in New Bedford, 7, 2, 1885.

† Called Sarah Junior in D. F. R.

aged 83 yrs. 5 mos. 9 days. They moved to East Greenwich, R. I., in 1749, so that but two of their children were born in Portsmouth.* Daniel writes in his diary:

March the 23, 1749 it being the 5th day of the Week we put our Goods on board a Boat in Order to move to East Greenwich from Portsmouth, came away next Morning and arrived at Updikes Newton [Wickford] just before Night, after a tedious passage and a very hard gale of Wind; The Next day carted our Goods and got into our new House.†

This new house was the one now owned and occupied by John Kenyon. Children:

- i. MARY, b. 19, 12, 1746; d. 26, 9, 1824; m. Gideon Greene, at East Greenwich, Thursday, 4, 4, 1769.
- ii. LUCINORA, b. 6, 11, 1747; d. 8, 11, 1817; m. Benjamin Tucker, of Newport, R. I., where they lived, and she survived him, leaving several children.
- iii. RUTH, b. 1750; d. 14, 5, 1824, unmarried.
299. iv. BENJAMIN, b. 13, 4, 1752; d. 30, 10, 1834.
300. v. DANIEL, b. 1755; d. 23, 8, 1834.
- vi. PHILADELPHIA, b. 1757; d. 6, 12, 1826; m. Job, son of Walter Challo-ner, of Newport, R. I.
- vii. JUDITH, b. 1759; d. 1, 2, 1760.
301. viii. JOSEPH, b. 1761; d. 8, 5, 1823; m. Hannah, dau. of Joseph Fry, of East Greenwich, R. I. Had: 1, George; 2, Ellen; 3, Joseph; 4, Philadelphia.
302. ix. THOMAS, b. 1764; d. 19, 5, 1845. Regarding Thomas, Greene's History of East Greenwich says: "Thomas Howland was raised to the station of Elder in the Society of Friends at an early period, and

*A person who should know, writes as follows: "The East Greenwich branch of the Howlands can well be gratified to acknowledge their kinship, and other branches have no reason to be ashamed of the connection. Close investigation has proved that none of the females have disgraced the name by weakly yielding to the gross temptations of the world. None of the men have ever been committed to imprisonment for crime. Temperance being a predominant characteristic, none have ever become confirmed drunkards. As a family, have always respected themselves and demanded respect from others. As a rule, each and every one has been esteemed, regarded as pleasant and agreeable acquaintances; most of them as upright, honorable and firm friends."

† The following interesting items are found in Daniel's diary: "Dec. 1741 and the first of Jan. following, there fell 6 or 7 Snows one upon another, without a thaw between. Bristol ferry was so froase the said Winter that people passed upon the Ice from Dec. 23 to Jan. 10th. Jan. 30 Father came away from Boston and Got home Feb. 5th there being 13 in company most part of the way And travelling every day. The bad travelling was caused by a great snow which fell the 28 & 29th of Jan. which with the rest of the Snows that was then remaining on the Ground was counted 5 foot Deep upon a level. Our well that is from 3 or 4 and twenty foot Deep was frose to a solid body of Ice for 3 weeks so that we got no water in the time. 1742 June 2, the Ice thawed in John Howlands well. June the 6th there was Snow Brought to a town meeting held at the town house in Portsmouth half a hat crown full from Job Lawton's farm. June the 10th at the Wedding of Joseph Freeborn We the guest Drank Punch made of Snow. The like was Never known in these parts Before."

throughout a life which terminated at an advanced age, he was an active member and thoroughly identified with the affairs of the Society. He owned a farm in East Greenwich adjoining his brother Daniel, about two miles from the village, where he resided. When the Friends' Boarding School was established in Providence, R. I., he was a teacher in that institution from 1815 to 1818. His personal appearance was attractive. Being about six feet in height, but sparely built, he possessed a countenance whose expression was at once astute and benignant, as his manner was both authoritative and kind. Perhaps no person in New England Yearly Meeting had greater influence, and none whose counsel was more frequently sought, than Thomas Howland's. His suavity of manner and equanimity of mind secured the love of his friends, while his keen wit and sound judgment expressed in choice language made him formidable in controversy. Without being strained, his politeness and affability seemed born of courts, and included all in its range. Rich and poor, young and old, were greeted alike, and always with an air of interest and condescension. In the business meetings of the Society his remarks were always pertinent, and if he spoke amid the tumult and confusion of town-meeting the people at once became tranquil, and listened with respectful attention. He was a valetudinarian for many years, and the number of coats and wrappers in which he was enveloped when attending meeting in inclement weather was truly wonderful. He managed to withstand all the blandishments of feminality during a long life, and died in the summer of 1845 a bachelor, in the 82d year of his age. Always deeply interested in the welfare of the Society of Friends, and especially solicitous for the guarded education of youth, he fulfilled more than fourscore years, and passed 'from works to reward.'

x. GEORGE, b. 1772; d. 1, 11, 1779, at East Greenwich, R. I.

175.

110. THOMAS,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zocth*,² *Henry*,¹) born at Tiverton, R. I., 25, 4, 1722; m. 22, 12, 1743, Sarah, dau. of Abram and Elizabeth Borden, of Newport, R. I., granddaughter of Joseph Wanton, b. 10, 11, 1717. Their marriage is recorded in Newport (R. I.) F. R. He was a deputy from Tiverton, R. I., to the state General Assembly, 1754-57. Child (Tiverton T. R.):

303. 1. JOHN, b. 26, 6, 1749, in Tiverton, where he always lived; m. 4, 11, 1781, Grace, dau. of Edward Church,* of Little Compton, R. I. Had ch.

*Probably a son of Col. Benjamin Church, who led the colonists in King Philip's war. Col. Church is buried in Little Compton, R. I., and on his tombstone is this inscription:

(Tiverton T. R.): 1, Sarah, b. 26, 2, 1772, d. —; 2, Mary, b. 24, 4, 1775, d. —; 3, John, b. 18, 3, 1779, d. —; 4, Bathsheba, b. 17, 10, 1781, d. —; 5, Ruth, b. 8, 10, 1785, d. —; 6, Edward, b. 20, 3, 1788, d. 1817, m. Eliphal, dau. of Philip Taber, of Tiverton, R. I., and had— 1, William C., 2, Edward; 7, Phebe, b. 9, 7, 1792, d. —.

ii. BATHSHEBA, b. 15, 3, 1752, d. —.

iii. THOMAS, b. 8, 4, 1758, d. —, m. a Miss Carpenter, of North Kingstown, R. I., settled in Newport, R. I., and had two daughters—no sons.

177.

III. WILLIAM,⁵ (*Isaac,⁴ Daniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born in Tiverton, R. I.; m. 7, 9, 1748, Rebecca, dau. of Samuel and Hannah Peckham. The writer has no knowledge of any member of this large family after this date. He is called in D. R., William, son of Isaac and Elizabeth, late of Tiverton, R. I. Children:

304. i. ISAAC, b. 23, 2, 1750; d. —.

ii. MARY, b. 24, 12, 1752; d. —.

305. iii. PHILIP, b. 25, 8, 1754; d. —.

306. iv. WILLIAM, b. 16, 9, 1756; d. —.

307. v. DANIEL, b. 14, 9, 1758; d. —.

vi. ELIZABETH, b. 22, 10, 1760; d. —.

308. vii. THOMAS P., b. 29, 12, 1762; d. —.

309. viii. PECKHAM, b. 15, 9, 1763; d. —.

ix. HANNAH, b. 2, 1, 1765; d. —.

x. REBEKAH, b. 4, 10, 1768; d. —.

310. xi. WILLIAM, b. 4, 2, 1770; d. —.

181.

II 13. WANTON,⁵ (*Benjamin,⁴ Daniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born at Tiverton, R. I., 2, 1, 1733; m. 12, 12, 1753, Ruth, dau. of John and Sarah and g. dau. of Tobias Brown, of Tiverton, R. I.* Wanton died soon after 1755, and it is

Here lyeth interred the body
of the Honorable
COL. BENJAMIN CHURCH ESQR,
who Departed this life January
the 17, 1717-8, in ye 78 year of
his age.

* John and Sarah Brown had ch.: 1, William, b. about 1716, settled in Little Compton, R. I.; 2, Thomas, settled in same place; 3, John, of Tiverton; 4, Elizabeth, m. Benjamin Howland (163); 5, Abigail, m. Thomas Gray, of Tiverton; 6, Mary, m. Pardon Gray, of Tiverton; 7, Sarah, m. Joseph Almy, of Tiverton; 8, Ruth, m. Wanton Howland (173.)

said his widow afterwards married Gilbert Devoll, of Tiverton, R. I., and moved to Ohio. Child :

311. i. BENJAMIN, b. 27, 7, 1755; d. 9, 5, 1821.

183.

117. PHILIP,⁵ (*Zoeth*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Westport, 21, 3, 1731; d. 25, 8, 1814, or 12, 11, 1809; m. Thankful —, b. 15, 4, 1730, d. 12, 3, 1818. They lived and died in Westport, on a farm about a mile west of Westport village, where the road intersects a road running north and south, on the northeast corner, the place being subsequently occupied for years by George H. Gifford, Esq. (A Philip m. 19, 6, 1750, Peace Lawton. D. R.) Children :

312. i. HUMPHREY, b. 4, 9, 1751; d. 18, 5, 1821.

313. ii. JOHN, b. —; d. —; m. 19, 8, 1779, Elizabeth Tibbetts. Had: 1, Peace, who m. Pardon Gifford, and had Nancy Howland, (who m. Abner Thomson, and had—1, John Howland Thomson, who was living in New Bedford in 1885, 2, Robert Howland); 2, Barbara, m. 1st, Elihu Gifford, m. 2d, John W. Gifford, of Westport, and had—1, George Howland Gifford, who lived and died on his great-grandfather's homestead, was for many years a prominent citizen of Westport, and a strong advocate of total abstinence, 2, Keziah, who m. Capt. H. B. Gifford, of Westport.

314. iii. ISAAC, b. 30, 6, 1763; d. —.

315. iv. PEACE, b. 1, 6, 1768; d. —; m. — Kirby, and went to New York state.

184.

118. HENRY,⁵ (*Henry*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Westport, 26, 6, 1729; m. 1st, 4, 10, 1753, Sarah, dau. of George Howland (104); m. 2d, 1757, Abigail, dau. of Beriah and Ann Goddard. His will, dated 1816, mentions his wife Abigail. Children :

316. i. HENRY, b. 2, 8, 1758, in Westport; d. —; m. — —. Had: 1, Mary; 2, Holder; 3, Lydia; 4, Henry; 5, Deborah; 6, William, b. 21, 12, 1784. (The Westport T. R. say William was s. of Henry, Jr.)

317. ii. PRINCE, b. 15, 2, 1761; d. —.

- iii. DEBORAH, b. 11, 8, 1763; d. —; m. Jonathan Brownell.
 - iv. BERAH, b. 21, 3, 1765; d. in Westport; m. 6, 11, 1792, Lucy Brightman of the same town. Had: 1, Beriah G.; 2, Elan; 3, Sarah. These children were all mentioned in their father's will.
 - v. ANNE, b. 4, 7, 1767; d. 6, 9, 1767.
-

185.

119. DAVID,⁵ (*Thomas*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 25, 8, 1734; pub. 8, 12, 1758, with Zerviah Russell, of Dartmouth. Children:

- i. LYDIA, b. 24, 5, 1754; d. —.
 - 318. ii. HENRY, b. 3, 1, 1757; m. 1st, 16, 11, 1777, Rhoda Chase; m. 2d, Deborah Sherman.
 - iii. REBECCA, b. 24, 1, 1760; d. —.
-

186.

120. PRINCE,⁵ (*Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Westport, 29, 11, 1745 or '49 (Westport records say 12, 12, 1745); m. 28, 11, 1768, Phebe Tripp, b. 18, 4, 1747. Her native place was in Westport, on the south side of the road leading from Central Village to Adamsville, R. I., not far from the former place. They were both Friends. At the time of the Revolutionary war he was living opposite Westport Point, on the Horse Neck, where he had salt-works, using water from the river. He was a cooper by trade. After the war was over they bought a farm on the east side of Westport River, about two miles below Westport village. On this farm was a great deal of wood, and besides working the farm they worked at coopering, and supplied a good many New Bedford coopers with stock for their oil casks. Children:

- 319. i. JETHRO, b. 15, 10, 1769; d. —.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 20, 12, 1770; d. 25, 12, 1781.
- iii. MARY, b. 8, 1, 1773; d. —; m. 13, 12, 1801, Barney Manchester.
- 320. iv. DANIEL, b. 23, 4, 1774; d. 17, 5, 1774.
- 321. v. ABNER, b. 20, 3, 1775; d. —. Had: 1, Sophia; 2, Elizabeth; 3, Abigail; 4, Phebe; 5, Hannah.

322. vi. ZOETH, b. 3, 1, 1777; d. —.
 vii. NANCY, b. 12, 7, 1778; d. —.
 viii. SARAH, b. 7, 12, 1780; d. —.
 ix. ELIHU, b. 22, 12, 1782; d. —.
 323. x. JOHN, b. 15, 3, 1784; d. —.
 xi. PENELOPE, b. 26, 3, 1786; d. —.
-

187.

120. STEPHEN,⁵ (*Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹)
 born 21, 6, 1754; d. 20, 9, 1831; m. Anna Reynolds, b.
 30, 10, 1753, d. 5, 4, 1832. Their children were all born
 in Dutchess co., N. Y., where the family lived until 1796,
 when they moved to Galway, Saratoga co., N. Y., where
 he occupied a farm of a hundred and fifty acres which he
 had purchased. They were accompanied by his father and
 mother. He stood 5 feet 10 inches, weighing at one time
 250 pounds. Children:

324. i. DAVID, b. 12, 10, 1773; d. in 1838.
 325. ii. WILLIAM, b. 1, 1, 1775; d. in infancy.
 iii. HANNAH, b. 26, 12, 1777; d. in infancy.
 iv. MARTHA, b. 24, 4, 1779; m. William Wilbur. Had: 1, Isaac; 2, Mar-
 tha; 3, Rebecca.
 v. MERIBAH, b. 4, 12, 1780; d. —; m. — Cogswell, and had four daugh-
 ters.
 vi. THANKFUL, b. 11, 3, 1782; d. —; m. Stephen Wilbur, and had four
 children.
 vii. MARY, b. 21, 4, 1783; d. —; m. Caleb Mosher, and had two sons and
 one daughter.
 viii. ABIGAIL, b. 15, 1, 1784; d. aged 27 years, unmarried.
 ix. LOIS, b. 19, 11, 1784; d. —; m. Joseph Childs. She was a Friends'
 minister.
 x. PHOEBE, b. 7, 9, 1787; d. —.
 326. xi. NEHEMIAH, b. 6, 4, 1789; d. —.
 xii. DEBORAH, b. 5, 4, 1791; d. —; m. William Allen.
 327. xiii. STEPHEN, b. 29, 5, 1793; d. 28, 7, 1862.
 329. xiv. AMOS, b. 8, 3, 1795; d. 18, 7, 1850.

The last person of this family died in 1883.

188.

122. NICHOLAS,⁵ (*Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 1, 1, 1725; m. 4, 11, 1751, Mary, dau. of Jonathan and Mary Sisson, of Westport. They lived in Westport, where he owned a farm on the east side of Westport River, some two and one half miles below Westport village. Children:

- i. MARY, b. —; d. —; m. Calvin Skinner. Had: 1, Benjamin (a judge); 2, Calvin; 3, Sarah.
- ii. ALICE, b. —; d. —; m. Jerathmeel White, of Westport. Had: 1, Nicholas; 2, John; 3, Betsey.
- iii. ANNE, b. —; d. —; m. Jireh Shearman, of Dartmouth. Had: 1, Nicholas; 2, Jireh; 3, Humphrey; 4, Abner; 5, Wanton; 6, Prince; 7, Jahaziel; 8, Ann, m. Edward Sanford; 9, Alice, m. Andrew Beauvais; 10, Sylvia, m. Barzilla Hervey; 11, Sarah, m. Capt. — Brownell; 12, Almira, m. Daniel Cory.
- 330. iv. JONATHAN, b. —; d. —. Had: 1, Henry; 2, Riley. Settled in Canada, where he lived and died.
- 331. v. JOSEPH, b. —; d. —; was twice married. He lived at Saratoga, N. Y., and was a hatter. Had sons Nicholas and Joseph, and several others.
- 332. vi. WILLIAM, b. 1, 2, 1772; d. 20, 2, 1832.
- 333. vii. REUBEN, b. 11, 11, 1774; d. 11th mo. 1845; m. Margaret Spooner, of Acushnet. He settled in Saratoga, N. Y.; was a blacksmith. Had: 1, Abner; 2, Cortland; 3, Jerome; 4, Charles; 5, Sarah; 6, Hepsa; 7, Abigail; 8, Nancy.
- 334. viii. BENJAMIN, b. —; d. —. Always lived in Dartmouth.

189.

122. SAMUEL,⁵ (*Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 12, 3, 1727, in Dartmouth, and a Samuel m. 27, 10, 1748, Esther Brownell (D. R.) "A Samuel," writes one, "was born 22, 3, 1727; d. 21, 1, 1825; m. Esther Palmer, of Rhode Island, b. 1731, d. 22, 2, 1813. He settled in Dutchess co. with his family, where he lived and died. He was a member of the Friends' society. He and his sons were all farmers, except Jeremiah. He had the following children," excepting George. A Samuel was given, by the Dartmouth Monthly Meeting, a certificate of removal to the Monthly Meeting at Oblong, N. Y., dated 15, 3, 1762. Probably this was Samuel (122.) Children:

- 335. i. GEORGE, b. —; d. —.*
- ii. FREELove, b. —; d. —; m. Reuben Husted.
- iii. ELcy, b. —; d. —; m. Peter Fish.
- iv. CYNTHIA, b. —; d. —; m. Joseph Merritt.
- v. SARAH, b. —; d. —; m. — Osborn.
- 336. vi. JEREMIAH, b. —; d. —. He was a physician.
- 337. vii. TIMOTHY, b. —; d. —.
- 338. viii. CHARLES, b. —; d. —.
- 339. ix. SOLOMON, b. 8, 8, 1765; d. 16, 11, 1812; m. Fanny Wooley.
- 340. x. JOB, b. —; d. —.
- 341. xi. BENJAMIN, b. —; d. —.
- 342. xii. ELISHA, b. —; d. —.
- xiii. JONATHAN, b. —; d. —.

193.

122. Capt. DANIEL,⁵ (*Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*.¹) From all the writer can gather, the following are descendants of this Daniel. The father of the following family was born in New Bedford, d. at Baltimore, Md., in 1834, and m. Miss Cornelia Lawrence, of New York city. He was a seafaring man, at one time owning and commanding a merchantman which sailed from Baltimore to China. He was a dignified, worthy, austere, quiet gentleman of the old school; had a competency, and resided for many years in Baltimore, where he died of paralysis at his attractive home on Frederick street. Children:

- 343. i. JOHN M., b. 22, 12, 1792; d. 11, 1, 1858.
- ii. WILLIAM ROSCOE, b. —; d. —, at sea—fell from the mast.
- iii. DANIEL TILDEN, b. —; d. aged 21 years. He was a young man of great promise, and noted for his strong religious faith.
- iv. REBECCA, b. —; d. —; m. 1st, J. G. Wilmot, of Annapolis, Md.; m. 2d, Capt. Stephen Howland, (s. of 282,) of New Bedford. They lived in Baltimore, Md.; had a s. Stephen, who resided in N. Y. city in 1885.
- v. SARAH, b. —; d. —; m. — Taylor, of Manchester, Va.
- vi. CORNELIA, b. —; d. —; m. Rev. Norval Wilson, of the M. E. church, at one time Presiding Elder of the Potomac (Va.) district.

*A descendant of George can go no further back than George, but he says George had a brother Jeremiah who was a physician, and an uncle Silas; also that George was from Massachusetts, which facts locate him here beyond a doubt. Samuel may have had these two wives, the former one and a child George before he went to New York state, which might account for George's not appearing in the list given by the writer mentioned above.

195.

123. TIMOTHY,⁵ (*Nicholas*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 14, 4, 1743; m. 15, 1, 1767, Lucy, dau. of Prince and Mary Allen, b. 23, 7, 1748. He was a farmer in Dartmouth, where he always lived, and where he died. Children:

- 344. i. ZERUAH, b. 7, 7, 1768; d. —; m. Jonathan Russell.
- 345. ii. ELIHU, b. 10, 5, 1770; d. 1815.
- iii. DEBORAH, b. 13, 5, 1777; d. —; m. Joseph Howland.
- 346. iv. ALLEN, b. 1783; d. —; m. 1st, in 1808, Hannah, dau. of Joshua Howland (198); m. 2d, in 1816, Rhoda Stafford. Had: 1, Holder, b. 28, 9, 1809, m. Almy Slocum; 2, Phebe, b. 2, 12, 1811, m. Joseph Tucker. Children by second wife: 3, Elihu, b. 10, 2, 1817, m. in 1845, Hannah, dau. of John Hull—no children living; 4, Hannah, b. 21, 6, 1819, m. Caleb —; 5, Lucy, b. 1823, d. 1856; 6, Sarah, b. 1827, d. 1857, m. Joseph E. Smith; 7, John, b. 1832, d. 1869, m. Mary T. Anthony.
- v. EDITH, b. —; d. —; m. 29, 1, 1806, James Howland.
- vi. BETSEY, b. —; d. —; m. 29, 1, 1806, Zephaniah Slade.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —; m. Slocum Steele.

198.

125. JOSHUA,⁵ (*Daniel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 27, 8, 1754, in Dartmouth; m. 13, 4, 1788, Eunice Wood, and is said to have settled in Westport. They had several children, among whom was:

- i. JOSHUA,* b. 27, 8, 1796; m. 1815, Selvester Smith. He was a farmer, and lived near Russell's Mills, Dartmouth. They had the following children b. in Dartmouth: 1. Capt. Frederic S., b. 6, 7, 1818, who in early life engaged in the whaling service, and was for many years a master-mariner sailing from New Bedford, his family living near Russell's Mills, Dartmouth; m. 6, 2, 1842, Almy S., dau. of William Russell, of Dartmouth, and had ch.: 1, Eliza A., b. 28, 12, 1842, m. 6, 3, 1862, Oliver H. Almy, Jr., of Little Compton, R. I., and had Lillian, b. —, d. 3d mo., 1885, and a son; 2, Annie T., b. 22, 6, 1844, d. 23, 8, 1845; 3, Ellen E., b. 28, 9, 1849, m. 18, 8, 1870, John L. Russell; 4, Helen A., b. 28, 9, 1849, m. 28, 8, 1866, John O. Slocum, of Dart-

* For other children of Joshua and Eunice, see page 96.

mouth; 5, Charles F. R., b. 18, 8, 1851; 6, Hetty R., b. 16, 7, 1858, d. 11, 3, 1875; 7, Myra B., b. 5, 6, 1862. 2. Abram, b. —; d. in infancy. 3. Joshua, b. —; d. in infancy. 4. Phebe S., b. —; m. Rev. George H. Eldridge, a minister of the Christian denomination; resided at one time in Skowhegan, Me., and had ch.: 1, Sylvia D.; 2, George D.; 3, Charles F.; 4, Phebe H.; 5, Miriam D. 5. Andrew M., b. —; drowned at the age of 14. 6. Charles H., b. 25, 2, 1824; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Abram Howland, of Dartmouth, and had: 1, Hubert M.; 2, Gertrude; 3, Arthur M., who d. in infancy. 7. Sylvia A., b. 16, 6, 1826; m. in 1853, Capt. Robert P. Eldridge; lived at one time in New Bedford, and had ch.: 1, Robert A.; 2, Isadore F.; 3, Nellie H. 8. Samuel B., b. —; d. in infancy.

199.

125. DANIEL,⁵ (*Daniel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 3, 7, 1759; m. 10, 2, 1788, Sarah Wood. He owned a farm in his native town, where he always lived. Children:

- i. EDY, b. 25, 5, 1789; d. —; m. Henry Tucker, 27, 3, 1805.*
- 347. ii. BRADFORD, b. 31, 1, 1790; d. —. *1834 4/11/42*
- iii. AMY, b. 5, 4, 1792; d. —; m. John Barker.
- 348. iv. DANIEL, b. 13, 4, 1794; d. —.
- v. EUNICE, b. 2, 7, 1796; d. —; m. Gideon Devol.
- 349. vi. JOHN W., b. 7, 12, 1798; d. —. *drowned 1842*
- vii. SARAH, b. 15, 11, 1800; d. —; m. Samuel Barker.
- 350. viii. ROWLAND, b. 4, 3, 1803; d. —.
- 351. ix. RODOLPHUS, b. 5, 11, 1805; d. 12, 10, 1878. *m. S. Barker*
- x. THERESA, b. 14, 3, 1810; d. —; m. Godfrey Cornell, of Westport.

200.

126. GIDEON,⁵ (*Benjamin*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 4, 3, 1750; m. Catharine, dau. of Giles and Sylvia S. Slocum, who d. 27, 1, 1837. Nothing has been learned by the writer regarding Gideon's place of residence. Children:

- 352. i. GILES, b. 21, 11, 1774; d. 16, 4, 1840, in Seneca co., N. Y.
- 353. ii. EZRA, b. 19, 9, 1776; d. 1, 6, 1799, in Havana.

* See Appendix for children.

354. iii. PAUL, b. 23, 8, 1778; d. 3, 10, 1854.
355. iv. CORNELIUS S., b. 22, 11, 1780; d. 2, 4, 1842; m. 29, 7, 1808, Rebecca, dau. of George and Mary Smith, who d. 3, 7, 1822. In his will he mentions brother Paul, and sisters Abigail and Catharine. Had ch.: 1, Mary, b. 8, 7, 1809, d. 26, 4, 1845; 2, George, b. 14, 10, 1811, d. 29, 4, 1827; 3, Catharine, b. 12, 11, 1813, d. 4, 10, 1835; 4, Elizabeth, b. 2, 6, 1816, d. 12, 1, 1822; 5, Sarah Rebecca, b. 16, 11, 1819, d. 9, 3, 1839, m. Henry, son of Pardon and Hepsibah Howland.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. 16, 1, 1783; d. 5, 2, 1865.
- vi. CATHARINE, b. 22, 7, 1786; d. 12, 8, 1823; m. — Winslow.
356. vii. GIDEON, b. 11, 8, 1790; d. 28, 12, 1796.
357. viii. NICHOLAS, b. 4, 3, 1794; d. 13, 3, 1794.
- ix. SYLVIA S., b. 4, 10, 1795; d. 27, 2, 1847, and buried in Dartmouth.

201.

126. BENJAMIN,⁵ (*Benjamin*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 12, 10, 1754; m. 9, 10, 1777, Mary, dau. of Benjamin and Mary Slocum, of Dartmouth, b. 4, 9, 1755, d. 30, 10, 1840, in Ledyard, N. Y. They went first to Saratoga co., N. Y., in 1791, and in 1798 settled in Cayuga co., N. Y., where he was an extensive farmer, and died in 1831. He was collector of taxes in Dartmouth. Children:

- i. SYLVIA, b. 31, 8, 1778; d. 4, 10, 1845; m. 1, 1, 1793, Jethro Wood. Had: 1, John, b. 10, 9, 1795, m. Belva Sherwood, and had, 1, Jethro, 2, Julia; 2, Benjamin H., b. 24, 2, 1797, m. Helen A. Townsend, and had, 1, Elizabeth, 2, Sarah G., 3, Edward, 4, Fanny, 5, Albert; 3, Maria, m. Jeremiah Foote, and had, 1, Jethro; 4, Phebe; 5, Sarah, b. 10, 1, 1804, m. Robert Underhill, and had, 1, Phebe, who m. Dr. Updegraph, 2, Frank, 3, John Wood, 4, —, 5, Sarah, 6, Mary, 7, Ann, 8, William; 6, Sylvia Ann, b. 12, 2, 1810, m. Benjamin Gould, of Ledyard, Cayuga co., N. Y. (Mention of Jethro Wood will be made in the Appendix.)
358. ii. HUMPHREY, b. 16, 9, 1780; d. 13, 12, 1862.
- iii. MARTHA, b. 4, 3, 1784; d. 29, 6, 1853; m. William Hazlitt. Had: 1, Ledra, b. 15, 4, 1805; d. 29, 5, 1840; m. 18, 6, 1835, Rebecca, dau. of Job and Deborah Otis, formerly of New Bedford, and had William Ledra, b. 1, 5, 1837, who married, 2, 1, 1873, Rosette, daughter of Jerome B. and Susan B. Hunt, of Bath, N. Y., and has one child, Ledra, b. 16, 2, 1874. 2, Annie, who married Benjamin Gould, of Aurora, N. Y., 17, 12, 1827, and had: 1, Thomas; 2, Mary; 3, Eliza; 4, William H.; 5, Annie; 6, Charles B. Annie d. 18, 6, 1869,

and Benjamin her husband m. 8, 10, 1870, Sylvia Ann, dau. of Jethro and Sylvia (Howland) Wood.

iv. MARY, b. 26, 3, 1788; d. 1812, 1864; m. Thomas Alsop.

v. HARMONY, b. 14, 10, 1790; d. 12, 3, 1841, unmarried.

359. vi. SLOCUM, b. 20, 9, 1794; d. 21, 6, 1881.

210.

132. Capt. WILLIAM,⁵ (*Job*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born about 1744, at Jamestown (Conanicut Island,) R. I.; m. 22, 1, 1768, Ann Sears, who was b. 1, 12, 1749, and d. 26, 8, 1813. William d. at Newport, R. I., where most of his children lived and died. Children:

i. REBECCA, b. 9, 5, 1770; d. 10, 9, 1854, at Newport, R. I., unmarried.

ii. ANN, b. 18, 2, 1772; d. 8, 9, 1858, at Newport, R. I.; m. James Taylor, 4, 7, 1799. Had: 1, William Howland; 2, Mary Ann; 3, George W.; 4, Harriet; 5, John Howland; 6, Robert James; 7, Harriet Frances.

360. iii. ABIEL, b. —; d. in infancy.

iv. MARY, b. 9, 10, 1775; d. 22, 6, 1852, at Newport, R. I.; m. 9, 9, 1794, Peregrine Howland, who was b. 5, 7, 1773, and d. 18, 9, 1811, at Charleston, S. C. They had dau. Anstis Almy, b. 10, 9, 1795; d. 5, 11, 1867, unmarried.

v. ELIZABETH S., b. 30, 7, 1778; d. 30, 7, 1851, at Newport, R. I., unm.

vi. HANNAH, b. 13, 10, 1780; d. 14, 8, 1837, at Newport, R. I. Had six children.

361. vii. WILLIAM, b. 3, 5, 1783; d. 26, 8, 1800, at Newport, R. I., unmarried.

362. viii. ISAAC, b. 26, 6, 1789; d. in Kentucky; m. Mary Hall, of Newport, R. I. Had: 1. James Taylor, b. in Kentucky; was an officer of the Kentucky volunteers in the Mexican war; in the war of the rebellion was captain of Co. A, 3d Missouri volunteers, and was severely wounded. 2. Mary Wanton.

WILLIAM HOWLAND TAYLOR, son of James and Ann (Howland) Taylor, was born in Newport, R. I., 6, 1, 1800. His father, being a teacher in the academy of Robert Rogers of Newport, took charge of his education. When his school-days were over, he was employed in the drug store of his father, (who had studied medicine with Dr. Isaac Senter, of Newport,) and was there till 1816, when he took a situation in a store in Providence, R. I. He soon returned to Newport, and was appointed clerk in the custom-house at that place by William Ellery, one of the signers of the



WILLIAM HOWLAND TAYLOR.

FROM PHOTO BY FARLOW, NEW BEDFORD

Declaration of Independence, and then collector of that port. In 1821 he was appointed deputy-collector of the customs by Barnabas Bates, then collector of Bristol, R. I., and was married June 18th of that year to Elizabeth Ann Pitman, of Newport, R. I., by Rev. Daniel Webb. In 1824 he went to Providence, and was in the drug business till 1829, when Lemuel Williams, then collector of the port of New Bedford, secured his services as deputy, which office he filled till 1843, when he resigned to take the secretaryship of the Mutual Marine Insurance Co. then just chartered, and which office he filled for 20 years, until the expiration of the company's charter. Soon after the Ocean Mutual Insurance Co. was formed, he was elected secretary and president, and held these offices until it closed business in 1878. He served as alderman; chairman of the school committee; an engineer of the fire department from 1832 to 1856; a member of the school committee for many years; one of the charter members of the New Bedford Port Society for the Moral Improvement of Seamen, and secretary of the same for many years; a charter member of Acushnet Lodge, I. O. of O. F., and always took a deep interest in the order. At the time of his death he was president of the Bristol County Mutual Fire Insurance Co., which office he held for 23 years. He resided in New Bedford from 1829 till his death, and was always closely identified with the public interests of the city. He died 13, 9, 1880, at the ripe age of 80 years and 8 months, and was buried in his family lot in Rural cemetery (new part.) On his monument is this inscription: "*Vir probus, maritus amans, pater benignus,*" (an upright man, a loving husband, a kind father.)

William H. and Elizabeth A. P. Taylor had ch.: 1. Mary A., b. 16, 3, 1822; m. John Hobart. 2. Emily A., b. 4, 2, 1824; m. in 1846, Job A. T. Eddy, and had: 1, Abraham T.; 2, Job; 3, Anna W.; 4, Charles; 5, Walter; 6, Mary; 7, Emily A. 3. James, b. 20, 10, 1825; m. in 1849, Elizabeth I. Stoddard, and had: 1, Annie Howland; 2, William Howland (an M. D. in 1885); 3, James A.; 4, Mary L.; 5, Frank T. 4. William H., b. 19, 7, 1827; m. in 1852, Meribah Randall, and had: 1, John H. R.; 2, Charles H. 5. John P., b. 4, 1, 1830; m. in 1855, Mary Howland Gifford, and had: 1, James P.; 2, Robert G.; 3, Mary E.; 4, Caroline R.; 5,

Frank C.; 6, Stephen N. 6. Jane E., b. 5, 4, 1832; m. in 1851, John C. Brown, and had: 1, Caroline E.; 2, Edward S.; 3, Horace M.; 4, Ella. 7. George A., b. 20, 4, 1834; m. in 1856, Mary M. Eldridge, and had: 1, Samuel C.; 2, John P.; 3, William H. C.; 4, Lucy D.; 5, Samuel E. 8. Harriet C., b. 25, 8, 1836; m. in 1856, Charles H. Sanford, and had Elizabeth T. 9. Amelia F., b. 10, 2, 1841; m. in 1863, Samuel S. White, and had Charles F. Of the above children of William H. Taylor, in 1885, Nos. 2, 3, 5, 7, 8, 9, were living, the first and last in Fairhaven, the others in New Bedford. James (No. 3) has been in the New Bedford custom-house many years. John P. (No. 5) is a druggist.

218.

135. ISAAC,⁵ (*Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born —; m. 14, 12, 1768, Hannah Doten. Davis' Plymouth says Sarah Doten, but Fred C. Howland, a descendant, says her name was Hannah. The Plymouth records say Isaac's wife was Sarah Doten. The dates of birth of children, Ichabod, John, Henry, Charles, Samuel, and Calvin, are in the Plymouth records. He always lived in Plymouth county. Children, not in order of birth:

363. i. JOSEPH, b. —; lost at sea.
- ii. KATHARINE, b. —; d. —; m. William Morton.
364. iii. ABRAHAM, b. —; d. —; m. 1793, Elizabeth Finney. Had: 1, William, b. 1794, who was a sea-captain, and m. Polly B. Clarke; 2, Betsey, b. 1797, m. John Swift.
365. iv. JACOB, b. —; d. —; m. 1798, Jane Hovey. Had: 1, Catharine, m. Isaac Lucas; 2, Pamela, m. Thomas Bearse.
366. v. ISAAC, b. —; d. —; m. 15, 11, 1812, Phebe Saunders.
- vi. PAMELIA, b. —; d. —; m. William Morton.
367. vii. ICHABOD, b. 27, 4, 1781; d. —; m. Deborah Crocker, of Carver. Had: 1, Hannah, b. 1, 10, 1805; 2, Lemuel C., b. 9, 11, 1807.
368. viii. JOHN, b. 1784; d. 7, 6, 1871; m. 6, 6, 1819, Nancy Lucas.
369. ix. HENRY, b. 4, 3, 1786; m. Susanna Leach, and had dau. Susan, who m. Everett Finney.
370. x. CHARLES, b. 12, 8, 1788; d. —; m. 16, 11, 1806, Deborah Clarke. Had: 1, Charles; 2, Sally, m. Ira Litchfield; 3, Adaline, m. Henry Finney; 4, Deborah, m. John Harlow.
371. xi. SAMUEL, b. 31, 8, 1793; d. —; m. Hannah Corban Holmes. Had: 1. Calvin, who m. — Briggs of New Hampshire, and had—1, Charles; 2, Eliza Jane, who m. — Ballou. Calvin's family lived in Stoughton in 1884, and he was killed by a fall in November of that year; he was a painter by trade, held a license as auctioneer, and was quite successful as a public lecturer. 2. Charles, who lived in Randolph, Vt., was m. and had a dau. Sarah, who m. — Oliver.
372. xii. CALVIN, b. 12, 5, 1797; d. —; m. Lydia Nickerson.

220.

137. Capt. PEREZ,⁵ (*Joseph*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 3, 12, 1755, in Freetown; m. 1st, Bathsheba Foster, b. 31, 7, 1778, d. 27, 5, 1818; m. 2d, Sylvia Whitten. He was a prominent man in his day. He was much in public life; commissioned captain in the 4th Mass. infantry, 25, 6, 1812, and did good service in the war with Great Britain. All of his children were born in Hanson. Children:

373. i. PEREZ, b. 21, 9, 1805; d. 22, 8, 1855.
 ii. LUSANNA C., b. 27, 10, 1807; m. Oliver Leach, and was living in Brockton in 1885. Had: 1, Oliver F., m. Julia P. F. Willis; 2, L. Adeline, m. John T. Burke; 3, Daniel H., m. Julia E. Howland; 4, Clarissa J., m. De Witt C. Packard.
 374. iii. ASA, b. 12, 2, 1811; d. 7, 12, 1884; m. Cynthia Fish. Had: 1, George; 2, Nathaniel T.; 3, Albert; 4, Cynthia J.; 5, Lydia A.
 375. iv. ANDREW B., b. 1, 5, 1813; d. 30, 10, 1879; m. Lydia Bearse. Had: 1, William; 2, Jasper; 3, Bathsheba; 4, Lester; 5, Austin, who is living; the others died young.
 376. v. DANIEL F., b. 15, 3, 1816; m. Mary Pratt. Had: 1, Daniel O.; 2, Charles F.; 3, Perez; 4, Asbury; 5, Mary S., who died young.

223.

140. THOMAS,⁵ (*Samuel*,⁴ *John*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 26, 2, 1743, say Swanzey F. R.; born 9, 3, 1743, says Aldrich Howland; m. Mary Kimball, b. 31, 1, 1744. "He came from Seekonk, Mass., to Burrillville, R. I.," where most if not all his children were born. He afterwards moved to Douglas, where he died in 1815.* Of his children Joseph and Stephen, his granddaughter Bernice knows nothing. Children, not in order of birth:

377. i. JOSEPH, b. —; d. —.
 ii. REBECCA, b. 1767; d. 12, 1, 1849; m. Jesse Aldrich. Had: 1, Ada; 2, Serena.

* The descendants of Thomas say that he was a Friend; that his son James has been heard to say that he often rode behind his father on horseback from Douglas to Uxbridge, to Quaker meeting. They think he came from the Howland's Ferry branch, but I can find no records to substantiate this claim, as mentioned heretofore. Many of Daniel's descendants were Friends, and so were many of Samuel's.

378. iii. JAMES, b. 9th mo., 1768; d. 18, 3, 1846.
 379. iv. STEPHEN, b. about 1770.
 v. SARAH, b. —; d. —; m. James Alger.
 vi. BERNICE, b. —; d. —; m. Samuel Howland.
 vii. MARY, b. —; d. —; m. Calvin Aldrich.
 viii. PATIENCE, b. —; d. —; m. Henry Tyler.
 ix. DORCAS, b. —; d. —; m. Jacob Jennings. She died at the age of 97 years, and until she was 95 was able to do her own housework. Had: 1, Calista; 2, Stephen; 3, Ochra; 4, Calvin.

224.

140. SAMUEL,⁵ (*Samuel*,⁴ *John*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*.¹) The Gloucester (R. I.) T. R. have the following: "Samuel Howland, Jr., of Scituate, son of Samuel Howland, of Gloucester, and Hannah Franklin, of Scituate, dau. of Elisha Franklin, of Scituate, were married Dec. 3d, 1779." Dr. G. W. Howland, of Flint, Mich., says: "Samuel was born in Massachusetts; moved to Howland's Ferry. His brothers Caleb, Acil H., John C., and Thomas H., removed to Central New York. Samuel moved to Rutland, Vt. Had three sons and three daughters." * Children:

380. i. BANISTER, b. —; d. —.
 381. ii. SABIN, b. —; d. —.
 382. iii. SAMUEL, b. —; d. —.
 383. iv. FREELove M., b. —; d. —. (Named for her grandmother Freelove?)
 v. SUSAN, b. —; d. —.
 vi. IRENE, b. —; d. —.

227.

145. Capt. JOHN,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*.¹) born in Middleborough or Freetown; m. 1st, 27, 1, 1763, Lydia, dau. of Shadrach Pierce, who was b. 30, 9, 1744; m. 2d, Beulah, dau. of Samuel Bemis, Jr., of Spencer, b. 29, 9, 1754; m. 3d, Rachel, dau. of Hilkihah Pierce, and widow of John Perkins, of Middleborough, who was b. 29, 3, 1749, and d. in Spencer in 1830. The first three

* See Appendix for further matter in regard to Samuel (224.)

children were born in Middleborough. About 1770 the family settled in Spencer, where John was a highly respected citizen. There is a large posterity. Children :

- 384. i. EBENEZER, b. 31, 10, 1763; d. —; m. 17, 2, 1791, Lucretia Lamb, of Spencer, b. 31, 3, 1764. They moved from Spencer to Lyndon, Vt., where he died. Had : 1, John; 2, Wealthy; 3, Polly; 4, Ebenezer.
- 385. ii. ABIAH, b. 11, 3, 1765; d. —; m. Kerley Howe, and had a son Abiah, b. 5, 4, 1784.
- 386. iii. ABNER, b. 13, 4, 1767; d. —.
- 387. iv. ABNER, b. 15, 3, 1769; d. —.
- v. LYDIA, b. —; d. —; m. Welcome Jenks, of Brookfield, who was a blacksmith, and at one time major in the state militia. They lived for a time at Lyndon, Vt., and subsequently in Vermillion co., Ind.
- vi. JUDITH, b. —; d. —; m. 10, 12, 1797, Leonard Watson, of Spencer. Had : 1, Roxanna; 2, Charles; 3, Leonard; 4, Nancy; 5, Eber. They lived at one time in Lyndon, Vt.

Children by second wife :

- vii. POLLY, b. 20, 3, 1775; d. —; m. 3, 7, 1796, Richard Beers, of Spencer. Had : 1, Betsey, b. 7, 7, 1798; 2, Waity, b. 23, 8, 1800, d. 6, 5, 1801.
- 388. viii. JAMES, b. 30, 10, 1776; d. —.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. 6, 6, 1779; d. —; m. 20, 5, 1798, William Knight, Jr., of Spencer. Had : 1, Fanny; 2, Charles; 3, John; 4, William; 5, William H.; 6, James. They lived at one time in Spencer, and subsequently in Millbury.
- 389. x. WILLARD, b. 28, 1, 1780; d. —.
- xi. SUSAN, b. 19, 4, 1783; d. —.
- 390. xii. ABIAH, b. 16, 8, 1785; d. —.

228.

145. RUFUS,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 6, 5, 1751, in Freetown or Middleborough; m. Bathsheba Kennedy, b. 20, 11, 1755. They removed to New York state, and settled in Chenango county. His wife died, and he went to live with his daughter in Vermont. Children :

- i. BETSEY, b. 28, 2, 1777; d. —; m. Elkany Peirce, of Middleborough.
- ii. MERCY, b. 18, 7, 1779; d. —; m. 1st, Benjamin Reed, of Freetown; m. 2d, John Pierce, of Middleborough.
- 391. iii. NOBLE, b. 24, 3, 1783; d. —.
- iv. BATHSHEBA, b. 8, 4, 1784; d. —.
- v. BATHSHEBA, b. 7, 5, 1791; d. —; m. Martin Pierce.
- 392. vi. PARDON, b. 12, 9, 1793; d. —.
- vii. LUCY, b. 15, 5, 1797; d. —; m. William Howland.

229.

145. ESECK,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 15, 9, 1760, in Middleborough; m. in 1778, Phebe Sears, of Middleborough, sister of Earl Sears, who m. Judith, Eseck's sister. Phebe died at the residence of her dau. Lucinda, 30, 5, 1846, aged 82. Eseck and Phebe have a large posterity, many of them living in Vermont. They early moved to Plainfield, Vt., purchased a tract of land, and went to housekeeping two miles from the nearest white neighbor, and sixteen miles through the wilderness from the nearest grist-mill. He was a thrifty, successful farmer. They moved to East Montpelier, Vt., where they lived until Eseck died, 15, 9, 1841. Children:

393. i. JOHN, b. —; d. —.

ii. LUCINDA, b. 1783; d. 24, 3, 1859; m. about 1811, William Lamson, a farmer, of Montpelier, Vt. Had: 1. William, b. in Montpelier, where he m. Mary Marshall, and had: 1, George; 2, Edson; 3, Lucy. 2. Stillman, b. in Montpelier, m. Abigail Decamp, and had: 1, William; 2, Nathaniel. 3. Samuel, b. and d. in Montpelier, where he m. Annie Buzzell, and had: 1, Alonzo; 2, Abigail. 4. Lucy, b. in Montpelier, m. John Gallison of that place, who is a farmer, and had: 1, Henry; 2, Alonzo; who are not living.

iii. ABIGAIL, b. —; d. —; m. Nathaniel Lawson, a farmer, of Montpelier, Vt., and died childless.

394. iv. ESECK, b. —; d. —.

232.

146. CONSIDER,⁵ (*Malachi*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 17, 8, 1752 or '53; m. 17, 5, 1786, Elizabeth Hall. Always lived in Middleborough, where he was born. Elizabeth was a daughter of Abraham Hall, who was governor of New Jersey, where she was born 7, 9, 1768; she died at Lisle, N. Y., 8, 6, 1834. They were married at Middleborough. Consider died at Lisle, Broome co., N. Y., Monday, 1, 9, 1834, of a disease of the brain, and was buried there beside his wife. Their first four children, at least, were born in Middleborough; probably the others were born in Lisle, where they settled. Children:

395. i. MALACHI, b. 15, 6, 1787; d. at Lisle, N. Y., 16, 8, 1863, unmarried.
396. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 23, 8, 1789; m. Sarah Margaret, dau. of Henry and Sally Townsend, of Troy, N. Y.
- iii. SARAH, b. 13, 6, 1791; m. David Clark, of Middleborough, b. 19, 12, 1787. Sarah d. at Lisle, N. Y., 11, 10, 1848, and David died at the same place, 10, 3, 1833. They had eight children.
397. iv. CONSIDER, b. 26, 5, 1793; m. Rebecca, dau. of Abraham Briggs, at Middleborough, Friday, 16, 2, 1816. He was living at Lisle, N. Y., in 1873. They had eleven children.
398. v. JOHN, b. 17, 4, 1795; d. —.
399. vi. GOVERNOR, b. 26, 3, 1797; d. —; m. 1st, Margaret Gifford, and left children.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 2, 5, 1799; d. —; m. Lyman Tracy.
400. viii. ARTEMAS, b. 8, 5, 1801; d. —.
- ix. MARY, b. 2, 8, 1803; d. —.
401. x. REUBEN, b. 5, 6, 1806; d. —. Left children.
402. xi. JAMES, b. 5, 6, 1809; d. —.
403. xii. HIRAM, b. 12, 10, 1811; d. —. Had children.

233.

146. SAMUEL,⁵ (*Malachi*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Middleborough, 27, 10, 1766; m. 1st, Hope, dau. of Ezra Clark, of Middleborough, b. 3, 7, 1773, d. 10, 9, 1808; m. 2d, 4th mo., 1810, widow Lucy Babcock, dau. of Dea. John Price, of Fairhaven; m. 3d, widow Jane Martin, of Scipio, N. Y., 12th mo., 1816. He lived on the old homestead in Middleborough; was engaged in farming and furnishing timber for the ship-yard till the hard times caused by the war of 1812 led him to move his family to New York, settling in Cayuga co. Children:

404. i. EZRA, b. 16, 1, 1796; d. 2, 11, 1866.
- ii. MARY, b. —; d. —.
405. iii. DELIVERANCE, b. 25, 8, 1799; d. in 1814, at Aurora, N. Y.
- iv. DELANY, b. 4, 7, 1801.
406. v. JAMES, b. 15, 5, 1803. Settled in western New York.
- vi. RHODA, b. 19, 4, 1805; unmarried.

Children by second wife:

407. vii. SAMUEL, b. 9, 1, 1811; d. 16, 4, 1880; m. 19, 1, 1836, Sophia T. Cook, and settled in Grand Rapids, Mich. Had: 1, Susan Sophia, b. 2, 4, 1842, d. 11, 7, 1842; 2, Samuel Philis, b. 29, 3, 1843, d. 7, 6, 1844;

- 3, Ellen Lucretia, b. 3, 5, 1845, d. 12, 8, 1846; 4, Lucy Adeline, b. 5, 12, 1850, d. 23, 7, 1874; 5, Jennie Belle, b. 7, 4, 1855.
viii. LUCY, b. 18, 3, 1812; d. —; m. H. K. Rose, and settled in Grand Rapids, Mich.

Child by third wife :

408. ix. CHARLES N., b. 10, 9, 1817. Settled in Spring Mills, N. Y.

237.

149. SETH,⁵ (*Joshua*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born about 1768; d. about 1830, at the town of Hamden, Delaware co., N. Y. He was by occupation a shoemaker, and moved (probably from Freetown) to New York state early in his married life. Some of his relatives had already settled there. This is the "cousin Seth" referred to in the sketch of Joshua (149.) Children :

409. i. ASA, b. —; d. —; m. 1812, Lucretia Brant. Had: 1, Maryette; 2, Angellee; 3, Antonette; 4, Janette; 5, Gaford; 6, Ransford. Asa worked at shoemaking for twelve or fifteen years, and then kept a hotel. The building was made of logs, and was called "the Log Tavern." It stood on the stage road between Delhi and Walton, Delaware co., N. Y.
410. ii. DANIEL R., b. 27, 6, 1792; d. 5th mo., 1882.
411. iii. WILBUR, b. —; d. —.
412. iv. Rev. AMOS, b. about 1803. He studied medicine, and was an eminent physician; later in life he became a preacher of the gospel, and died at Covington, Penn., a few years ago; no family.

239.

151. GEORGE,⁵ (*Isaac*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Freetown; m. 1st, Deborah Shaw; m. 2d, Betsey Shaw. The writer has no record of any children of George, the son of Isaac, except the first mentioned below; but one of the Long Branch (N. J.) Howlands (Mulford, b. 1818,) says they came from a James, who was a son of George, and had a brother Michael. And it is probable that these two Georges are the same person. If so, the following are his children :

- i. DEBORAH, b. —; d. —; m. 1805, Elijah, son of Isaac and Rachel Deane, of Dartmouth (D. R.)
413. ii. JAMES, b. —; d. —.
414. iii. MICHAEL, b. —; d. —.
-

240.

151. SAMUEL,⁵ (*Isaac,⁴ Joshua,³ Samuel,² Henry.¹*)
Settled in Lisle, N. Y. Children:

415. i. BARNABAS, b. —; d. —; m. Sally Lake, his brother's widow. Had: 1, Charles; 2, Arthur; 3, Morgan; 4, George, b. about 1837, who has 1, George E.; 2, Henry; 3, —. The first three are farmers, and Arthur lives on the homestead.
416. ii. ZENAS, b. —; d. —, near Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; m. Sally Lake. Had: 1, Emily; 2, Mary J.; 3, Charles; 4, Elizabeth; 5, Eden.
417. iii. SULLIVAN, b. —; d. —; m. Pamela —. Had: 1, Oresta; 2, Lucy; 3, Paulina; 4, Pamela.
- iv. CATHARINE, b. —; d. —; m. James Ostrander. Had: 1, Ruth; 2, Jacob.
-

241.

151. WILLIAM,⁵ (*Isaac,⁴ Joshua,³ Samuel,² Henry.¹*)
born 1767, in Freetown or Middleborough; m. in 1790, Betsey Bryant. In 1815 he removed to Lisle, Broome co., N. Y., where he purchased a farm, which he worked till his death in 1847. He was a man of great firmness and perseverance. Children:

418. i. WILLIAM, b. 29, 9, 1795; d. 15, 9, 1869; m. 1st, Lucy Pierce, and had, 1, Janett; m. 2d, Lois Root, and had: 2, William, b. 26, 9, 1829, d. 23, 12, 1864; 3, Warren, b. 2, 7, 1830, d. 9, 4, 1865; 4, Orson, b. 25, 2, 1832; 5, Henry Harrison, b. 11, 3, 1835; 6, Daniel W., b. 22, 7, 1840; 7, Amedia, b. 14, 9, 1846. The children were all living near Centre Lisle, N. Y., in 1884.
- ii. CATHARINE, b. 7, 8, 1797; d. 15, 9, 1852; m. 14, 12, 1823, Justice P. Lewis. Had: 1, Betsey C., b. 21, 7, 1824, d. 19, 3, 1880; 2, Desiah M., b. 20, 10, 1827; 3, Mary Ann, b. 9, 3, 1830, d. 1875; 4, Marquis H., b. 8, 9, 1833.
- iii. POLLY, b. 1799. Had: 1, Catharine; 2, Fanny; 3, Maria; 4, Jane; 5, Perry. Polly lived in Coudersport, Penn., in 1884.
419. iv. ISAAC, b. 15, 9, 1803; d. —.
- v. BETSEY, b. 20, 10, 1806; d. 1, 2, 1875; m. Daniel Root. Had: 1, Elizabeth; 2, Frederic; 3, Emma; 4, Mary; 5, Jane. But two of them were living in 1875.
420. vi. WARREN, b. 26, 5, 1810; d. —.

243.

154. PHINEAS,⁵ (*Gershom*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) m. Mrs. Hannah Fisher, who was a Waring. They lived and died in Delaware co., N. Y. Children :

421. i. ELIAS B., b. —; m. in 1828 Fanny Mallory, of Hamden, N. Y. Had :
1, Edwin R.; 2, Milton; 3, Charles; 4, Phineas; 5, Smith; 6, Laura,
who m. — De Mun; 7, Sarah; 8, Frances, who m. W. H. Gris-
wold; 9, Hamertel. The sons all reside in Walton, Delaware co., N. Y.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. —.
- iii. THOMAS, b. —.
- iv. DELIA, b. —.
- v. ANGELINE, b. —.
- vi. SALLY, b. —.
- vii. EMELINE, b. —.
- viii. BETSEY, b. —.
- ix. CLARISSA, b. —.

In 1884 Phineas (son of 421) was living in Hamden or Walton, N. Y. He has been a successful farmer. He was a noted hunter, and it is said that he and a friend killed, in one winter, 110 foxes.

245.

154. REV. GERSHOM,⁵ (*Gershom*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Freetown, 19, 1, 1776; m. 1, 6, 1797, Maria —, b. 4, 11, 1781, d. 30, 9, 1846. He went to New York state with his parents; had only the opportunities of the country school, but possessing a thirst for knowledge, acquired it very rapidly. The following from an obituary, which appeared in the *Christian Palladium* soon after his death, will give some idea of his wealth of character. It is dated Hamden N. Y., Sept. 1847.

It becomes my painful duty to record the death of Rev. Gershom Howland, who died on the 4th of Oct. last, of a typhus fever, in his 71st year. He came from Boston to this vicinity when about 16 years of age, was a member of the M. E. church forty years, and preached some thirty. He has been a faithful soldier of the cross for a series of years, in preaching, exhortation, and prayer. His gift was calculated to arouse and encourage saints, stir up the lukewarm, and send conviction to sinners. . . . He preached a funeral sermon one week before he died, and

then told the congregation he had preached one hundred and nineteen funeral sermons in his life. . . . He was informed while sick that his wife had just died. He aroused up and said: "Is my wife Polly dead? Well, glory to God, I shall soon follow her!"

Children :

- i. CHRISTIANNA, b. 9, 3, 1800; d. 27, 2, 1860; m. — Chapman.
422. ii. GEORGE F., b. 24, 10, 1801; d. —.
423. iii. MALACHI, b. 31, 1, 1804; d. —.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 10, 3, 1806; d. —; m. — Wyckoff.
- v. ANNIE, b. 17, 8, 1808; d. —.
424. vi. MARTIN R., b. 18, 12, 1810; d. —.
- vii. HANNAH M., b. 10, 3, 1812; d. 30, 10, 1862; m. — Page.
- viii. MARY, b. 5, 9, 1815; d. 7, 8, 1846; m. — Smith.
- ix. SALLY, b. 19, 10, 1817; d. —.
- x. RHODA A., b. 26, 10, 1819; d. —.
- xi. AVIS, b. 24, 3, 1822; d. 23, 8, 1839; m. — Page.
- xii. JULIA A., b. 22, 11, 1826; d. —; m. 3, 9, 1844, William Johnson, b. 26, 4, 1823. Had: 1, Maria Elizabeth, b. 6, 11, 1845; 2, George Henry, b. 17, 1, 1848; 3, Marcellus Eugene, b. 16, 7, 1850, d. 27, 9, 1857; 4, Josephine Elyda, b. 8, 7, 1852, m. — Bosworth, and d. 1, 12, 1883; 5, Edwin William, b. 3, 8, 1853.

246.

155. JOHN,⁶ (*Israel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 30, 10, 1751, in Dartmouth; m. Lusanna Chase, b. 8, 6, 1756. In early life they moved to Dutchess co., N. Y., and settled at Quaker Hill, where all their children were born. Later in life he purchased a farm in the town of Washington, same county, which he worked and lived on until he died. They were both Friends. Children :

426. i. SENECA, b. 13, 5, 1775; d. 25, 12, 1856, in Pleasant Valley, N. Y.; m. Eliza Hayes. He was a farmer. They had two sons and a daughter.
427. ii. HUMPHREY, b. 14, 6, 1780; d. 9, 4, 1853, in Decatur, N. Y.
- iii. SERENA, b. 14, 10, 1781; d. 30, 1, 1862, in Coeymans, Albany co., N. Y.; m. John C. Almy. Had daughter Maria A., who m. — Haight, and was living at Coffin's Summit, Dutchess co., N. Y., in 1885.
- iv. CHLOE, b. 25, 7, 1785; d. 8th mo., 1862; m. William Sherman. They had three sons and two daughters.
428. v. ABRAHAM, b. 5, 6, 1790; d. 14, 4, 1862, in Cherry Valley, N. Y.; m. Mary Underhill. He was a physician, and owned and managed a farm. They had three sons and two daughters.
429. vi. IRA, b. 23, 5, 1797; d. 7, 5, 1868, at Washington Hollow, N. Y.; m.

Mary Allen. He was a successful merchant. They had a son and a daughter.

252.

155. WOOD,⁶ (*Israel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 4, 10, 1769, at Pawling, Dutchess co., N. Y.; m. 17, 10, 1804, Paulina Akin, b. 5, 5, 1780, d. 10, 6, 1861, in Pawling, N. Y. He was a wagon-maker, and learned his trade at Cornwall, N. Y., as will appear from the following certificate, recorded on page 4 of the Oblong (N. Y.) Monthly Meeting records:

From our Monthly Meeting held on the Oblong 15 of 3rd month 1790, to the Monthly Meeting at Cornwall.

Dear Friends:

Whereas, Wood Howland, Son of Israel Howland Deceased, hath gone to live an apprentice within the Verge of your Meeting, and has requested our Certificate, this may certify on his behalf that he is a member of this Meeting and is clear of marriage engagements as far as appears,—and as such we recommend him to your Christian care desiring his growth in the truth; with our salutations of Love we conclude and remain your friends and brethren.

Signed in and on behalf of our said Meeting, by

JESSE LUM, Clerk.

He was an enterprising, successful farmer. Early in the present century, with his nephews Humphrey and Abraham, he settled in Otsego co., N. Y., where he was highly respected, and left a large posterity. Children:

430. i. HARMON, b. 20, 10, 1805; m. 16, 9, 1830, Sally Dana. Lived in Otsego co., N. Y., in 1885.
- ii. HANNAH MARIA, b. 9, 3, 1807; d. 24, 5, 1875; m. 16, 7, 1829, Aura Wilbur.
431. iii. EDWIN, b. 20, 11, 1809; d. 22, 12, 1863; m. 20, 1, 1842, Maria Dockleader.
- iv. DRUSILLA JANE, b. 10, 2, 1812; unmarried. Living in 1885, in East Worcester, N. Y.
432. v. DAVID, b. 25, 7, 1814; m. 12, 9, 1844, Emily Hubbard. Living in Westford, Otsego, co., N. Y., in 1885.
- vi. GULIELMA, b. 18, 8, 1817; d. 24, 5, 1875.
433. vii. JOHN P., b. 4, 4, 1820; d. 1. 8, 1820.
- viii. SARAH ANN, b. 29, 9, 1821; m. 30, 9, 1840, Ezra R. Thurber.
434. ix. WILLIAM D. S., b. 22, 9, 1824; d. 18, 12, 1834.
435. x. AUGUSTUS H. P., b. 5, 10, 1827; d. 27, 3, 1828.

255.

157. PELEG,⁶ (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 14, 2, 1752; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan Aiken, (probably of Dartmouth,) b. 3, 4, 1758, d. 27, 2, 1818. He died 10, 5, 1814. He went to Dutchess co., N. Y., with his father's family, which had a certificate of removal from the Dartmouth* to the Oblong (N. Y.) Monthly Meeting, dated 15, 11, 1760. Children, born in Dutchess co.:

- i. JOANNA, b. —; d. —; m. 1, 5, 1794, — Cushing.
- 436. ii. JONATHAN, b. 14, 7, 1781; d. 12, 10, 1841.
- 437. iii. NATHANIEL, b. 11, 9, 1782; d. 11, 9, 1852.
- 438. iv. GEORGE, b. —; d. —; m. — Crocker.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —; m. — Pennoyer.

258.

159. CHARLES,⁶ (*Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born about 1750, in Beekman town, N. Y.; m. 7, 11, 1770, in the same town, by Rev. Samuel Waldo, a Baptist minister, to Lavinia, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah Mosher, of the same town, formerly of Dartmouth, b. 16, 9, 1750, d. 9, 8, 1822. Jonathan Mosher was son of James, who was son of Hugh, a Baptist minister, who came from Bristol, England, and settled in Massachusetts about 1660. Hugh was son of Ezekiel Mosher. Jonathan and Sarah

*This meeting was held in the Apponegansett meeting-house, which received its name from the Indian name of this locality. A mention is made of the house in a foot-note on page 24. It was the house of worship of nearly all of the 3d, 4th, and 5th generations of Henry's descendants in Zoeth's branch, excepting Daniel's posterity. This house was built in the year 1699, and was the first house erected for religious worship in the old township of Dartmouth. The Friends' monthly meeting, which had been established a number of years before this house was erected, had been held at private houses. This meeting-house was greatly enlarged after a few years to accommodate the great increase of the society's membership, and after the building of additional meeting-houses in Dartmouth, the large building was replaced, in the latter part of the eighteenth century, by the present structure, which is smaller than the second building and larger than the first. It is situated about a mile and a third northeast of the small village of Russell's Mills. The burying-ground has also been enlarged, and probably contains the bodily remains of all the early Friends of Dartmouth; but owing to the custom of not permitting gravestones with inscriptions, which prevailed for several generations, it is impossible for any one to ascertain just where his ancestors were laid, unless some private means of designation have been preserved.

were m. 13, 2, 1746.* Charles, it is said, was so small in infancy as to have been put in a two-quart mug and have the lid shut down. He was a farmer and manufacturer of spinning-wheels, and a highly esteemed citizen. Children :

439. i. CHARLES, b. 20, 1, 1772, in Beekman, N. Y., and probably lived there until about the year 1800; d. —. He removed to Otsego co. N. Y.; was a farmer and wheelwright, following his father's vocation. The family were living near Cooperstown, N. Y., as late as 1845. Had: 1, Lydia; 2, Alma, m. Seth Gardner, of Deposit, N. Y.; 3, Abigail; 4, Mary; 5, Albert; 6, William.
440. ii. BENJAMIN, b. 10, 9, 1776; d. 12, 11, 1842.
441. iii. GEORGE, b. 20, 6, 1778, at Beekman town, N. Y.; d. —. He was a carpenter by trade; went to Charleston, S. C., to engage in building, where he was attacked by scarlet fever and died.
442. iv. SENECA, b. 12, 2, 1780; d. 26, 7, 1831.
443. v. JONATHAN, b. 4, 4, 1782; d. 12, 5, 1850.
- vi. DEBORAH, b. 17, 7, 1784, at Beekman town, N. Y.; d. —; m. Nathan Jones about 1803. They lived at Fishkill, N. Y., and had one child, Caroline, b. at Fishkill, 17, 6, 1805, who m. Henry Angevine, 2d son of Eli and Sarah Angevine, b. in Clinton, (now Pleasant Valley,) Dutchess co., N. Y., 16, 9, 1802. At the time of their marriage, 23, 10, 1828, both resided at Pleasant Valley, but shortly afterwards removed to Poughkeepsie, where Mr. A. practised as an attorney until 1832 or '33, when he settled in Medina, Orleans Co., N. Y., and shortly afterwards was appointed county judge there, a position which he filled with credit nearly ten years. He returned to Poughkeepsie about 1842, and remained there in active practice until his death, 30, 8, 1881. Caroline died there 8, 3, 1878. They had: 1. Sarah Eliza, b. 8, 4, 1830; d. 29, 8, 1831. 2. Henry, b. 8, 3, 1832; d. 16, 7, 1833. 3. Frank, b. 6, 12, 1833; attended school at Medina, where he was born, and later at Poughkeepsie; entered Hobart College, at Geneva, N. Y., in 1852, and graduated in the class of 1856; engaged in mercantile life in New York city for a few years, and afterwards became a journalist; resided in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1885, and was an examiner of merchandise in the U. S. Appraiser's office in New York city; m. 19, 2, 1863, Bethia Y., dau. of Charles S. and Sophia B. Coleman, b. 20, 2, 1839, and had: 1, Mary Louie, b. 18, 8, 1864; 2, Almira B., b. 1, 2, 1866; 3, Frank, b. 14, 1, 1868; 4, Henry, b. 11, 10, 1873; 5, Bertha, b. 26, 3, 1876; 6, Caroline, b. 19, 7, 1878, d. 9, 7, 1880, at Brooklyn, N. Y. 4. Mary Caroline, b. 26, 7, 1836. 5. Ann, b. 29, 7, 1838; d. 5, 6, 1841. 6. Whitefield, b. 14, 11, 1840; d. 22, 8, 1842.

* The above is from one of their descendants. Another says that Lavinia was the granddaughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Tripp) Mosher, of Dartmouth, m. 8, 1, 1740. (This is impossible.) Benjamin was killed by the falling of a tree, in 1741.

444. vii. JAMES, b. 4, 10, 1786; d. in the city of New York on his way home from Charleston, S. C., 26, 1, 1811. He was a physician.
445. viii. COOK, b. 9, 8, 1789; d. 10, 10, 1798.

259.

160. THOMAS,⁶ (*Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 25, 3, 1748, in Westport; d. 25, 3, 1823; m. 14, 10, 1773, Elizabeth, dau. of William (son of Jonathan) and Lydia Sisson, who d. 27, 9, 1831. They were married in Friends' meeting, and among the twenty-six persons who signed the certificate as witnesses of the marriage, were Reuben, Nicholas, William, Matthew, and Charles Howland, and Job, Lemuel Jr., Lydia, Lemuel, and Nathaniel Sisson. They lived for a time on the old homestead, east of Hicks Bridge, in Westport, where he worked the farm, and in the dull season of farming, and during the winter months, manufactured spinning-wheels, looms, etc., in the shop on the premises, occupied by his father for the same purpose. This was a lucrative business in those days, when carding, spinning and weaving were all done by the good wife. He subsequently resided and died in a house (not standing in 1885) situated just below one afterwards occupied by his son Daniel and g. s. David, near the Bald Hill (Friends') meeting-house in Dartmouth, and on the southern part of the farm. In the Revolutionary war he was drafted into the American army, and though a strictly loyal subject he preferred imprisonment rather than sacrifice his religious principles, which were those of the Friends' faith, — a firm opposition to warfare. Accordingly he was arrested and incarcerated in Fort Independence, Fairhaven, where he remained till the demands of the authorities were satisfied. He was then released, and returned to his home and peaceful avocation. He accumulated some property, and was esteemed for his uprightness. Children: *

* For further particulars regarding the family of Thomas (259,) see Appendix.

446. i. WILLIAM, b. 31, 3, 1775; d. 22, 8, 1857.
 ii. EUNICE, b. 21, 9, 1776; d. 14, 10, 1845; m. Zeruiah, son of Zeruiah and Rhoda Wood, b. in the old Wood homestead in Fairhaven; pub. 17, 6, 1797. He died 3, 4, 1862, aged 90 years 1 month 9 days. Had: 1. John, b. 22, 10, 1799; m. Betsey, dau. of Thomas and Betsey Wood, of Acushnet, and had: 1, John; 2, Mary; 3, Abbie; they were living on the Wood homestead in Fairhaven in 1883. 2. Elizabeth, b. 10, 5, 1803; unmarried. 3. Mary, b. 24, 8, 1805; m. 11, 6, 1824, Capt. Ezra, son of Ezra and Susan (sister of Thomas Nye) Smith, and had: 1, Thomas; 2, Ezra; 3, John; 4, Elizabeth; 5, Roland; 6, Mary.
447. iii. ASA, b. —; d. 7, 9, 1863; m. 28, 3, 1798, Phebe, dau. of Stephen and Phebe Russell. He owned a large farm on the east side of the road in Dartmouth, (Gidleytown,) and was a substantial, well-to-do citizen. They had a dau. Phebe, who m. Elijah Macomber. Their dau. Elizabeth, b. in 1821, in Westport, m. Stephen Shove, b. in Somerset in 1820, and had dau. Phebe, b. 1843, m. in 1872, John Emmons, b. in Jamaica, L. I., who was a tea merchant in New York city in 1885, living in Brooklyn.
448. iv. DANIEL, b. 1784; d. 30, 12, 1852; m. Anna, dau. of Paul Hathaway, of New Bedford, and had Lydia, who m. Benjamin H., son of George and Mary Smith, of Smith's Neck, Dartmouth.
 v. LYDIA, b. —; d. —.
 vi. ANNA, b. —; d. —.

260.

160. MATTHEW,⁶ (*Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 16, 1, 1751, in Westport; m. 1774, Abigail Wing, b. 24, 2, 1758, d. 1, 11, 1833, at Long Plain. He settled in that part of the old town of Dartmouth which was afterwards Acushnet. He lived on the north side of Quaker lane, in Long Plain, in a house standing in front of what has been known as "the Leach House." He was a carpenter and builder, and had some land which he worked. He had a shop near his house in which he made candle boxes, employing several hands in the busy season. He was an industrious, honorable citizen, and an active member of the Friends' meeting at Long Plain, where he d. 5, 12, 1834, and was buried there. Children:

449. i. JOSEPH, b. 27, 4, 1775; d. 25, 2, 1850.
 450. ii. ALLEN, b. 28, 4, 1779; d. 27, 9, 1811; m. Elizabeth Macy, of Nantucket, and had a dau. Hannah, who m. 13, 8, 1827, Benjamin, son of Seth

and Eliza Russell, whose dau. Maria m. Rev. S. C. Brown, D. D., of the Methodist church. Benjamin Russell d. 3, 3, 1885, at Dr. and Mrs. Brown's residence in Warren, R. I., aged 81. Allen was lost at sea, on a passage from Nantucket to Alexandria, Va., in a heavy snow-storm, and nothing was ever heard of him after he left Vineyard Sound.

451. iii. GEORGE, b. 11, 7, 1781; d. 21, 5, 1852.

452. iv. CORNELIUS, b. 11, 3, 1784; d. 11, 8, 1855.

v. ABIGAIL, b. 11, 3, 1786; d. 28, 4, 1880, unmarried.

453. vi. WING, b. 23, 8, 1788; d. 29, 2, 1848.

454. vii. MATTHEW, b. 15, 9, 1790; d. 25, 11, 1811. He was killed by a fall from the foreyard of ship George & Susan, Capt. John Wood, Jr., in a heavy gale of wind, while in the act of reefing the sail.

viii. HANNAH, b. 7, 10, 1792; d. 16, 2, 1813; m. 11, 6, 1812, Gideon, son of James and Sarah Allen.

455. ix. THOMAS, b. 7, 4, 1795; d. 3, 5, 1883; m. 1st, 1, 6, 1819, Mary, dau. of Samuel and Mary Gifford, of Falmouth; m. 2d, 2, 6, 1831, Sarah, dau. of Amos and Lydia Kelley, of Rochester. Had: 1, Stephen S.; 2, Thomas A.; 3, Charles A.; 4, Mary J.

261.

160. COOK,⁶ (*Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 4, 4, 1755, in Westport; d. 7, 1, 1830; m. Rebecca Wood; published 13, 1, 1787. Rebecca and their two daughters, Sarah and Ruth, were received into Scipio (N. Y.) Monthly Meeting on a certificate from Dartmouth Monthly Meeting, held 20, 5, 1811. The widow of his brother Charles thinks he died in Ledyard, Cayuga co., N. Y. His granddaughter, Mrs. Edgell, says he died in Ithaca, N. Y. Cook settled in early life in Cayuga co., N. Y., where he was engaged in farming until his death. Children:

456. i. MARLBORO, b. —; d. —.

ii. SARAH, b. —; d. —; m. Joseph Metzger, of Pennsylvania, and had eight children, only two of whom were living in 1885, viz., Daniel, in Elmira, N. Y., and George, in Emporium, Penn., where he was in the jewelry business.

457. iii. OSMAN, b. —; d. —.

iv. OLIVER, b. —; d. —.

v. RUTH, b. —; d. in 1865; m. Jared Whitlock, 9, 4, 1820. She was born in Dartmouth. Mr. Whitlock was not a Friend, and Ruth was disowned for marrying out of the meeting. It is said that they settled first in Horseheads, six miles north of Elmira, N. Y. The Friends'

records at Scipio, N. Y., say a committee was appointed, 25, 1, 1821, to visit Ruth at Hector, Schuyler co., for marrying out of the meeting. They were Methodists. Soon after they were married they bought a farm at Southport, near Elmira, N. Y., where they lived and died. Jared died in 1842. They had eleven children, three of whom were living in 1885. Albert and Guy are in Elmira, N. Y.

458. vi. ABRAHAM, b. —; d. —.

459. vii. CHARLES, b. —; d. —.

460. viii. JONATHAN, b. —; d. —.

461. ix. ABNER, b. 18, 10, 1806; d. 15, 4, 1877, at Dansville, N. Y.

262.

160. JOHN W.,⁶ (*Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 15, 11, 1758, in Westport; m. 30, 10, 1783, Marion Hazzard, b. 26, 4, 1765, d. 15, 12, 1838. He was a shoemaker and farmer, living in South Westport on the old homestead, situated on the west side of a lane running northward from the main road near Cornell's Corner, about a mile east of Hicks' Bridge. Children:

462. i. NICHOLAS, b. 2, 6, 1784; d. 20, 2, 1799.

463. ii. EASTON, b. 11, 12, 1785; d. 25, 10, 1851; m. Mary Gifford, of Westport, who died in 1873. They had ch., George and Nicholas, both born in Westport. George d. in 1880, aged about 70; m. Elizabeth Kempton, of Fairhaven, who d. in 1875, aged about 62. Nicholas was born in Westport, 15, 8, 1812; was a cooper, and made several whaling voyages from New Bedford in that capacity; afterwards did a successful coopering business in New Bedford, under the firm of Howland & Coggeshall, until his death, 28, 9, 1875, when his son Elijah succeeded him. He m. 30, 3, 1840, Nancy A. Kempton, of Fairhaven, b. 28, 12, 1815, d. 22, 1, 1885. Had: 1. Charles Frederick, b. 22, 2, 1841, who enlisted in the army in the war of the Rebellion in a company of Massachusetts cavalry, commanded by Capt. John F. Vinal, in which he was sergeant, and died at Baton Rouge, La., 2d mo., 1863. 2. Elijah Kempton, b. 14, 11, 1842; commenced whaling service at an early age in the bark *Waverly*; at the age of 20 he entered the navy as a commissioned officer of U. S. steamer *Commodore Read*; was made acting ensign in 1864; the same year was detached to take command of U. S. S. *Resolute*, and continued in the service until the close of the war. He contracted a malarial disease which compelled him to reside in the country, and led him to purchase "the Packard farm," in Acushnet, where he died in 1885. He m. 12, 12, 1864, Mira Augusta Sowle, of Fall River, and had son Charles Stewart, b. 30, 3, 1875. 3. Nicholas Easton, b. 17, 12, 1844; was in the army,

- and was wounded at the battle of the Wilderness and discharged; m. 20, 2, 1873, Emma Marble, of New Bedford, and had three children; he is a jeweller. 4. Henry, d. young. 5. Emma, d. young. 6. Anna Herbert, b. 16, 2, 1851; m. 13, 8, 1874, Rev. Albert J. Kirkland, pastor of the Roger Williams church, of Providence, R. I., where she d. 29, 7, 1878, and he d. in Florida, 25, 1, 1882; no children. 7. Henry, b. 14, 2, 1853; was in New York for several years, and is now of the firm of Wood, Brightman & Co., of New Bedford, in the stove and tinware business.
464. iii. WING, b. 19, 8, 1787; d. 23, 3, 1847; m. Rebecca Kirby, and had son Alexander K., b. 1822, d. 30, 12, 1857, who m. Jerusha S., dau. of Jotham and Elizabeth Tripp, of Westport, and had: 1, Edward S., b. 30, 9, 1850; 2, Emerson T., b. 7, 11, 1852; 3, Benjamin W., b. 24, 12, 1855; all unmarried, and living in New Bedford in 1885.
465. iv. JOHN W., b. 12, 8, 1789; d. 3, 6, 1854.
466. v. PARDON, b. 20, 3, 1792; d. 15, 2, 1873.
- vi. MARY, b. 9, 3, 1794; d. 26, 11, 1810.
467. vii. THOMAS, b. 9, 11, 1796; d. 5, 10, 1876; m. Sarah Gregory.
468. viii. BORDEN, b. 20, 11, 1798; d. 15, 12, 1840; m. Abby Maxfield.
- ix. CATHARINE, b. 8, 8, 1800; d. 10, 1, 1873.
469. x. JOSEPH, b. 25, 6, 1802; d. 13, 10, 1871; m. Mary A. Cornell.
- xi. NANCY, b. 2, 4, 1804; d. 16, 7, 1807.

263.

160. CHARLES,⁶ (*Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 4, 6, 1754, in Westport; m. 13, 1, 1785, Amy, dau. of Peter and Mary Allen, of Dartmouth. He early settled in Fall River, and was a tailor by trade. He subsequently moved with his family, in company with Jonathan Sisson and family, of Dartmouth, to Cayuga co., N. Y. The family and household effects were placed in a farm wagon, covered with canvas, in which they cooked and slept. It is said they were drawn over this long, tedious journey by oxen. Charles became a farmer there, and passed a useful, successful life. Children:

- i. OLIVE, b. 2, 9, 1786; d. —; m. Richard Bowen, of Fall River.
470. ii. PERRY, b. 29, 11, 1789; d. —.
471. iii. DAVID, b. 5, 12, 1792; d. 10, 5, 1864.
- iv. MARY, b. 5, 2, 1798; d. —, unmarried.
472. v. ALLEN, b. 27, 3, 1800; d. 15, 9, 1826; m. Hannah, dau. of Josiah and Dorcas Thompson, and had one son, who died young.
- vi. ROBY S., b. 27, 11, 1807; d. —; m. 1st, Josiah C. Owen; m. 2d, Evans Omans.

264.

161. JOHN,⁶ (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) b. 27, 1, 1742, in Dartmouth; m. 1st, 27, 11, 1756, Hannah, dau. of David and Jane Smith, of Dartmouth; m. 2d, 1, 9, 1773, Elizabeth Almy, of Dartmouth, who died 13, 11, 1773; m. 3d, 5, 1, 1780, Reliance, dau. of David and Reliance Shepherd, who died 21, 8, 1841, aged 84. He died 25, 9, 1826. In his will he remembers his wife Reliance. His first marriage is recorded in Newport (R. I.) F. R. In the early days of the whale fishery he entered it with energy, and was master of one of the first vessels that sailed from New Bedford and vicinity. His shrewd business habits caused him later in life to be made the agent of vessels engaged in this enterprise. He was one of the incorporators and first directors of the Bedford Bank. He was considered one of the richest men in New Bedford in the latter part of the eighteenth century. William Rotch was looked upon as a millionaire, possessing property valued at \$1,000,000, but John Howland was said to have "the most ready money." He was apt to complain, however, of a lean purse, till on one of these occasions a friend who remembered seeing him place a bag of money in a niche of his chimney, produced it, and Capt. John was heard to complain less of this afterwards. He was an active member of the Friends' society, and in 1775 he visited England with a certificate from the Dartmouth meeting to the London Yearly Meeting. He was absent several months. He was looked upon as one of the solid men of New Bedford.* Child by first wife:

i. RESOLVED, b. 11, 9, 1769; d. —.

*For an extended notice of the connection of the Howlands with the whaling interests of New Bedford, see Appendix. Of this John, one wrote: "He came to Acushnet in 1765; sailed from that part of Dartmouth as early as 1760; he became a shipmaster, and was engaged in both the whaling and trading branches of commerce; he was owner of the ship *Fame*." His journal contained very full accounts of his early whaling voyages. The house in which he lived and died is still standing, and is the second on the west side of Water street south of School. He was much interested in New Bedford town affairs, and highly useful in the transaction of the public business.

Children by third wife :

- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 18, 9, 1780; d. 7, 12, 1806; m. George (451,) son of Matthew and Abigail Howland.
473. iii. JOHN, b. 25, 5, 1782; d. 10, 10, 1852; m. Sarah Howland; no children.
474. iv. JAMES, b. 19, 8, 1783; d. 27, 2, 1861.
475. v. CALEB, b. 29, 12, 1785; d. 30, 7, 1802, at Martinique, W. I.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 22, 6, 1788; d. —; m. Thomas Riddell. Had: 1, Eliza, m. — Dix; 2, Charlotte, m. — Stevenson.
- vii. NATHANIEL, b. 18, 5, 1792; d. 22, 9, 1814.
- viii. SARAH, b. 23, 7, 1794; m. 25, 6, 1812, Joseph, son of James and Sarah Allen, and had: 1, John H., b. 5, 5, 1813; 2, Ann H., b. 2, 2, 1815; 3, John H., b. 10, 2, 1818; 4, Ann H., b. 24, 3, 1820; 5, James, b. 21, 4, 1822; 6, Sarah H., b. 11th mo., 1823; 7, Sarah H., b. 6, 8, 1825; 8, Susan H., b. 11th mo., 1827; 9, Eliza H., b. 28, 5, 1830; 10, Harriet W., b. 7, 2, 1836. Ann H. Allen, b. 1820, m. 24, 3, 1839, Henry C., son of William and Abigail C. Kelley, b. 25, 1, 1815, and had: 1, Joseph H. A., b. 1840; 2, Sara H., b. 1842; 3, Susan H., b. 1843; 4, Charles S., b. 2, 8, 1846; 5, Anna D., b. 1848; 6, Anna D., b. 1849; 7, Abby G., b. 1850; 8, Henry C., b. 1852. Charles S. Kelley, b. 1846, m. 8, 6, 1871, Sarah, dau. of Edmund and Nancy J. (Hodges) Anthony, of New Bedford, formerly of Taunton, and had: 1, S. Lizzie, b. 5, 1, 1875; 2, Carrie S., b. 28, 5, 1876; 3, Charles S., b. 19, 12, 1879. Charles S. Kelley is a resident of New Bedford; a banker, formerly of S. P. Burt & Co., later of Sanford & Kelley. (See foot note to sketch of George Howland, Jr.)
- ix. ANN, b. 2, 2, 1799; m. 26, 12, 1819, Capt. Elisha Dunbar, of New Bedford.

265.

161. Capt. JAMES,⁶ (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in New Bedford, where he m. 1st, Meribah Shepherd, and 2d, Susan Hayden. His residence was on the north side of Union street, where the Masonic Building now stands. He was a man of strict integrity, and of excellent business capacity, which he used with marked success. He was tall, finely proportioned, and of stately carriage. He was not a member of the Friends' society, but always attended their meetings. He was hard of hearing, and obtained consent to place a sounding-board over the rising seats in the Spring Street meeting-house, which remains there. He died 8, 5, 1832, and of him was prepared the following obituary :

In the decease of this venerable citizen, an extensive family connection and society at large have sustained a heavy bereavement. Through a long life of usefulness, those qualities which constitute the truest test of worth were in him peculiarly conspicuous. He was just without austerity, and benevolent without ostentation. He was a friend to all, and knew how to respect the feelings of all. To the poor and destitute he was a ready benefactor; to the inexperienced, a willing counselor and guide. As his life was without reproach, his close was peaceful and serene, and his memory will be cherished with unfeigned reverence and respect.

His only son James m. Edith Howland, of Dartmouth (Russell's Mills,) and lived for a time in his father's house on Union street. He afterwards built the house corner of Spring and Fifth streets, where he lived and died. He inherited considerable property, and was in no business for many of the latter years of his life.

The following additional particulars have been obtained concerning the children of James, Jr. Joseph R., who d. 20, 7, 1872, m. Sarah Sears, of Dartmouth, and settled in Hyannis. Lucy never married. Elizabeth T., b. 9, 9, 1819, m. 18, 7, 1837, Capt. Charles L., son of Capt. Daniel and Hannah Wood, of South Dartmouth, who d. 13, 7, 1881; they had but one child, Frances L., b. 22, 6, 1844, who m. 5, 5, 1860, Charles W., son of Gov. John H. Clifford, and d. 28, 4, 1872. (See 265, page 108.)

266.

161. WING,⁶ (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 28, 5, 1750, in Dartmouth; m. 3, 4, 1774, Elizabeth Huttleston, b. 27, 4, 1757, d. 13, 2, 1836. Wing was an industrious farmer. He owned at one time the Noah Spooner place, which was in 1885 the "town farm" of Fairhaven. Children:

- i. CYNTHIA, b. 14, 3, 1775; d. 14, 12, 1851; m. 1st, 26, 5, 1796, Jonathan Peckham; m. 2d, — Fuller.
476. ii. JOHN, b. 6, 11, 1776; d. 9, 11, 1849.
477. iii. JAMES H., b. 23, 5, 1779; d. 3, 5, 1846; m. 3, 12, 1807, Amelia Ingraham.
- iv. REBECCA, b. 18, 4, 1782; d. 28, 7, 1858; m. 17, 11, 1805, Bartholomew Taber, of Fairhaven.
478. v. WING, b. 12, 3, 1785; d. 10, 3, 1832; m. in 1820, Sarah Drew. Wing was a whaling captain.
- vi. CONTENT, b. 20, 6, 1787; d. 21, 9, 1817; m. 17, 1, 1811, Elisha Dunbar.
479. vii. TIMOTHY, b. 5, 7, 1789; d. 28, 9, 1831.
480. viii. ALMY, b. 30, 3, 1795; d. 3, 4, 1795.

- ix. SARAH, b. 10, 3, 1796; d. 10, 5, 1796.
 481. x. SARAH, b. 8, 7, 1797; d. —; m. 26, 12, 1822, Elisha Wood.
 xi. ELIZABETH, b. 29, 4, 1800; d. 3, 4, 1847; m. 26, 4, 1821, Josiah Burgess.
-

267.

161. TIMOTHY,⁶ (*James,⁵ James,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born 14, 5, 1752, in Dartmouth; m. 5, 11, 1779, Hannah Dillingham. The latter years of his life he resided on Acushnet avenue, south of Madison street, in New Bedford, and died there. He manufactured implements for farmers. Children:

482. i. ABNER, b. 1782; d. 17, 4, 1847; m. Elizabeth Bliss.
 483. ii. RUFUS, b. —; d. —; m. Lucy Howland (dau. of 271.)
 484. iii. STEPHEN, b. —; d. —, unmarried.
 485. iv. SYLVANUS, b. 1784; d. 9, 7, 1864, unmarried.
-

268.

161. Capt. WARREN,⁶ (*James,⁵ James,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born 17, 5, 1754, in Dartmouth; m. 12, 8, 1779, Sarah, dau. of Benjamin and Phebe (Wing) Slocum, of Dartmouth, b. 6, 12, 1758. (Benjamin Slocum was a stirring yeoman, interested in the whale fishery, and his estate was appraised at £1412 16s. 6d.) Capt. Warren always lived in Dartmouth, and for many years was master of a coasting vessel from Padanaram village, in that town. His home was at Apponegansett village. Children:

486. i. BENJAMIN, b. 18, 3, 1780; d. 7, 12, 1835; m. Abigail Tripp; no children.
 ii. HANNAH, b. 29, 8, 1785; d. —; m. 24, 9, 1805, William, son of William Thacher, of Dartmouth. Had: 1, Hitta, b. 17, 8, 1806; 2, Anthony, b. 4, 12, 1807; 3, Almira, b. 16, 5, 1810; 4, Benjamin, b. 17, 6, 1812; 5, Mary Howland, b. 19, 9, 1815.
 iii. MARY, b. 27, 1, 1791; d. 31, 7, 1813; m. Judah, twin brother of the above William Thacher. Had: 1, Sally, b. 19, 8, 1808; 2, Pamela, b. 5, 9, 1810; 3, Mary Ann, b. 4, 7, 1812.
 iv. REBECCA, b. 15, 6, 1793; died young.
 v. SARAH, b. 18, 7, 1795; d. 27, 12, 1880; m. 24, 11, 1814, William Tucker, of Dartmouth. Had: 1, William, b. 12, 9, 1815; 2, Elizabeth, m. Nathaniel Potter; 3, Hattie, m. James H. Collins; 4, Abbie, m. Abner

- R., son of Benjamin and Nancy Tucker; 5, John; 6, Charles, m. Alice, dau. of Abram and Mary (Almy) Tucker.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 18, 7, 1797; d. young.
- vii. MARTHA, b. 16, 6, 1799; d. 12, 2, 1834; m. 26, 12, 1821, Jonathan Kirby, who was living in Dartmouth (Padanaram) in 1885. They had: 1, Benjamin, b. 14, 1, 1823, m. 6, 12, 1870, Cynthia, dau. of Benjamin S. and Hannah (Kirby) Anthony, of Dartmouth—no children; 2, Susan B., b. 7, 10, 1826, unmarried; 3, John T., b. 3, 1, 1832, d. young; 4, Martha, b. 19, 1, 1834, d. young.
487. viii. WARREN, b. 29, 8, 1801; d. 15, 12, 1880.

270.

161. Capt. JONATHAN,⁶ (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 16, 4, 1765, in Dartmouth; m. 1st, Hannah, dau. of James and — Aiken, b. 28, 8, 1758, d. 10, 9, 1798; m. 2d, 2, 11, 1800, Desire, dau. of Jonathan and Patience Taber, b. 1778, d. 5, 9, 1822; m. 3d, Elizabeth, dau. of John and Hannah Taber, b. 5, 2, 1782, d. 10, 12, 1854. He lived for many years on Water street, New Bedford, from which port he commanded a coasting vessel. Children:

- i. ROSETTA, b. 12, 11, 1786; d. —; m. 3, 12, 1808, Thomas Ellis, of Sandwich, and had: 1, Alden G., b. 5, 10, 1809, m. Lucy, dau. of Nehemiah Leonard; 2, Rosetta H., b. 16, 4, 1812, m. Capt. Lemuel Wood—no children; 3, Thomas, m. Maria Aiken; 4, Susan C., m. William H. Wood; 5, Elizabeth B., m. Elisha Leonard; 6, David; 7, Avis H., m. Isaiah Burgess.
- ii. AVIS, b. 5, 12, 1787; d. 21, 7, 1825; m. Watson, son of Philip Ellis. Had: 1, Albert, b. 31, 10, 1807, d. 1866; 2, Louisa, b. 24, 1, 1810, d. 1860; 3, Watson E., b. 10, 2, 1813; 4, Edwin, b. 14, 6, 1816, d. 1, 10, 1860; 5, Rebecca H., b. 6, 5, 1821; 6, Charles A., b. 12, 7, 1825.
488. iii. JOSEPH, b. 3, 6, 1789; d. 21, 2, 1874; m. Ann, dau. of Samuel and Sarah Frost, 7, 4, 1812. Had: 1, Alfred W., b. 3, 9, 1813; 2, Henry, b. 28, 8, 1815; 3, Alfred W., b. 14, 10, 1817; 4, Orlando P., b. 16, 5, 1820; 5, Sarah Ann, b. 14, 8, 1824; 6, George W.; 7, Orlando W.; 8, Elizabeth; 9, Joseph F., b. 23, 11, 1835. All of the family of Joseph and Ann are dead. Ann, wife of Joseph, was b. 10, 12, 1793, and d. 26, 8, 1866. George and Sarah were the only ones of this family who married.
489. iv. DAVID, b. 20, 11, 1790; d. 28, 8, 1821; pub. 1, 10, 1814, with Ruby, dau. of Amos Simmons, and had two children who died in infancy.
490. v. JONATHAN, b. 17, 1, 1793; d. 30, 11, 1882.

vi. REBECCA, b. 13, 8, 1795; d. 3, 3, 1801.

491. vii. WILLIAMS, b. 4th mo., 1798; d. 11, 9, 1798.

Children by second wife :

viii. REBECCA, b. 23, 1, 1802; d. —; m. Charles, son of Abram and Annie Gifford. Had: 1, Fred H., b. 22, 2, 1823; 2, Charles F., b. 10, 10, 1825; 3, Adaline C., b. 18, 5, 1828; 4, Lysander W. H., b. 11, 9, 1830; 5, Eugene H., b. 18, 3, 1834; 6, Annie R., b. 4, 6, 1836.

ix. HANNAH, b. 10, 5, 1803; d. 20, 9, 1804.

492. x. WILLIAMS, b. 20, 10, 1804; d. 15, 7, 1883.

493. xi. CHARLES F., b. 14, 9, 1806; d. 20, 9, 1807.

494. xii. CHARLES F., b. 19, 10, 1808.

495. xiii. BENJAMIN F., b. 17, 4, 1811; m. Mary, dau. of Stukeley Himes.

496. xiv. EZRA T., b. 23, 1, 1813; d. 1st mo., 1883; m. Prudence Allyn; no ch. His widow resided in Taunton in 1884.

xv. HANNAH, b. 29, 6, 1815; d. 6th mo., 1843; m. William, son of Jonathan Tobey, and had: 1, Elizabeth; 2, Hannah.

xvi. ELIZABETH, b. 22, 3, 1817; d. 30, 10, 1818.

497. xvii. DAVID, b. 24, 4, 1822. Living in California in 1884.

271.

161. Capt. DAVID,⁶ (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zocth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 18, 6, 1766, in Dartmouth; m. 5, 5, 1791, Avis, dau. of John and Meribah Aiken, of Dartmouth, b. 10, 10, 1774, d. 5, 1, 1849. David was born near Bliss Corner, about two and one half miles southwest of New Bedford, on what is known as the "Resolved Howland place." About the year 1800 he bought a farm near his birthplace, on the east side of "a way leading to Ricketson's Neck," and which is now owned by his son, Capt. Jacob A. The original house on the place, recently torn down, must have been near 200 years old. It stood about one quarter of a mile southeast of a place where there was a fort and block-house during King Philip's war. The place was originally owned by the Russells, then by Wing Howland, and afterwards by Mary and Ann Tucker, and then by Joseph Tucker. David was a whaleman for many years, sailing from South Dartmouth village, and then settled on this farm, where he died. Children, born in Dartmouth :

498. i. WILLIAM, b. 1791; d. —.
499. ii. ALMY, b. 30, 7, 1793; d. 12, 1, 1851, unmarried.
- iii. PHEBE, b. 14, 2, 1795; d. 6, 3, 1876; m. George Almy.
- iv. LUCY, b. 27, 11, 1796; d. 3, 1, 1881; m. Rufus Howland (483.)
- v. MARY, b. 14, 10, 1798; d. 20, 10, 1838; m. James Wady.
- vi. RUTH, b. 21, 5, 1800; d. 25, 7, 1870; m. Obed Cushman.
500. vii. JOHN A., b. 9, 3, 1802; d. 22, 10, 1846; m. 18, 1, 1827, Eliza, dau. of Nathaniel and Abigail (Wing) Sherman. He was a captain in the whaling service. Had: 1, Phebe A., b. 22, 11, 1827, m. 24, 9, 1850, William J. Sherman; 2, Abby W., b. 19, 12, 1829; 3, Nathaniel S., b. 1, 9, 1832, m. 5, 8, 1856, Betsey G. McKenney; 4, David W., b. 10, 8, 1836, m. 12, 6, 1862, Ellen R. Morse; 5, Sylvia S., m. 21, 6, 1860, William H. Wilcox.
501. viii. ISAAC C., b. 22, 9, 1803; d. 2, 1, 1845; m. Emily, dau. of Job and Rhoda Sherman. He was a whaling captain, and lived in New Bedford.
- ix. RHODA W., b. 22, 11, 1805; d. —; m. Robert Ricker, 4th mo., 1839.
- x. SYLVIA S., b. 30, 10, 1807; d. 19, 9, 1875; m. 5, 10, 1827, Capt. Humphrey Sherman.
- xi. SARAH A., b. 10, 11, 1809; d. —; m. Edward P. Freeman.
502. xii. BENJAMIN W., b. 3, 1, 1812; d. 27, 5, 1834, unmarried.
503. xiii. JACOB A., b. 17, 1, 1814; m. Susan W., dau. of Thomas M. and Mary W. Allen.
504. xiv. TIMOTHY, b. 8, 2, 1816; m. 18, 8, 1840, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Warren. He was in the whaling service forty years, most of the time as master; was living in South Dartmouth village in 1885.
- xv. ELIZABETH W., b. 2, 8, 1818; m. 2, 2, 1835, Capt. Jireh Sherman.
- xvi. MERIBAH A., b. 28, 10, 1820; d. 19, 1, 1883; m. 19, 7, 1838, William Potter.

272.

162. Capt. NATHANIEL,⁶ (*Joseph*,⁵ *George*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 13, 4, 1768; m. 26, 12, 1790, Elizabeth, dau. of Deliverance and Hannah Smith, of Dartmouth, b. 1, 1, 1767, d. 31, 3, 1856. He was a successful mariner, latterly commanding merchantmen from New Bedford and New York to foreign ports.* He spent

* During the troubles with Great Britain in the early part of this century, he carried a pass, as other shipmasters did, which read as follows:

By the President of the United States of America.

SUFFER the ship *Globe*, of New Bedford, Andrew Coffin master or commander, of the burden of two hundred and ninety-five tons or thereabouts, mounted with no guns, navigated with twelve men, TO PASS with her Company, Passengers, Goods and Merchandise, without any hindrance, seizure, or molestation, the said ship appearing by good testimony to belong to one or more of the citizens of the United States; and by them only.

the last years of his life on a farm in Dartmouth, and was a consistent member of the Apponegansett Friends' meeting. He was a member of the General Court of Massachusetts when he died in Boston, 30, 3, 1830. Children :

505. i. JOSEPH, b. — ; d. 14, 3, 1815. He was a master-mariner.
- ii. HANNAH A., b. 19, 1, 1793; d. 27, 5, 1858; m. Abram, son of John and Hetty Cornell, of Mishaum Point, Dartmouth.
- iii. PHEBE S., b. 13, 11, 1794; d. 7, 6, 1881; m. Thomas, son of James and Sarah Allen. (See foot note of sketch of George Howland, Jr.)
506. iv. GEORGE S., b. 20, 10, 1796; d. 7, 5, 1832; m. Judith Allen. He was a captain in the merchant service; resided in New Bedford; died at sea.
- v. SARAH, b. 21, 4, 1799; m. Philip Anthony, of New Bedford. They owned and lived at one time on the large farm northeast corner of Allen street and Slocum road, Dartmouth.*
- vi. BATHSHEBA, b. 7, 7, 1800; m. Jotham, son of Gilbert (296) and Sarah Howland.
507. vii. THOMAS I., b. 7, 3, 1802; d. 8, 6, 1845, unmarried. He lived and died on the homestead.
508. viii. WILLIAM S., b. 12, 5, 1804; d. — ; m. 5, 2, 1829, Mary P., dau. of John and Hetty Cornell, of Westport. He was a farmer, and lived on a farm at Smith's Neck, Dartmouth, formerly owned by Isaac Howland (277.) Had: 1, Nathaniel, b. 29, 1, 1831; 2, Elizabeth S., b. 27, 9, 1838; 3, Edward R., b. 2, 12, 1841; 4, Hetty C., b. 26, 4, 1844.
509. ix. HUMPHREY H., b. 12, 5, 1805; d. 1831. He was a successful commander of whaling vessels.
- x. ELIZABETH A., b. 12, 8, 1806; d. 9, 8, 1853; m. Capt. Edward Howland.
- xi. CAROLINE, b. 15, 11, 1808; d. 15, 4, 1847, unmarried.

Given under my hand and the seal of the United States of America, the twenty-first day of December, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seven.

TH: JEFFERSON.

[Seal of U. S.]

By the President.

JAMES MADISON, Secretary of State.

On the back side of the document is this indorsement:

DISTRICT AND PORT OF CHARLESTON, So. Carolina, {
April 21, 1809.

Nathaniel Howland is

at present Master of the within named Vessel in place of Andrew Coffin late master.

[Signed by the Collector.]

* This farm, now in possession of Abner H. Davis, is called by old inhabitants "the Pero Place," from the Christian name of a manumitted slave who once resided on it. His surname was Howland, and I am reliably informed that he was once owned by Isaac Howland (165.) In the Westport T. R. is an entry of the marriage of "Pero Howland and Jane Almy, 30, 12, 1803."

277.

163. ISAAC,⁶ (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 12, 7, 1753, in Dartmouth; m. 1st, 1, 5, 1778, Mary Ricketson; m. 2d, 1785, (D. F. R.,) Mary Smith, b. 25, 10, 1763 (Bible record.) His will, dated 1826, mentions his wife Mary, and the following children, except Abigail and Sarah. He lived and died on a farm on Smith's Neck, Dartmouth. Children: *

510. i. WANTON, b. 17, 3, 1781; d. —, in Dartmouth. He was a whaling captain.

ii. PHEBE, b. 11, 2, 1783; d. —; m. Samuel Smith.

iii. ABIGAIL, b. 13, 12, 1785; d. before 1826; m. — Cornell.

511. iv. HUMPHREY, b. 16, 5, 1787; d. 23, 10, 1834, in New York, where he was a farmer.

v. MARY, b. 10, 8, 1789; d. —; m. Seth Davis. She was an approved minister of the Society of Friends, and was a zealous worker. It is known that she rode to western New York on horseback, and preached on the way when there was opportunity. She m. 12, 11, 1809, Seth, son of Nicholas and Hannah Davis, of Rochester, and settled in Dartmouth, where they had ch.: 1, Isaac H., b. 14, 4, 1812; 2, Ellery H., b. 14, 5, 1815; 3, Ellery H., b. 6, 5, 1817; 4, Elizabeth Howland, b. 17, 2, 1820; 5, James, b. 5, 9, 1826; 6, Moses C., b. 22, 9, 1828; 7, Sarah, b. 9, 6, 1836. Elizabeth Howland Davis, b. in 1820, m. 29, 3, 1838, George M., son of Job and Mehitabel (Tucker) Eddy, b. 3, 12, 1810, in New Bedford, where he learned the cooper's trade, and was afterwards a manufacturer and prominent dry goods merchant; he d. in Dartmouth, 30, 10, 1873. George M. and Elizabeth H. Eddy had seven children, two of whom were living in New Bedford in 1885, and were in the dry goods business under the firm of George M. Eddy & Co., viz.: 1. Abram T., b. 10, 1, 1841; m. 22, 5, 1866, Mary Anna Wood, and had a son William Wood, b. 1868, d. 1874. 2. George M., b. 5, 8, 1843; m. 25, 10, 1865, Sarah B. Brush, and had: 1, Elizabeth H. D., b. 1867; 2, Bessie B., b. 1872; 3, George M., b. 1877. Abram T. is an active member of the First Baptist church, and George M. of the County Street M. E. church.

512. vi. ELLERY, b. 5, 3, 1792; d. —. He was at one time mayor of Janesville, Wis., where he died.

513. vii. RODNEY, b. 26, 6, 1794; d. —.

viii. SARAH, b. 28, 4, 1797; d. —.

514. ix. THOMAS, b. 26, 8, 1799; d. —.

x. ELIZABETH, b. 7, 6, 1803; d. —; m. 18, 12, 1823, Giles Russell.

* For further in regard to family of Isaac, see Appendix.

282.

164. Capt. WESTON,⁶ (*Abraham*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 30, 5, 1764, in Dartmouth; m. 1st, 19, 3, 1787, Desire Crandal (D. R.); m. 2d, 10, 10, 1793, Abigail Hathaway, b. 15, 3, 1774, d. 12, 7, 1867. He died 6, 8, 1841, in New Bedford, and Abigail died at her home, corner of Spring and Eighth streets, same city. Capt. Weston was in the merchant service a number of years, and then engaged in the flour and grain business in New Bedford, owning and managing most of the vessels which transported his stock. His storehouse was on Rotch's wharf. He was a man of excellent business capacity, and highly respected by the community, which may be said of most if not all of his posterity.* Children:

515. i. THOMAS, b. 10, 9, 1794; d. 11, 8, 1849, unmarried. He was a finely educated, scholarly gentleman, and was for many years in the grain business in Alexandria, Va., in connection with his father. He afterwards lived in New Bedford, where he was interested in the management of the Whaling and the Pacific insurance companies.

ii. HANNAH, b. 10, 7, 1796; d. 24, 11, 1816.

516. iii. ABRAHAM H., b. 2, 1, 1798; d. 3, 11, 1800.

517. iv. WESTON, b. 15, 7, 1800; d. 1, 10, 1801.

518. v. ABRAHAM H., b. 2, 3, 1802; d. 24, 5, 1867.

519. vi. STEPHEN H., b. 27, 2, 1804; d. 6, 5, 1839; m. Rebecca Wilmot, dau. of Daniel Howland (193,) of Baltimore. The following children, excepting Daniel, Mary, and Sarah, were mentioned in his will: 1, Daniel; 2, Alice R.; 3, Susan T.; 4, Mary A.; 5, Eliza J., and 6, Sarah (twins); 7, Stephen.

* Capt. Weston, with Capt. Cornelius Howland and Cornelius Grinnell, was on board a merchant brig commanded by Capt. Ricketson, of New Bedford, captured by a British man-of-war in the Revolutionary war, and taken into the Bermudas. While there they were placed on the governor's yacht, a prize Baltimore schooner, as crew. They secretly planned to capture the vessel on one of their yachting excursions, and bring the governor and his suite to the States as prisoners. On the day the affair was to take effect one of the conspirators informed the governor of his danger, and the trio was taken from the yacht and placed in confinement on one of the prison ships. Years after this, in the time of the French Revolution, Capt. Weston being in command of a vessel belonging to his uncle, Isaac Howland (165,) sailed to the West Indies in company with a brig belonging to the same owner, with cargoes of merchandise to exchange for West India products. On their return passage they were both captured by a French man-of-war. Prize crews were placed on the vessels, and Capt. Weston was requested to pilot them to the nearest French port. Desiring to recapture his vessel, he made it known to three of his men who were on board. Learning that the prize master was fond of old Holland, they brought out a quantity from among the cargo. He imbibed too much, and they overpowered the prize crew and headed for New Bedford, where they arrived safely, the other prize following, unconscious of their destination. The prize crews were delivered to the French consul at Boston.

- vii. ALICE R., b. 28, 2, 1806; d. 7, 6, 1834; m. 10, 12, 1826, Joseph C. Delano, and had: 1, Alice; 2, George; 3, Joseph; 4, Robert; 5, Robert.
- 520.viii. WESTON, b. 22, 1, 1808; d. 13, 2, 1808.
- ix. SUSANNA, b. 23, 3, 1809; d. 22, 12, 1871.
521. x. WILLIAM P., b. 19, 10, 1812; d. 29, 9, 1872.
522. xi. WESTON, b. 18, 6, 1815.

284.

165. Capt. ISAAC,⁶ (*Isaac,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Benjamin,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born in New Bedford, where he always lived; m. 1st, 1, 5, 1777, Abigail, dau. of Giles and Sylvia (Russell) Slocum, of Dartmouth, b. 4, 10, 1757, d. 27, 8, 1814; m. 2d, 20, 6, 1820, Ruth Butts. He succeeded his father in the whaling business in New Bedford, and founded the noted firm of I. Howland Jr. & Co., his son-in-law, Capt. Gideon Howland, and Thomas Mandell being the company. They were successful managers. Their office was at the head of Commercial wharf. Capt. Isaac was shrewd, and accumulated considerable property. He lived at one time on Bethel street, between William and Union streets. His religious home was with the Friends.* Children:

- i. MEHITABLE, b. about 1779; d. 7, 7, 1809; m. 29, 11, 1798, Capt. Gideon Howland (295.)
- ii. SYLVIA, b. —; d. 21, 1, 1802; m. 20, 6, 1800, Capt. John H. Howland (297.)
- iii. A child; d. young.

285.

165. HUMPHREY,⁶ (*Isaac,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Benjamin,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born in New Bedford, where he died (say the records of that town) 23, 10, 1812, aged 56 years. He married Elizabeth Delano, of Nantucket. Children, not in order of birth:

- i. LLOYD, b. —; d. —, aged 82, at the southeast corner of County and Campbell streets, New Bedford. He married Elizabeth Frankfort, of Boston. He was a whaling captain.

* Isaac's will mentions wife Ruth, and granddaughters Sylvia and Abby S. The date of death of "Abigail, wife of Isaac, Jr.," is from New Bedford T. R.

- ii. ISAAC, b. —; d. —, unmarried.
- iii. THOMAS, b. —; d. —; was accidentally shot.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —; m. — Richmond.
- v. WILLIAM, b. —; d. —; m. 26, 6, 1849, Harriet E., dau. of Charles (who was son of Joseph and Diana) and Martha L. Ricketson. He was a master-mariner, and sailed from New York in the foreign merchant service. He always resided in New Bedford. He was a natural humorist.
- vi. NANCY, b. —; d. —; m. Capt. Thomas Bennett, of New Bedford.

286.

165. PELEG,⁶ (*Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 16, 7, 1769, in New Bedford; d. 8, 7, 1846; m. 31, 10, 1787, in New Bedford, Mary, dau. of Joseph and Mary Tucker, of Dartmouth. He was formerly in business in New Bedford, and afterwards a druggist for many years in Poughkeepsie, N. Y. He and his wife died at the home of her father, "the Wing farm," on the west side of the road, south of Long Plain, in Acushnet. Children:

- i. ANNA, b. 14, 8, 1788; m. 27, 11, 1806, Sands, son of John⁵ (Edward,⁴ John,³ Stephen,² John¹) and Elizabeth (Rogers) Wing. Had: 1, John Howland, d. young; 2, Elizabeth, d. young; 3, Mary Ann, who m. Joseph R., son of Samuel and Anna Wing, of Sandwich, and had: 1, Mary H.; 2, Elizabeth, m. John S., son of S. F. Perry, of New Bedford, where she died in 1885.
- ii. JOSEPH T., b. 7, 11, 1790; d. before 1846. He fell from a carriage and sustained an injury from which he never recovered; unmarried.
- iii. PELEG, b. 27, 4, 1794; d. 4, 8, 1872; m. 1st, Ruth, dau. of Jonathan Congdon, of Providence, R. I., and had dau. Elizabeth; m. 2d, Sarah, dau. of George Mitchell, (a Friends' minister,) of Nantucket. Sarah m. 2d, George Richardson, of Maine, a Friends' minister. Peleg was in the drug business with his father in Poughkeepsie, and afterwards in the hardware business in Providence, R. I., and in New Bedford.
- iv. WILLIAM W., b. 27, 6, 1798; m. and had: 1, A daughter; 2, Joseph; 3, Henry. William W. was a successful merchant in New York, where he accumulated a large property.
- v. THOMAS, b. 12, 12, 1802; living in New York city in 1885; unmarried.

287.

167. Capt. BARNABAS,⁶ (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 12, 11, 1749;

m. Olive Mosher, of Dartmouth. He was captain of an East India merchantman at one time, and was considered a skillful commander. He was often intrusted with the buying and selling of the cargoes he transported. Children :

523. i. REUBEN, b. —; d. in New York about 1828. He was a sea-captain.
 524. ii. ALLEN, b. —. He lived and died in Pittsburgh, Penn., and had two daughters.
 525. iii. JETHRO, b. —; d. —. Settled in Norfolk, Va. Had three children. He was a seaman.
 526. iv. BARNEY, b. —; d. at sea, unmarried. He was at one time captured by Algerine pirates, against whom he joined in an expedition, and was held prisoner several years.
 527. v. URIEL, b. —; d. —; m. 1st, Lucy Marvin, of Peru, Clinton co., N. Y., where they lived and died—he in 1858 and she in 1822; m. 2d, Delia Harrington. He followed the seas in his younger days, and was subsequently engaged in the carriage manufacturing business. Had: 1. A. J., b. 17, 6, 1815, in Peru, N. Y.; m. 2, 6, 1846, Frances McStevens, b. 1826, in Whitehall, N. Y., and had Frances A., who m. E. C. Perrine, of Jersey City, N. J., and had: 1, Louis H., b. 1870; 2, Elizabeth S., b. 1872; 3, Florence L., b. 1874; 4, Harold E., b. 1875. Mr. Perrine was at one time with Lord & Taylor, dry goods dealers in New York city, and afterwards engaged successfully in the same business at Upper Red Hook, N. Y. A. J. carries on the carriage manufacturing business at Lower Red Hook, N. Y. He lived at one time in Jersey City. He is highly respected, and is an active worker in the temperance cause. 2. James M., b. 22, 5, 1817; d. 1862, in New York state. Had three daughters. 3. Lucy A., b. 3d mo., 1822; m. George Preston, and moved to East Cleveland, Ohio, and had: 1, Frederick, b. 1844; 2, Anna, b. 1846; 3, Philip, b. 1848.
 vi. LYDIA, b. —; m. John Lent. They lived and died in Le Roy, Genesee co., N. Y.
 vii. ANN, b. —; m. Capt. Reuben Smith. They lived and died in Rensselaer co., N. Y.

291.

167. STEPHEN,⁶ (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born at Smith's Neck, in Dartmouth; m. Ann, dau. of — Russell, of Dartmouth. They settled in Westport, where he was a successful farmer. One says he was a sea-captain. At one time he had a grocery store on Acushnet avenue, New Bedford. Children :

528. i. JOB, b. 1792; d. at sea.
 ii. MEHITABLE, b. 1794; probably d. young.
 iii. RUTH, b. 1796; probably d. young.
529. iv. STEPHEN, b. 1798; probably died young.
530. v. JOANNA, b. 14, 12, 1800, at Smith's Neck, Dartmouth; d. 1, 2, 1861; m. in 1833, Abner Curtis, at Dalton, and had dau. Fidelia Howland, b. 29, 7, 1840, at Dalton. Fidelia m. 17, 10, 1871, at Mt. Morris, N. Y., Caleb Sharon Haley, of Kansas City, Mo. Mr. Haley is a prominent produce and fruit commission merchant in Cleveland, O.
531. vi. HENRY R., b. 3, 8, 1803; d. 8, 4, 1879; m. 22, 10, 1839, Rosalie, dau. of Gideon Peck, of Rehoboth. Had: 1, Florence, b. 4, 1, 1844, d. 17, 1, 1864, unmarried; 2, Lydia Peck, b. 1, 12, 1846, d. 14, 11, 1882, m. 21, 2, 1871, George H. Pierce, of Providence, R. I., and had son George Henry, b. and d. 21, 8, 1872. Henry R. was for many years a successful whaling master from New Bedford; afterwards settled on a farm at Seekonk; finally living in Seekonk, now East Providence, R. I., where he died, and where his widow died in 1885. He followed the sea twenty-five years.
532. vii. WILLIAM B., b. —; m. Margaret Rushforth, and had daughters Mary and Sarah. Sarah is not living. Mary married — Hathaway, and was living in New Bedford in 1884. William was a whaling master, and died at Fayal.
533. viii. STEPHEN, b. —, in Dartmouth, where he was m. to Lucretia T. Russell, of that town. They had Sarah, who d. aged 44, and Ann, who m. Zenas Chadwick, and was living in Springfield in 1884, and had Helen and Edward. Stephen was a successful whaling master. He died in Sandwich in 1885.

 293.

168. Capt. CORNELIUS,⁶ (*Gideon*,⁵ *Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 13, 3, 1758; m. 16, 11, 1784, Rhoda Wing, who died 11, 10, 1851. He died 6, 1, 1835, or 2, 1, 1836. He resided in New Bedford the latter years of his life. He early chose a seafaring life, and was a successful whaleman, in which business he was master and owner of vessels. He amassed a large property. The bond of the executors of his will was \$50,000. He was a skillful shipmaster, an excellent business man, an honored citizen, and a consistent member of the Society of Friends. Children:

- i. REBECCA, b. 12, 10, 1785; d. 15, 2, 1825; m. 1, 3, 1821, Paul, son of Peter and Sarah Barney, (his second wife.)

- ii. SUSANNA, b. 16, 11, 1791; d. 19, 1, 1872; m. 26, 11, 1810, George (451,) son of Matthew and Abigail Howland, of New Bedford.
- iii. LYDIA, b. 17, 8, 1793; d. —; m. 12, 10, 1837, Arnold, son of Jonathan and Eliza Congdon, of Providence, R. I.; no children.
- iv. RHODA, b. 9, 1, 1796; d. 29, 12, 1869; m. 10, 5, 1860, William C., son of Barnabas and Mary Taber, of New Bedford, (his second wife.)
- 534. v. CORNELIUS, b. 14, 11, 1802; d. 16, 5, 1865.
- 535. vi. EDWARD W., b. —; d. 1879.

294.

168. JOSEPH,⁶ (*Gideon*,⁵ *Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 4, 1762, in Dartmouth; d. 12, 6, 1839; m. 1st, Mehitable Wilber, of Dartmouth; m. 2d, Peace Kirby, of the same town. Children:

- 536. i. FRANCIS, b. 27, 4, 1787; d. —; m. 3, 4, 1807, Mary Parker. Children mentioned in Francis' will: 1. Elizabeth, b. 1, 4, 1808; m. Isaac Thacher. 2. Emily, b. 11, 3, 1810; m. 22, 10, 1840, Silas Alden, and had: 1, Mary H., b. 8, 1, 1842, d. 22, 9, 1857; 2, George N., b. 10, 7, 1845, m. Clara Burdick, of New Bedford; 3, Ella, b. 28, 1, 1847, m. Joseph A. Baker, of Fall River. 3. Mary P., b. 14, 1, 1814; m. 16, 8, 1832, Frederick S. Allen, of New Bedford. 4. A. Sydney, b. 7, 2, 1817; m. 16, 9, 1845, Sophia Bryant, and had: Mary Bryant; Annie Bryant; Florence Bryant; Gertrude Sophia; all unmarried in 1884.

Children by second wife:

- ii. SARAH, b. —; d. —; m. Max Eppendorff, of Brooklyn, N. Y. Lived for a time in Milwaukee, Wis.
- iii. HETTY W., b. 13, 8, 1832; m. 13, 9, 1854, James C. Ricketson, of New Bedford. They had eight children. Lived in Milwaukee, Wis.
- 537. iv. GIDEON K., b. —; m. Olive Wordell, and had: 1, Joseph, b. 13, 3, 1855; 2, Sarah May, b. 29, 5, 1858; 3, Gideon Albert, b. 9, 7, 1865, d. 21, 9, 1873; 4, Olive Ann, b. 11, 8, 1866; 5, Edward David, b. 11, 30, 1868.
- v. MARTHA A., b. —; m. Isaac Howland.

295.

168. Capt. GIDEON,⁶ (*Gideon*,⁵ *Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 4, 8, 1770, in Dartmouth; m. 1st, 29, 11, 1798, Mehitable, dau. of Isaac Howland (284,) of New Bedford, who d. 7, 7, 1809; m. 2d, — Butts. He com-

manded whaleships for many years, making profitable voyages, and later was a strong, active member of the firm of I. Howland Jr. & Co., who were agents of whaleships. He lived, the latter years of his life, in New Bedford. His will was dated 1847. He mentioned in his will his dau. Ruth and niece Sylvia (wife of Benjamin T.) Almy. He gave to his brother Joseph the farm at Round Hills, Dartmouth, called "the Stephen Howland farm." He also mentioned nephews Gideon, Edward W., William, and Gilbert, and nieces Rhoda and Lydia. Children :

- i. SYLVIA ANN, b. II, 6, 1806; d. 7th mo., 1865, unm. She died possessed of an accumulation of over two million dollars, about half of which was bequeathed to friends, relatives and servants, including \$200,000 to the city of New Bedford. The income of the remainder goes to her niece, Mrs. Hetty (Robinson) Green, during her life, and after her death is to be divided among the descendants of Gideon (168.) On a marble tablet in the Free Public Library, commemorating her noble act, is this inscription: "This tablet commemorates the enlightened liberality of Sylvia Ann Howland, who bestowed upon the city of New Bedford the sum of two hundred thousand dollars: one hundred thousand to aid in supplying the city with pure water; and one hundred thousand as a fund for the promotion of liberal education, by the enlargement of the Free Public Library, and by extending to the children and youth of the city the means of a wider and more generous culture."
- ii. ABBIE SLOCUM, b. 20, 3, 1809; d. 1860; m. Edward Mott Robinson, and had a daughter Hetty Howland, who m. Edward H. Green, of New York city, and has children: 1, Edward Mott Robinson; 2, Howland; 3, Sylvia Ann. Mr. Robinson was formerly in business in New Bedford, and later in New York city, as a shipping merchant. He and Sylvia Ann Howland, on the death of Isaac (284) in 1833, became members of the firm of I. Howland Jr. & Co. He died in New York city, 14, 6, 1865. He accumulated a property of about five millions.

296.

168. Capt. GILBERT,⁶ (*Gideon*,⁵ *Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 13, 6, 1772, in Dartmouth; m. 1st, 29, 3, 1794, Sally Horton, of Boston; m. 2d, Rebecca Wilber. Had no children by second marriage. He was a sea-captain, making lucrative voyages. He lived many years in New Bedford, where he died. Children :

538. i. GILBERT, b. 25, 9, 1795; d. 24, 9, 1805.
539. ii. WILLIAM, b. 18, 2, 1797; d. 4, 5, 1840; m. Abbie Anthony, and had:
1. John. 2. William H.; m. Rebecca —, and had: William;
Charles; George. 3. Rebecca; m. Henry W. Hazard and had seven
children.
540. iii. JOTHAM H., b. 9, 8, 1798; m. Bathsheba Howland. Had: 1. John
S., b. 1825; m. Phebe Allen, and had: 1, John, never married; 2,
Emma S., m. Solomon Hass, of Napa City, Cal.; 3, Eliza F., m. Phin-
eas Wright, of Napa City, Cal.; 4, L. C.; 5, Annetta, never married.
2. Jotham H., b. 19, 4, 1828; m. Annetta H. Potter, and had: 1, Car-
oline E.; 2, Harriet P., m. Rev. William Leacock. It would seem
that Jotham H., Sr., settled in Napa City, Cal., as his children were
all born there.
- iv. SARAH, b. 8, 8, 1800; d. —.
- v. SYLVIA, b. 13, 5, 1802; d. —; m. Benjamin T. Almy, of Dartmouth,
and had nine children.
541. vi. GIDEON, b. 11, 9, 1804; d. —, unmarried.
542. vii. GILBERT, b. 4, 3, 1807; m. Rebecca Taylor. Had: 1. Gideon. 2.
Mary Eliza; m. Charles N. Allen, and had Sophia. 3. Sarah Maria.
4. James T.; m. Annie L. Davis, and had: 1, Herbert; 2, Clarence;
3, Frank; 4, Gideon T.; 5, Stephen D.; 6, Walter W. 5. Arthur;
m. Mary E. Cornell, and had Alice. 6. Edward R., unm. in 1881.
7. Sarah Allen, unm. in 1881. Two daughters died in childhood.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 20, 3, 1810; m. 1st, Thomas, son of Isaac and Mary
Howland, and had Eliza, who m. Sylvander Hutchinson, of New Bed-
ford.
- ix. MARIA, b. 4, 10, 1812; m. David Haskell, of Hyde Park.
- x. ABBY, b. —; d. —; m. Capt. Joseph A. Bailey, of Dartmouth.

297.

168. JOHN H.,⁶ (*Gideon*,⁵ *Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 2, 1774, in Dartmouth; m. 3, 11, 1803,
Sarah, dau. of Thomas and Ann Hazzard, b. 18, 9, 1781,
d. 19, 4, 1841. He was a leading shipping merchant, with
an office on South street, New York city. His city resi-
dence was on the southwest corner of Broadway and Leon-
ard street, and his country home was on the Bloomingdale
road, at 86th street, where he had a place of sixty acres.
Children:

- i. MARTHA HAZZARD, b. 12, 12, 1804; d. 7, 3, 1875; m. Thomas M.
Hooker; no children.

543. ii. WILLIAM HAZZARD, b. 3, 2, 1807; d. 3, 3, 1865; m. 3, 11, 1841, Annie M. West, of South Carolina. Had: 1. Cornelia S., b. 6, 12, 1842; living in Morristown, N. J., in 1885. 2. Annie E., b. 1844; d. 5th mo., 1856. 3. Sarah Catharine, b. 13, 5, 1846; m. 10, 6, 1869, Mel- len Ford, and had: 1, Annie Howland, b. 8, 7, 1870; 2, William Howland, b. 8, 2, 1872. She was living in Morristown, N. J., in 1885. William Hazzard was born in New Bedford, and was for many years associated with his father in the foreign shipping business in New York. They owned many vessels, sending them to all parts of the world.
544. iii. ALGERNON SIDNEY, b. 11, 2, 1809; d. —.
- iv. MARY RODMAN, b. 20, 11, 1810; m. 12, 3, 1830, Morris Pell, of New York city. Had: 1. John Howland, b. 3, 12, 1830; m. 1st, in 1860, Cornelia Corse; m. 2d, 20, 4, 1870, Caroline Hyatt. 2. William Howland, b. 3, 9, 1833, m. Adelaide Ferris, and had: 1, Howland, b. 19, 3, 1856; 2, Rodman C., b. 31, 3, 1861; 3, Florence C., b. 17, 1, 1864; 4, Clarence, b. 10, 1, 1871; 5, John Howland, b. 30, 3, 1872; 6, Stephen Hyatt, b. 3, 7, 1874; 7, Samuel Osgood, b. 3, 7, 1875; 8, Mary Howland, b. 12, 12, 1876; 9, Theodore Rosevelt, b. 17, 5, 1878.
545. v. JOHN, b. 2, 12, 1812; d. 9th mo., 1870.
- vi. SARAH RODMAN, b. 12, 1, 1817; m. 1st, 2, 11, 1837, David Gillies; m. 2d, Samuel S. Osgood, of New York city. No children.

298.

168. PARDON,⁶ *Gideon*,⁵ *Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 1, 1, 1777, in Dartmouth; m. 1, 9, 1802, Hepsibah Hathaway, who was born 13, 4, 1777. Children:

546. i. PARDON, b. 29, 5, 1803; d. —; m. in 1827, Lydia Parker, b. 17, 8, 1803, d. 31, 10, 1847, at Syracuse, N. Y. Had: 1. Benjamin F., b. 1, 3, 1824, in New Bedford; m. 1st, Alice Shepherd; m. 2d, 10, 12, 1865, in Marysville, Cal., Mary C. Slauson, b. 14, 8, 1837, in Homer, N. Y.; were living in California in 1883; had ch. (the first five born in San Francisco): 1, Parretta Church, b. 1, 4, 1867; 2, Henry Franklin, b. 8, 4, 1869; 3, Wesley Pardon, b. 8, 11, 1870; 4, Edwin Slauson, b. 4, 7, 1872; 5, Benjamin L., b. 22, 1, 1874; 6, Charles Judson, b. 1, 5, 1875, in San Jose, Cal.; 7, Isabella Gifford, b. 14, 7, 1878, in Marysville, Cal.; 8, Laura Miller, b. 11, 9, 1882, in Oakland, Cal. 2. Pardon, b. 1830; d. 15, 10, 1842, at sea. 3. Isabella S., b. 1, 5, 1832; m. 16, 12, 1852, S. Henry Gifford, and had: 1, Charles H., b. 4, 10, 1853, d. 24, 4, 1854. Mr. and Mrs. Gifford lived in Syracuse, N. Y., in 1884. 4. Mary F. R., b. 6, 1, 1834; d. 27, 9, 1878, in Marysville, Cal.; m. Isaiah W. Taber.
- ii. HEPSEBETH, b. 22, 9, 1804; d. 22, 9, 1804.
- iii. HEPSEBETH, b. 2, 6, 1806; m. 23, 6, 1826, Capt. David S., son of David and Ann Sherman, and had eight children.

- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 6, 7, 1808; d. 11, 9, 1837; m. Frederic, son of Joseph and Deborah Howland.
547. v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 12, 4, 1810; d. —.
548. vi. HENRY S., b. 2, 1, 1812; m. 1st, 2, 5, 1836, Mary S., dau. of Cornelius S., and Rebecca Howland, who d. 24, 6, 1845; m. 2d, Deborah Melville; m. 3d, Rebecca —.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 30, 12, 1813; d. —; m. Henry McCloughy; had four ch.
- viii. MARY, b. 24, 6, 1814; d. —; m. Capt. John A. Delano; no children.

299.

172. BENJAMIN,⁶ (*Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 13, 4, 1752, in East Greenwich, R. I.; d. 30, 10, 1834; m. Amy Elizabeth,* dau. of Jeremiah Spencer. Benjamin was one of the stanch men of East Greenwich, where he lived and died. He came into possession of, and resided in the house built and occupied by his wife's ancestor, Dr. Spencer, and known at one time as "the Benjamin Howland place." He was an approved minister of the Society of Friends, and active in every good work. He and his son Thomas A. were among the original shareholders of Kent Academy, now known as Providence Conference Seminary. Children:

549. i. THOMAS ALDRICH, b. —; d. —.

550. ii. BENJAMIN, b. in 1778; d. —; m. Abbie Allen, of Newport, R. I., and settled in Connecticut. Had: 1. Peleg A., b. 19, 2, 1801; never married. 2. Peter Turner, b. 31, 8, 1803, at East Greenwich, R. I.; d. 28, 10, 1861, in Brooklyn, Conn.; m. in East Greenwich, Elizabeth Scranton, of the same place, b. 12, 6, 1806, d. 2, 2, 1878; had ch.: 1, Elisha A. B., b. 7, 1, 1826; 2, Mercy Scranton, b. 4, 5, 1828, d. 28, 8, 1828; 3, Harriet Elizabeth, b. 17, 7, 1830; 4, Mercy Nichols, b. 30, 8, 1832, m. 7, 2, 1858, Sylvester C. Coon, and had Sylvester Augustus, b. 12, 1, 1864, d. 28, 8, 1866; 5, Albert Eddy, b. 10, 7, 1835, m. 26, 12, 1858, Eliza Pidge, of Brooklyn, Conn.; 6, James Rensselaer, b. 8, 4, 1838, d. 5, 12, 1859; 7, William Scranton, b. 16, 10, 1839, m. 30, 5,

*Elizabeth was a descendant of Dr. Spencer, who was a prominent citizen of East Greenwich, R. I. He was son of John and Susanna Spencer, b. 22, 7, 1679, and was the first English child born in East Greenwich. He died in 1752. He lived in a palatial structure, standing on the ridge extending from Dun Rock, near Apponaug, to East Greenwich. The house was very ancient, with immense stone chimney, hipped roof, and small windows, some of which had diamond-shaped panes set in leaden sash. It had a "great room," and a large "guest chamber," and showed that a liberal hospitality had been bestowed there.

1862, Amanda Bassett, and had James Henry, b. 7, 6, 1863; 8, Phebe Allen, b. 27, 3, 1842, m. 21, 2, 1864, David Robbins, of Killingly, Conn., who d. 7, 1, 1877; 9, George Cornell, b. 17, 3, 1845, m. 25, 2, 1867, Annie, dau. of Capt. Clark W. and Hannah James, of Griswold, Conn., and had, 1, Walter J., b. 8, 11, 1867, 2, F. Gertrude, b. 12, 8, 1869, 3, Crawford S. R. M., b. 18, 9, 1877; 10, Julia Ann, b. 11, 8, 1847, d. 29, 1, 1849. 3. Hannah, b. 19, 7, 1805; m. Pardon Tillinghast, and had four sons. 4. George, m. Nancy Hannah Knight, and had: 1, Mary Knight, b. 15, 3, 1838, m. in 1861, John Green, of West Greenwich—no ch; 2, Charles Allen, b. 16, 3, 1839, m. in 1862, Ann Amy Card, of East Greenwich, and had, 1, Grace Lena, 2, Frank Gould; 3, Hannah Green, b. 12, 2, 1840, who m. 1st, Isaac H. Spencer, m. 2d, Alfred Johnson, in 1873, both of East Greenwich, and had, 1, Nannie Elizabeth, b. 1, 9, 1867, 2, Eugene Lincoln, b. 2, 12, 1871, 3, Mary Ann, b. 1874, 4, Mary, b. 1876, 5, Hannah, b. 1878, 6, Elizabeth, m. William Spencer.

551. iii. DANIEL B., b. —; d. 10th mo. 1860; m. Eliza —, b. 1791, d. 1819. Had: 1. Eliza, b. 1810; m. Richard Spencer, and had: 1, James P., b. 10, 6, 1837; 2, Martha, b. 20, 4, 1839, m. 1st, Charles —, m. 2d, Augustus Hawkes, and had dau. Mabel, b. 21, 7, 1863; 3, Emmeline, b. 8, 3, 1841, m. William H. Vickery, and had, 1, James L., b. 1862, 2, Eliza C., b. 1864, 3, William A., b. 1868, 4, Estella V. W., b. 1872, 5, Thomas F., b. 1875, 6, Ruth, b. 1878, 7, Richard T., b. 1882; 4, Eliza B., b. 27, 4, 1843; 5, Almy C., b. 30, 12, 1848, m. Augustus, son of Daniel and Mary A. (West) Hull, and had, 1, Juliet Dexter, b. 1869, 2, Flora Emmeline, b. 1871, 3 and 4, Mary West and Phebe Champlain, b. 1874, 5, Caroline Jewett, b. 1883. 2. William Bradford, b. 13, 1, 1816, in East Greenwich, R. I.; d. 5, 8, 1878, in Middletown, R. I.; m. 1st, 27, 4, 1842, Mary Arnold Howland, who d. 29, 3, 1852; m. 2d, 28, 9, 1853, Lizzie W. Taggart, and had: 1, Mary A., b. 29, 3, 1852, d. 30, 3, 1852; 2, William T., b. 17, 7, 1854, m. 12, 12, 1875, in Provincetown, Emma A. —, b. 1858, in that town, d. 1883, in Boston, had, 1, Josie F., b. 24, 5, 1881, in South Portsmouth, R. I., 2, Emma S., b. 17, 8, 1883, in Boston, where she d. 16, 12, 1883; 3, Daniel B., b. 15, 9, 1856; 4, Mary E., b. 29, 1, 1860; 5, Fanny L., b. 15, 4, 1861; 6, Eliza H., b. 9, 8, 1863; 7, Thomas A., b. 21, 4, 1865. (The above children of William B. were all born in Middletown, R. I.; Thomas A., the youngest, was living in Newport, R. I., in 1885.) 3. Josiah. 4. Cynthia. 5. Martha.
- iv. RUTH, b. —; d. —; m. John Green. Had: 1, John, unmarried; 2, Elizabeth, m. William Warner, of Warwick, R. I., and has ch., 1, Kate, 2, Albert, 3, John.
- v. SARIA, b. —; d. —.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 1812, in East Greenwich, R. I.; d. 1842; m. (it is said by a relative) in 1825, at the age of 13, Christopher Spencer, b. 1800, d. 1885. Had: 1. Orthanial Gorton, b. 1826; m. 1850, Katharine A. Kettle, b. 1829, and had: 1, Sarah Jane, b. 1851; 2, Orthanial G., b.

1856, living in Providence, R. I., in 1885; 3, Charles W., b. 1861; 4, Mary Ella, b. 1864; 5, Orin Everet, b. 1867; 6, Lizzie Grace, b. 1871. 2, Abbie Allen; m. Samuel Beales, and had: 1, Hannah Elizabeth; 2, Ella Nelson. 3, George A., b. 1831; m. Eliza Bassett, and had: 1, Frank C.; 2, George A.; 3, Almira; 4, Hattie Maria; 5, Mary Eliza; 6, Eliza Jane. 4, Mary Elizabeth; m. James Belser, and had: 1, James Lincoln; 2, William Christopher; 3, Sadie Mabel; 4, Mary Alice; 5, Rachel Amanda, m. Stephen Johnson and had, 1, Byron Ellsworth, 2, Harry; 6, Charles Christopher, m. Sarah Tourjee, and had, 1, Jennie Louise, 2, Harry.

300.

172. DANIEL,⁶ (*Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 1755, at East Greenwich, R. I.; m. Sarah, dau. of Richard Greene, of Warwick or Portsmouth, R. I., b. 1761, d. 1840. Daniel always lived in his native place, where he was an approved minister of the Friends' Society. He was a man of large stature and inclined to corpulency, but was very lively in conversation, with the heartiest and most mirthful laugh ever heard, and his genial nature endeared him to a large circle of friends. He travelled frequently in the service of the ministry, visiting different parts of New England, and sometimes extending his journeys to the more distant meetings of New York and Pennsylvania. His sermon was never long, but some thought it a trifle prosy, and he always preached the same one. It is said that William Almy, whose wealth and position gave him the self-constituted right to snub and reprimand whomsoever he pleased, was once dining with Daniel at a friend's house, when William said, "Daniel, why does thee preach the same sermon over and over again?" Daniel quickly replied, "When thee and my other hearers pay heed to my advice, then perhaps my Divine Master will give me something more to say." He never coveted either the wealth or honor of the world. If wanting in worldly wealth, he was rich in faith. Children:

i. DEBORAH G., b. 1796; d. 1876, unmarried.

552. ii. DANIEL, b. 1797; d. 1871.

553. iii. RICHARD GREENE, b. 1800; d. 1874; m. Mary A. Baker of Nantucket. Had: 1, Elizabeth; 2, Anna. He was one of the substantial men of East Greenwich. During the year 1836, Ezra Pollard built a woolen mill on Duke street, which afterwards passed into the hands of Richard G., and was destroyed by fire. The next year Richard built a larger brick mill on the site of the old one, which in 1868 was also destroyed by fire; but it was rebuilt by him on a still larger scale. He died before it was in operation. The Free Library of East Greenwich was organized by him and another in 1867.
- iv. ANNA, b. 1801; d. 1865.

311.

181. Gen. BENJAMIN,⁶ (*Wanton*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 27, 7, 1755, in Tiverton, R. I.; m. Mary Anthony, of Portsmouth, R. I. He had a limited education, but availed himself of every opportunity to acquire a fund of general information. He was a genial, self-sacrificing man, and his town early placed him in positions of honor and trust. The town-meetings were held at his house in 1801, and his residence was the political headquarters of his townsmen. He was an auctioneer and collector of taxes in 1801, town auditor in 1802, moderator in 1805, member of the state legislature in 1810, a general of state militia in 1812, and did good service in the war with Great Britain. He was chosen United States senator in 1804, which office he filled with great acceptance to his constituency. This is the only instance known to the writer that a Howland has occupied this position. He was chosen to fill the vacancy caused by the death of Senator Samuel J. Potter, and took his seat Dec. 3, 1804, serving until March 3, 1807. Children:

- i. SARAH WANTON, b. 7, 4, 1787; m. William Gray, of Tiverton, R. I., and had Albert.
554. ii. WANTON, b. 29, 4, 1789; m. Diana Manchester. Had: 1, Asa, unm.; 2, Benjamin, unm.; 3, Sarah, unm.; 4, Mary, m. Alden Bradford; 5, Fanny, m. William Farnsworth. All living near Howland's Ferry (Stone Bridge) in Tiverton, in 1885.
555. iii. GEORGE, b. 8, 4, 1793; d. 18, 5, 1879, at Tiverton, R. I.
- iv. RUTH, b. 9, 2, 1796; d. —.

556. v. BENJAMIN, b. 9, 7, 1798; m. Hannah Gray, of Tiverton, R. I. Had: 1, Mary, m. — Brownell; 2, Elizabeth.

314.

183. ISAAC,⁶ (*Philip*,⁵ *Zoeth*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Westport, 30, 6, 1763; m. 30, 12, 1784, Lydia, dau. of Thomas Cornell, of Westport. He was a substantial farmer, and a citizen of good standing in his native town, where he always lived. Children:

557. i. PHILIP, b. 31, 10, 1785; d. 14, 11, 1809; m. 12, 3, 1807, Lydia, dau. of Peleg Cornell. Lydia m. 27, 10, 1818, Thomas Winslow, of Westport.
558. ii. STEPHEN, o. 28, 9, 1794; d. 28, 3, 1855.

318.

185. HENRY,⁶ (*David*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth, 3, 1, 1757; m. 1st, 16, 11, 1777, Rhoda Chase, of Dartmouth; m. 2d, Deborah Sherman, of Westport. He was a substantial landholder and farmer, and lived and raised a very large family in Dartmouth, at the corner of the Bakerville road and the road leading from Smith's Neck to Russell's Mills. He learned the trade of a shoemaker, and worked at it in connection with tilling his farm. Children:

559. i. DAVID, b. 16, 3, 1779; d. —, at sea, unmarried.
560. ii. PAUL, b. 9, 2, 1781; d. —, at sea, unmarried.
561. iii. THOMAS, b. 8, 11, 1782; d. —; m. and had a dau. Eveline, who m. — Mace, of Boston, and a dau. Mary, who m. — Richardson, of Dartmouth, and had: 1, Frederick; 2, Charles (living in Rochester in 1884); 3, a daughter.
iv. PHEBE, b. 29, 3, 1785; d. 22, 12, 1870; m. Jesse Crapo, of Dartmouth, (g. s. of Peter Crapo, who was in the fourth generation from Rufus Crapo, a French emigrant.) b. 22, 5, 1781, d. 11, 1, 1831. Had: 1. Henry Howland, b. 1804. 2. David, b. 16, 9, 1808; m. Marcia, dau. of John and Sophia Sowle, of Westport; settled in Michigan, and had: 1, Sophia; 2, Ann M.; 3, Hannah; 4, Phebe; 5, Egara; 6, James; 7, Martha; 8, Mary A.; 9, Henry; 10, Alice. 3. Joseph, b. 4, 12, 1812; m. Sarah, dau. of Allen and Elizabeth Sisson, of Dartmouth, where they settled, and had: 1, William; 2, Elizabeth; 3, Jesse;



Henry H. Croft.

- 4, Allen; 5, Sarah; 6, Phebe; 7, Albert. 4. Phebe, b. 6, 3, 1817; m. Sylvester, son of Knowles and Mercy Snow, of Barnstable co., and had: 1, David S., b. 1843; 2, Emma A., b. 1846; 3, Charles H., b. 1849; all born in New Bedford, where the father was for many years a grocer, corner of County and Wing streets. 5. William W., b. 1824.
562. v. JOHN, b. 15, 8, 1787; d. —.
- vi. LEVINA, b. 3, 6, 1789; d. —; m. Joseph Lapham, of Dartmouth, and settled in Ohio. Had: 1, Eliza; 2, Phebe; 3, Noah; 4, Henry; 5, Ruth; 6, Mary; 7, Joseph.
- vii. REBECCA, b. 22, 10, 1792; d. 19, 1, 1871; m. William Tripp, of Dartmouth, where they always lived. Had: 1, Levina; 2, John; 3, Henry.
- viii. HANNAH, b. 9, 2, 1797; d. —; m. Joseph Aiken, of South Dartmouth. Had: 1, Susan; 2, Elihu; 3, Rhoda; 4, Joseph; 5, Eliza; 6, Julia; 7, Hannah.
- ix. RHODA, b. 15, 2, 1801; d. —; m. James —. Had: 1, —; 2, Thomas; 3, Mary; 4, James.
- x. LYDIA, b. 7, 11, 1804; d. —; m. John Crapo, of Westport; no children.
563. xi. HENRY, b. 28, 5, 1806; d. —; m. Ruby, dau. of Peleg and Charlotte Sherman, of Dartmouth, and settled in Venice, Ohio. Had: 1, Humphrey; 2, Henry; 3, William; 4, a daughter.
- xii. ABBY, b. 31, 12, 1807; d. —; m. Leonard Freelove, of Fall River. Had: 1, Abby E.; 2, Charles.
564. xiii. CHARLES, b. 4, 11, 1809; d. —; m. Lydia, dau. of Peleg and Charlotte Shearman, of Dartmouth, where they settled. Had: 1, Eliza; 2, Susan.
- xiv. POLLY, b. 15, 5, 1811; d. —; m. George Freelove of Westport. Had: 1, Richard; 2, Charles; 3, Maria.
565. xv. PAUL, b. 17, 3, 1813; d. —; m. Lydia Shearman. Had: 1, Edward, d. at sea; 2, Maria, m. George G. Cook, of New Bedford; 3, Paul, m. Mary, dau. of Robert Allan, of New Bedford, and has a son Robert Allan.

Gov. HENRY HOWLAND CRAPO, referred to above, passed his early life on his father's farm in Dartmouth, attending and teaching the district schools, etc. In 1832 he became a resident of New Bedford, where he was a valued citizen for twenty-five years. For a part of the time he held a commission as colonel of militia. He held the office of town and city clerk of New Bedford during fifteen years. He purchased a large tract of timber land in Michigan, and removed his family thither in 1857, settling at Flint. He engaged in the manufacture and sale of lumber at Flint, Fentonville, Holly, and Detroit, and by his enterprise and wise management his business became very extensive, and yielded him large returns. He was a prime mover in the construction of the Flint & Holly Railroad, and was presi-

dent of that corporation until its consolidation with the Flint & Pere Marquette Railway Company. He served as mayor of Flint, and in 1862 was elected state senator from Genesee county, and took rank among the leading men in the Michigan senate. He was elected governor of Michigan on the Republican ticket in the year 1864, and held that office four years. He died in Flint, July 23, 1869. The New Bedford Evening Standard, in an obituary and review of his former intimate relations with that city, said: "No man connected with our municipal concerns ever had to a greater extent than Henry H. Crapo, the confidence of the people. He was exact and methodical in all matters of record; conscientious and laboriously persistent in the discharge of duty; clear in his methods and statements in all that appertained to his official transactions." The Detroit Tribune closed its obituary notice of him with the following tribute to his worth: "In all the public positions he held, Governor Crapo showed himself capable, discreet, vigilant, and industrious. . . . Michigan never before had a governor who devoted as much personal attention and painstaking labor to her public duties as he did. His industry was literally amazing."

Henry Howland Crapo, b. in Dartmouth, 24, 5, 1804; m. in that town, 9, 6, 1825, Mary Ann, dau. of Williams 6 (Peleg, 5 Peleg, 4 Peleg, 3 Giles, 2 Anthony 1) Slocum, of that town, and wife Ann, dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Almy) Chase, of Portsmouth, R. I. They had ch.: 1. Mary A., b. 6, 11, 1827; m. Rev. John Orrell, and had: 1, Mary F., b. 1858; 2, Esther M., b. 1860; 3, John W., b. 1861; 4, Lucy C., b. 1863; 5, Elizabeth F., b. 1865; 6, William C., b. 1868. 2. William W., b. 16, 5, 1830; m. Sarah A., dau. of George and Serena (Davis) Tappan, and had: 1, Henry Howland, b. 31, 1, 1862; 2, George Tappan, b. 16, 3, 1864; 3, Stanford Tappan, b. 13, 6, 1865; 4, Anna Almy, b. 10, 11, 1866. 3. Rebecca F., b. 26, 3, 1833; m. William C. Durant, and had: 1, Rebecca C., b. 1857; 2, William C., b. 1861. 4. Sarah Bush, b. 14, 1, 1835; m. Alphonso Ross, and had: 1, Mary C., b. 1861; 2, Sarah C., b. 1867. 5. Lucy A., b. 8, 11, 1836; m. Humphrey H. H. C. Smith,* and had: 1, Henrietta C., b. 1862; 2, Crapo C., b. 1868. 6. Rhoda M., b. 29, 7, 1838; m. Dr. James C. Wilson, and had George C., b. 28, 3, 1871. 7. Henrietta P., b. 19, 7, 1840; m. Ferris F. Hyatt. 8. Lydia S., b. 19, 6, 1843; never married. 9. Emma E. C., b. 1, 6, 1845; m. Harlan P. Christy, and had: 1, Bertha, b. 1869; 2, James C., b. 1874; 3, Minnie C., b. 1876. 10. Wilhelmina Helena, b.

* The Slocum Genealogy has much in regard to the Smiths of Dartmouth.

6, 4, 1849, in New Bedford; m. 15, 3, 1876, Charles Warren, son of Gov. John H. and Sarah P. (Allen)* Clifford, of that city.

Hon. WILLIAM WALLACE CRAPO, son of Henry Howland Crapo, is not only of Howland ancestry, but has been so closely identified with the business and political interests of scores whose names appear on these pages, that the writer places this sketch of him here, and does it without consulting him. He was born in New Bedford, educated in the public schools, at Phillips Academy, Andover, and at Yale College, where he was graduated in the class of 1852, and whence he received the degree of LL. D. in 1882. He studied law at the Dane law school, Cambridge, and in the office of Hon. John H. Clifford, of New Bedford. He was admitted to the bar in February, 1855, and the following April was chosen solicitor of the city of New Bedford, an office which he held for twelve years. In 1856 he began an active political career by making speeches in southeastern Massachusetts in the interest of John C. Fremont and William L. Dayton, the first Republican candidates for president and vice-president of the United States, and that autumn he was elected a representative from New Bedford to the Massachusetts legislature. He was married in New Bedford, January 22, 1857, by Rev. John Weiss, Unitarian, to Sarah A., daughter of George and Serena (Davis) Tappan. He was elected representative to the forty-fourth United States Congress from the first Massachusetts district, to fill the vacancy caused by the death of Hon. James Buffinton; was elected to the forty-fifth Congress, and served as a member of the committee on foreign affairs; was elected to the forty-sixth Congress, and served on the committee on banking and currency; and in November, 1880, he was elected to the forty-seventh Congress by his usual large majority. He has also held various positions of honor and trust in New Bedford, where he resides, including that of president of the Mechanics' National Bank. He was cho-

* See foot-note to sketch of George Howland, Jr. (son of 451.)

sen president of the Massachusetts Republican convention, held September 21, 1881, and he has been named prominently as a candidate for governor of the state. Mr. Crapo is a man of sound judgment, which accounts for his success. He holds advanced views on civil service reform, and his political instincts are liberal and progressive. Mr. Crapo's son Henry Howland is a graduate of Harvard, and Sanford T. is in Yale, class of '86.

319.

186. JETHRO,⁶ (*Prince*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 15, 10, 1769, at Westport Point; m. in 1820, Rebecca, dau. of — and Elizabeth Lawrence, who was the widow of Jethro's brother Zoeth. Children:

566. i. WILLIAM P., b. 19, 6, 1821, in Westport.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. 1824; m. Alexander Hicks, of New Bedford.

322.

186. Capt. ZOETH,⁶ (*Prince*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) b. 3, 1, 1777, at Westport Point; m. 1st, 22, 11, 1801, Louisa Potter, widow of — Brightman, of Westport; m. 2d, Elizabeth Lawrence, of Westport, who after his death married his brother Jethro. Zoeth lived at Westport Point, was a cooper, and went several voyages as such in whaleships from New Bedford. At one time he owned in a vessel in which he was engaged in the Nantucket Shoals codfishery. He was a stirring business man. Children:

i. PATIENCE, b. —; d. —; m. Gideon Sowle, and had: 1. Gideon, b. —; lost at sea in bark Theophilus Chase of Westport, which was never heard from after she sailed. 2. Zoeth, b. —; living in 1885 near Adamsville, R. I., and has several children. 3. James H., b. —; m. Betsey, dau. of Warren Dyer, of Westport, has several children, and lived between Adamsville, R. I., and Westport Harbor, in 1885; he is a carpenter. 4. Lovisa, b. —; d. —; m. — Mason. 5. Jethro, b. —; d. —.

ii. RUTH, b. 4, 2, 1804; d. 25, 12, 1844; m. 10, 9, 1829, Nathaniel, son of Barnabas and Mercy (Keene) Shepherd. Nathaniel was born in

- Dartmouth, 21, 2, 1795, and was for many years a watch and clock maker in New Bedford, where he died 28, 10, 1882. They had ch. :
 1. Philip Howland, b. 13, 5, 1830; m. Kate Keith, and had : 1, Carrie Howland; 2, Nathaniel Thompson; 3, Charles Stephen. 2. Peleg Peckham, b. 25, 10, 1831; m. Mary Scott, of Illinois, and had a dau.
 3. Stephen Howland, b. 3, 12, 1833; m. 1st, Comfort S. Wilbur, of Little Compton, R. I., and had : 1, Clara W., b. 18, 2, 1858, d. 20, 3, 1880. He m. 2d, Nellie F. Ripner, of New Bedford, and had : 2, Ruth Ellen, b. 1, 2, 1860, m. William Howland Jennings, of New Bedford; 3, Edith Morgan, b. 29, 1, 1863. Stephen Howland Shepherd has always lived in New Bedford, and has held a responsible position on the Evening Standard for many years. He is a prominent member of the Pleasant Street M. E. church, an active officer of the Y. M. C. A., and a member of the municipal school committee. He was two years a member of the common council. 4. Mary Whelden, b. 29, 8, 1835; m. 26, 11, 1878, Reuben Weeks. 5. John, b. 29, 11, 1837; d. 1, 11, 1838. 6. Serania, b. 18, 10, 1839; d. 5, 9, 1841.
567. iii. ZOETH, b. —; m. Peace Lawton; lived at Westport Point in 1885. Had : 1, Ann Maria, m. — and lives in Fall River; 2, Eliza.

323.

186. JOHN,⁶ (*Prince*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 15, 3, 1784, in Westport; m. Hannah Davenport. He lived in Westport; was a cooper by trade. For a time he was engaged with his brother Jethro in the Nantucket Shoals codfishery. His children were all dead in 1885, except Jethro. Children :

568. i. WILLIAM, b. —.
 569. ii. JETHRO, b. 1, 11, 1812.
 570. iii. JOHN AVERY, b. —; d. young.
 571. iv. NOAH (or Uriah,) b. —.
 v. A daughter, b. —.

326.

187. NEHEMIAH,⁶ (*Stephen*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 6, 4, 1789, in Dutchess co., N. Y. Children, not in order of birth :

572. i. STEPHEN, b. —; d. —.
 ii. FRANCIS, b. —; d. —.

573. iii. WILLIAM, b. —; m. in 1846, Lucy M. Stone, and had: 1, Amelia; 2, George W. In 1856, William was collector of customs at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y.

iv. JANE, b. —; d. —.

v. POLLY, b. —; d. —.

327.

187. STEPHEN,⁶ (*Stephen*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 29, 5, 1793, in Dutchess co., N. Y.; m. 7, 11, 1812, Susan McOmber, b. 12, 8, 1789, d. 8, 7, 1879, at the residence of her son, Amasa J., Sandy Hill, N. Y. Their children were all born in Galway, N. Y., on the old homestead. Susan was the daughter of Godfrey McOmber, of Scotch descent. They remained upon the old farm until 1844, when they moved to Sandy Hill, Washington co., N. Y., and Stephen, with his sons, built on Baker's Falls the first paper-mill in that part of the state. In 1852 he gave up the business, which has since been conducted by his descendants. He died in 1862, at the residence of his son Gardner, at Moreau, N. Y. He was an industrious, enterprising, successful manufacturer, commanding the respect and esteem of all who knew him. Of his sons, Gardner continued in the business for several years, and then moved to California; Enos and David remained in the business until they died; Amasa J. was at the head of the firm (Howland & Co.) in 1885, and had associated with him his son James E., and nephews Lansing M. Howland and John H. Derby. Children:

574. i. DAVID, b. 7, 4, 1814; d. 9th mo., 1838; m. 13, 10, 1836, Mary Griffin. He was a prominent minister in the Society of Friends before the withdrawal of the Hicksite faction. They had a daughter, who m. Marvin A. Eddy, of Williamson, Wayne co., N. Y., and had four sons: 1, Charles, b. 9th mo., 1861, m. in 1882; 2, William Stuart, b. 2d mo., 1868; 3, Marvin Allyn, b. 12th mo., 1870; 4, Joseph David, b. 7th mo., 1878. The family was living at Macedon, N. Y., in 1884.
- ii. AMANDA, b. 7, 9, 1815; m. 26, 2, 1847, Stephen Voce. Had: 1, James Summer; 2, Susan Jane. They were living in Farmington, N. Y., in 1884.

575. iii. GARDNER, b. 1, 8, 1817; m. 11, 9, 1839, Elizabeth Ford. Had: 1, E. Orville, who is a clergyman; 2, Charles, proprietor of the Arlington House, Ocean Grove, N. J.; 3, William, living with his father in Los Angeles, Cal.; 4, Frederick, a nurseryman in the same place, and married; 5, George, teaching school in California in 1885; 6, Mellie, m., and living in California in 1885; 7, Annie.
576. iv. ENOS, b. 20, 7, 1819; d. 24, 3, 1877; m. Susan Murphy. Had: 1. Helena. 2. Lansing M., b. 19, 8, 1850; m. 25, 12, 1871, Hannah C. Odell, and had dau. Cornelia, who died in infancy. 3. Stephen. 4. Clarence. 5. Charles. 6. Anna. 7. Mary.
577. v. JOSEPH, b. 8, 6, 1821; d. 31, 3, 1831.
- vi. JANE F., b. 27, 7, 1823; d. 28, 7, 1871; m. 25, 1, 1844, George Derby. Had a son John H., b. 20, 6, 1845; m. Margaret —, of Meadville, Penn., and had: 1, Archibald S.; 2, Anna Louise.
- vii. MARY B., b. 24, 6, 1825; d. 21, 4, 1874; m. 11th mo., 1865, Horace Doubleday; no children.
578. viii. AMASA J., b. 29, 6, 1827.
579. ix. PHILIP M., b. 5, 5, 1829.
- x. DEBORAH A., b. 2, 2, 1831; m. Guy Clark. Had: 1, Charles; 2, Edward, m. 28, 12, 1859, Elizabeth Cornell; 3, Guy; 4, Genevieve; 5, Edith; 6, Minnie; 7, Frank; 8, Lizzie.
580. xi. EDMUND S., b. 3, 4, 1833. He is married, has two or three children, and in 1884 was living in Batavia, Kane co., Ill.

329.

187. AMOS,⁶ (*Stephen*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 3, 1795, in Washington, Dutchess co., N. Y.; d. 18, 7, 1850, in Galway, N. Y.; m. 1, 1, 1818, Nancy C. Fox, of the latter place, b. 12, 7, 1795, d. 28, 7, 1839. He was a clothier, and carried on the business in Galway, N. Y., until 1830, when he moved to Springport, N. Y., at which place he died. Children:

581. i. CHARLES W., b. 18, 2, 1819; d. 13, 2, 1822.
- ii. LOUISA M., b. 18, 2, 1819; m. in 1859, Hon. William C. Pratt, at Sacramento, Cal.; no children; living in Englewood, N. J., in 1884.
582. iii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 16, 5, 1822.
- iv. HANNAH K., b. 16, 9, 1823.
- v. MARY ANN, b. 14, 10, 1824; m. Lorenzo H. —. They live in Indiana.
- vi. THANKFUL C., b. 18, 7, 1825; d. 7, 12, 1844.
583. vii. NATHAN C., b. 11, 8, 1827. Lived at Springport, N. Y., in 1885.
- viii. PHEBE J., b. 10, 8, 1829; m. — Lytle. Lived in Ypsilanti, Mich., in 1885.

584. ix. STEPHEN W., b. 20, 5, 1831; m. Elizabeth Hovey, of Cayuga co., N. Y., sister of his brother William's wife.
 585. x. HIRAM F., b. 5, 1, 1834. Lived at Felt's Mills, N. Y., in 1885.
 xi. ROXY C., b. 11, 2, 1836.

332.

188. WILLIAM,⁶ (*Nicholas*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 1, 2, 1772, in Dartmouth; m. 6th mo., 1795, Diana Smith, of Dartmouth. They moved to Saratoga, N. Y., where he was a hatter, living there until his death in 1832. He learned his trade in Westport, and carried on the business for a time at Smith Mills, Dartmouth. Children:

586. i. THOMAS, b. 20, 4, 1797; m. Amy Mott, of Saratoga, N. Y. Had: 1. Edwin; never married. 2. William; never married. 3. Laura, m. 1st, Cromwell Washburn, who was accidentally shot and killed in Davenport, Iowa; m. 2d, — Spraker. 4. Amy Amanda; m. Willett L. Carroll, an architect; living at 1086 Harrison street, Chicago, Ill., in 1885. 5. —; m. —; Rouse. 6. Amelia; m. — White. Thomas, the father, settled in Northumberland, N. Y.; was a farmer, hat manufacturer, land surveyor, and at one time town clerk; also a member of the state legislature.
 ii. DORCAS, b. 28, 6, 1800; d. 25, 1, 1840; m. 22, 9, 1822, Allen Sisson, who died in Michigan, 9, 8, 1876.
 587. iii. BENJAMIN, b. 12, 8, 1803; d. —, unmarried.
 588. iv. JONATHAN, b. 22, 2, 1806; m. 1st, Jane Rouse; m. 2d, Kate Laing. He had: 1. Smith. 2. Frank G., b. at Schuylersville, N. Y., and soon moved with his parents to Saratoga Springs. After leaving school he was clerk for a time for a grocer, later was clerk in a bank at Saratoga, and in 1885 was paying teller of the Commercial National Bank of Chicago. Jonathan lived for a time in Schuylersville, and in 1885 was proprietor of a hotel at Saratoga Springs.
 589. v. WILLIAM, b. 11, 2, 1808, in Dartmouth.
 590. vi. SMITH, b. 12, 9, 1809; d. 12, 12, 1862; m. Julia —. Had: 1, Alice; 2, William; 3, Edward; 4, Hattie. He was for many years a prosperous farmer in Elkhart, Ind.
 vii. ALMINA, b. 26, 8, 1812; d. 5, 5, 1829, unmarried.
 viii. ELLENOR A., b. 7, 4, 1815; m. 1st, Rev. Charles Harding; m. 2d, H. D. Olmstead. She had: 1, Almira; 2, Charles; 3, Judson; 4, Smith. The family resided in Ottawa, Ill., in 1885, where the father and sons were extensive landholders and farmers.
 591. ix. REUBEN, b. 12, 3, 1818; m. 1st, Amy Packard; m. 2d, Lydia Barker. He and his son Charles W. were living in New Bedford in 1885.

333.

188. REUBEN,⁶ (*Nicholas*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 11, 11, 1774, in Dartmouth; m. Margaret Spooner, of Acushnet, who died Oct. 1867. They lived and died in Dartmouth, where he conducted the business of blacksmith. Children, not in order of birth:

- 592. i. JOSEPH, b. —; d. —, unmarried. He fell from a haymow, and lived but a year afterward.
 - ii. SARAH, b. —; m. Charles Esmon.
 - iii. HEPSEBAH, b. —; m. Nathan Buck.
 - 593. iv. ABNER, b. 17, 11, 1805; m. 27, 12, 1831, Maria Clute. Had daughter Amelia W., b. 15, 11, 1834, who m. 18, 1, 1860, Cephas Stephens. Abner is in the blacksmithing business at Hyde Park.
 - 594. v. CORTLAND, b. —.
 - vi. ABIGAIL, b. —; m. Daniel Meader.
 - vii. NANCY, b. —; m. George W. Meader, brother of above Daniel.
 - 595. viii. CHARLES, b. —; m. Lydia Meader, sister of Daniel and George.
 - 596. ix. JEROME, b. —; m. Lucy Clute.
 - x. DIANA, b. —; d. —.
 - xi. ANN MARIA, b. —.
- Two others, who died unmarried.

335.

189. GEORGE,⁶ (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born about 1752; m. Mary Warner, of North Scituate, R. I. He moved to Lisbon, N. H., about 1783. He was a whaleman in his younger days, sailing with some of the Howlands of New Bedford. He settled in a place called Sugar Hill, in the town of Lisbon, which neighborhood, one of his descendants writes, "was soon afterwards lined with Howlands." It was named Sugar Hill by Mr. Howland, on account of the large number of sugar maples there. He died 10, 9, 1835, aged 83, so his grandson says. Mary died 29, 3, 1845, aged 94. George and all his sons were farmers. He erected the second house which was built at Sugar Hill, and which is now standing. Children:

- 597. i. JEREMY, b. 30, 12, 1778; d. 27, 10, 1839.

598. ii. STEPHEN, b. —; m. Polly Parker. Had: 1, Rhoda; 2, Jeremy; 3, Sally; 4, Martha; 5, Phebe; 6, Mary; 7, Stephen; 8, Samuel; 9, Isaac; 10, Parker; 11, Sabin.
599. iii. JOHN, b. —; m. Abigail Stone. Had: 1, George; 2, Tabitha; 3, Hannah; 4, Benjamin; 5, Belinda; 6, Emily; 7, Nelson; 8, George.
600. iv. DANIEL, b. —; m. Betsey Stone. Had: 1, Caleb; 2, Sally; 3, William; 4, Mary; 5, Havens; 6, —; 7, Horace.
601. v. BENJAMIN, b. —; m. Dorcas Spooner. Had: 1, Babbins; 2, Cyrus; 3, Lydia; 4, Squire; 5, Priscilla; 6, Prescott; 7, John; 8, Moody.
- vi. SALLY, b. —; m. Solomon Cole.
- vii. LYDIA, b. —; m. Asa B. Cole.
- viii. RHODA, b. —; m. 1st, — Thompson; m. 2d, — Applebee.

339.

189. SOLOMON,⁶ (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 8, 1765; m. Fanny, dau. of Pontius and Contentment (Palmer) Wooley, b. 5, 6, 1769, in Washington, N. Y., where she died 25, 9, 1825. He was a farmer in Washington, N. Y., where they always lived, and where he died, 16, 11, 1812. Children:

602. i. DANIEL, b. 22, 6, 1788.
- ii. PHEBE, b. 8, 8, 1790; d. 1830, unmarried.
- iii. TENTA, b. 27, 4, 1793; d. 1839, unmarried.
603. iv. PONTIUS, b. 1795; d. 1862; "no heirs."
- v. RUTH, b. 4, 1, 1798; d. 6, 10, 1825.
- vi. CATA, b. 22, 6, 1800; d. 21, 1, 1866; m. in 1818, Abraham Allen,* and had nine children, only three of whom were living in 1885, as follows: 1. Martha A., b. 18, 1, 1830; m. George N. Dakin, M. D.,† and has two children living: 1, Norman George, b. 2, 11, 1861; 2, Alfred Merriitt, b. 29, 11, 1865. 2. Sarah A., b. 2, 3, 1836. 3.

* They moved from Dutchess co., N. Y., in 1819, and settled in Clinton co., Ohio. This was a long, tedious journey in those days, and one writes: "I was just old enough to go out and look at their wagon covered over with canvas, and also remember that they had a very fat horse. . . . I remember, too, the bag of money their father put in a closet over night." They had the rough experiences of pioneer life. They were Friends of strong abolition principles, and they often entertained the negro on his way up the Ohio, seeking liberty from bondage. For this their house was often searched, and they were greatly persecuted. Through all this, and the rearing of her children, Cata manifested a great deal of courage, humanity, and Christian zeal. In their mid-forest home they cheerfully entertained such persons as Fred. Douglass, Parker Pillsbury, Lucretia Mott, Oliver Johnson, Dr. Bailey, &c.

† Dr. Dakin was born in Ohio in 1827; was educated in the public schools and in Waynesville Academy, Ohio; at 19 began the study of medicine, and in 1850 graduated from the Eclectic Medical Institute of Cincinnati. He has practised medicine and surgery in Princeton, Ill., afterwards in Tonica, in the same state, and has been for many years in La Porte, Ind., where he is a prominent citizen. He has reached the 3d degree in Masonry, and was an active abolitionist.

Jacob, b. 17, 1, 1839. Sarah Allen m. 1st, 31, 12, 1857, Charles Oren, and had: 1, Horace, b. 3, 2, 1859, who was in 1885 a lawyer in Sault Ste. Marie, Mich.; 2, Charles Butler, who died young; 3, Cata, b. 18, 8, 1861. Capt. Oren did good service in the late war, and was shot by a confederate picket at Petersburg, Va., leaving his wife with the care and responsibility of the family upon her, which she bore with wonderful resolution and fortitude. She sold the homestead and taught for a time in Antioch College, Ohio, where she had been a pupil. April 1st, 1873, she was elected state librarian at the Ohio State House. The duties were "the proper care of the State House with all its furniture and appendages, also of the grounds, fences, trees, and all the appurtenances belonging to the State House square." This arduous duty she filled with great acceptance for two years. Her reports are models of completeness. A Democratic legislature superseded her. She then taught for three years in Perdue University, (the state agricultural college,) when she was persuaded to resign by Wesley Haynes, to whom she was married, 18, 9, 1878.

vii. FANNY W., b. 23, 7, 1802; d. 27, 2, 1844.

604.viii. SOLOMON, b. 4th mo., 1804; living in 1884.

ix. ELCY H., b. 27, 8, 1807; d. 22, 6, 1884.

343.

193. Dr. JOHN M.,⁶ (*Daniel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 22, 12, 1792, at Fell's Point, Baltimore; m. 30, 11, 1816, Maria Hewett Livingston, b. 12, 12, 1797, at Bladensburg, Md. Her father was a native of Edinburgh, Scotland, and was educated at the university there for a Presbyterian minister. He came to this country at the age of 21, and lived successively at Bladensburg, Md., Fredericksburg and Alexandria, Va., and Baltimore, Md., where he passed the latter days of his life. He became a Quaker and an acceptable minister of that denomination, and for many years prepared young men for college. He married a widow Lile, of Washington, D. C. John M. was a physician of high standing in Baltimore for many years, and subsequently was a minister in the M. E. church in the Ohio conference. He died at Brookville, Ind., 11, 1, 1858. Children:

605. I. JOHN DANIEL, b. 29, 4, 1818; d. 5, 12, 1877; m. 1st, in 1845, Martha Galion, of Brookville, Ind.; m. 2d, 1, 9, 1856, Desdemona Harrison,

a native of Indianapolis, Ind. He went to Indiana, became a lawyer, and had an excellent practice in Brookville. During the latter part of his life he lived at Indianapolis, where he was twelve years clerk of a U. S. court, and where he died in 1877 of apoplexy. They had: 1. Louis, b. 13, 6, 1857, who is a lawyer, practising in Indianapolis, where he resides. He was a graduate of Yale, class of '78, and is editor and publisher of *The Freeman*, a weekly publication in the interest of civil service and tariff reform. 2. Caroline, b. 30, 3, 1859. 3. Hewitt, b. 8, 10, 1863.

ii. VIRGINIA, b. —; unmarried.

iii. MARTHA, b. —; m. Dr. John Moody, and had ch. John and Frank L.

iv. CORNELIA, b. —; m. Dr. Daniel Dutton, and had: 1, Albert; 2, Edward; 3, Mary; 4, Howland; 5, Livingston.

606. v. JAMES C., b. —, in Baltimore, where he died of brain fever in boyhood.

vi. REBECCA, b. —; d. —, unmarried.

vii. LIVINGSTON, b. —. He is a lawyer, and was for many years judge of the court of common pleas in Indianapolis, where he resided in 1885.

viii. JAMES C., b. —. He is a dentist in Indianapolis, where he resided in 1885.

351.

199. RODOLPHUS,⁶ (*Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 5, 11, 1805, in Dartmouth; m. Margaret S. Barker. Was a farmer, and always lived in Dartmouth. Children:

607. i. LEVI L., b. 18, 10, 1825; d. 5, 5, 1881; m. 18, 8, 1850, Susan B. Gale, of Illinois. *d.*

ii. ELIZABETH S., b. 13, 4, 1828; d. 29, 11, 1860; m. 19, 7, 1849, Humphrey S. Kirby.

608. iii. ALDEN B., b. 2, 10, 1830; d. 6, 4, 1859; m. 25, 9, 1855, Mary B. Pierce.

609. iv. GEORGE H., b. 6, 12, 1833; d. 14, 5, 1855.

v. HETTY ANN, b. 13, 12, 1835; d. 3, 9, 1839.

610. vi. JOHN W., b. —, in Dartmouth.

354.

200. Capt. PAUL,⁶ (*Gideon*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 23, 8, 1778, in Dartmouth; m. 1st, 1, 3, 1809, Sylvia, dau. of Collins and Hannah Smith, d. 18, 11, 1837; m. 2d, Lydia, dau. of James and Phebe Tucker. Both wives were of Dartmouth. He was a successful whaling master. His latter years were passed in New Bedford,

where he was highly respected. His residence was on the southeast corner of Union and Eighth streets. Children ·

- i. SYLVIA, b. 26, 1, 1810; d. —.
- ii. PHEBE G., b. 20, 3, 1822; unmarried.
- 611. iii. JAMES G., b. 12, 8, 1824; m. 25, 7, 1855, Abby G. Dutton, in Rochester, N. Y. Had: 1, Carrie D., b. 27, 8, 1857, in New Bedford, and died there 14, 4, 1860; 2, Katherine E., b. 29, 6, 1860, in Rochester, N. Y. They lived at Perry, N. Y., in 1885.
- 612. iv. GEORGE G., b. 24, 2, 1827; d. 8, 6, 1839, and was buried at Apponegansett meeting-house.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 18, 5, 1829; d. 27, 10, 1856, unmarried; buried at Apponegansett.
- vi. SARAH J., b. 4, 2, 1832; m. 31, 3, 1853, Charles, son of William C. and Hannah Taber, of New Bedford. Charles has always resided in New Bedford, where he has been for many years the head of the firm of Charles Taber & Co.
- vii. CATHARINE, b. 18, 9, 1835.
- 613. viii. EZRA, b. 16, 12, 1839.
- 614. ix. GEORGE, b. 8, 6, 1840.

358.

201. HUMPHREY,⁶ (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 16, 9, 1780, in Dartmouth; m. 10th mo., 1810, Sarah T., dau. of Jesse Field, of Croton, Westchester co., N. Y. He went from Dartmouth in 1792 with his father's family, which remained for a while in Saratoga co., N. Y.; but his father not being satisfied with the land, pushed on to Genesee co. in 1798. Snow was on the ground, and the family was conveyed in a sleigh drawn by horses, while the household effects were in one drawn by oxen. They drove at the same time a herd of cattle and a flock of sheep, and were about two weeks on the journey, which can be traveled now in twenty-four hours. Humphrey, being unsatisfied with the routine of farm life, early purchased the proper implements and became a surveyor. In this newly settled country he had constant and remunerative employment. As soon as he commenced to accumulate, he invested in tracts of real estate, which subsequently became the most fertile and valuable in the state. In this

way he became possessed of large and valuable estates. In 1810 he built an imposing dwelling-house in Ledyard, N. Y., equaled in elegance by but few west of Utica in the state. It was standing in 1884. He was a member of the legislature in 1812, from Cayuga co. He visited the West Indies, Europe, and other localities. He was a leading and exemplary member of the Friends' society, and throughout that section of the state was known as a man of great industry, sagacity, benevolence and practical piety, and the warm friend of the poor and needy of every lineage, complexion and creed. He died in Ledyard, 13, 12, 1862. Children:

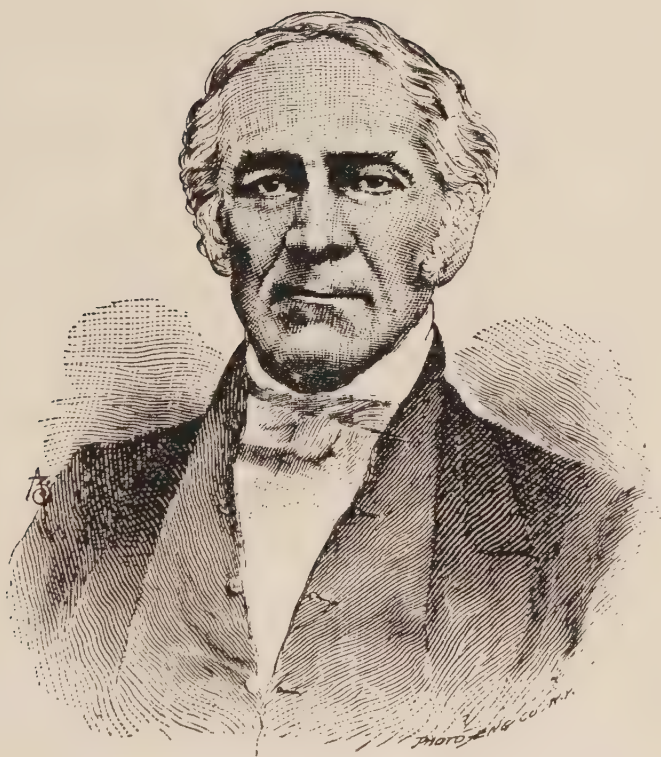
- i. PHEBE JANE, b. 2, 4, 1813; d. 2d mo., 1873; m. 21, 9, 1831, Augustus, son of George (451) and Susan Howland, of New Bedford.
- ii. MARY S., b. 27, 10, 1815; m. 23, 8, 1838, John J. Thomas.* Had: 1, Catharine, b. 27, 6, 1839, d. 9th mo., 1841; 2, Louisa, b. 27, 4, 1841, m. in 1872, Rev. Albert Franklin Lyle; 3, Henry, b. 6, 5, 1843, d. 6, 4, 1849; 4, William Howland, b. 1847, d. 1851; 5, Caroline, b. 26, 9, 1850; 6, Emily, b. 21, 11, 1853; 7, Elizabeth Howland, b. 29, 11, 1856.
615. iii. WILLIAM PENN, b. 15, 7, 1824; m. 6th mo., 1860, Cornelia Hine. He was at one time a government officer on the frontier.

359.

201. SLOCUM,⁶ (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 20, 9, 1794, in Saratoga co., N. Y.; m. 27, 9, 1821, Hannah Tallcot,† b. 15, 9, 1796, in Dutchess co., N. Y., d. 27, 9, 1867. He settled in Sherwood, Cayuga co., N. Y., in 1819, where he was engaged in active mercantile pursuits until his death there, 21, 6, 1881. He was a friend to all measures of reform, especially to the

* Mr. Thomas, son of David, was born in Cayuga co., N. Y., in 1810, and received but a limited education. At 17 he commenced the study of botany, horticulture, and natural science, and at the age of 21 was assistant editor of the *Genesee Farmer*. He has been associate editor of the *Country Gentleman* since its origin in 1852. His *Fruit Culturist* and *Rural Affairs* are well known to the public. He was a successful nurseryman thirty years, and was one of the founders, and for a number of its first years the president of the Western New York Horticultural Society. He was also one of the founders and prominent in the management of the Oakwood Seminary, in New York state.

† Hannah was the daughter of Joseph and Sarah Tallcot, and had brothers Richard (who was a merchant in Cayuga co.) and Daniel, and a sister Phebe who was an approved minister of the Friends' society. Joseph and his family came from Dutchess co. in 1807, and settled near the Howlands. He was a most useful citizen, was greatly interested in the welfare of the young, and published the "Child's Companion," and subsequently the "Friendly Visitant" and "The Acorn."



SLOCUM HOWLAND.

antislavery cause, which he was one of the earliest to espouse. His house was always a home for workers in that cause, and open to slaves on their way to Canada. He also furnished largely of his means for the support of the cause when it had but few friends. It is said that he never failed to attend the semi-weekly meetings of the Society of Friends. He had no taste for political office, but was induced to accept a nomination as member of the New York state constitutional convention in 1846. His strong outspoken anti-slavery sentiments caused his defeat at the polls. He was universally esteemed and held in great regard in Sherwood, where he lived and died. Children :

616. i. WILLIAM, b. 5, 11, 1823, in Sherwood, N. Y.
 ii. EMILY, b. 20, 11, 1827, in Sherwood, N. Y., where she resided in 1885, on the old homestead. She was much interested in the emancipation and education of the colored race. She taught colored schools in the southern states as soon as possible after the commencement of the Rebellion, and established such a school in Virginia. She is actively interested in all moral reforms. Her pen is a ready one, and the early history of Friends in Cayuga co., N. Y., written by her, is of interest and value. In 1885 she was traveling in Europe with one of her brother William's children.
617. iii. BENJAMIN, b. 25, 3, 1832; d. 26, 4, 1882.

366.

218. ICHABOD,⁶* (*Isaac*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 27, 4, 1781; m. in 1803, Deborah Crocker, says Davis' Plymouth, which also gives Lemuel C., Isaac, Susan, Hannah, and Maria, mentioned below. Otis Howland, of Boston, says his grandfather Ichabod was born 31, 8, 1781; d. 12, 2, 1833; m. 12, 6, 1806, Welthea Faxton, b. 29, 1, 1787, d. 5, 2, 1840, and had Edwin, Ichabod, Eveline, and Mary C. Otis N. says his grandfather had a brother John (this would point to the above Ichabod) who emigrated from Salem to South America many years ago. Children :

* I give just what I have been able to procure in regard to Ichabod's family. There evidently is an error in the arrangement of his children, but I have endeavored in vain to learn where.

618. i. ISAAC, b. —; m. Ruth Nickerson and had daughter Deborah.
 ii. MARIA, b. —; m. Samuel Vaughn.
 iii. SUSAN B., b. —.
 iv. HANNAH, b. 1, 11, 1805; m. Elkanah Finney.
619. v. LEMUEL CROCKER, b. in 1808? m. 1st, in 1828, Hannah J. Burt. Had:
 1. Lemuel C., b. 1828; m. Charlotte Swift, and had Herbert L., b.
 1856, who m. Elizabeth L. Manter, and had: 1, Mary C.; 2, Edgar
 W.; 3, Harry; 4, William C. 2. William. 3. Hannah. 4. Susan.
 5. Isaac. Lemuel C. m. 2d, Ann M. Rich, of Falmouth.
- vi. EVELINE, b. 6, 1, 1808; d. 15, 7, 1844; m. 12, 8, 1827, Henry Hooper.
620. vii. EDWIN, b. 27, 1, 1810; d. 8, 8, 1864; m. 1st, 7th mo., 1845, Mary A.
 Rust; m. 2d, 6th mo., 1857, Harriet F. Evans.
621. viii. ICHABOD, b. 17, 6, 1813; d. 23, 10, 1871; m. 11, 11, 1845, Maria W.,
 dau. of George Lane, of Boston. Had: 1. Edwin, b. 13, 2, 1847, in
 Boston. 2. Otis N., b. 12, 4, 1849, in Boston; m. 5, 2, 1873, Lucie
 E. Sands, and had: 1, Edith Archer, b. 7, 8, 1875; 2, Herbert Wins-
 low, b. 2, 10, 1876, d. 2, 10, 1877; 3, Mildred Russell, b. 23, 11, 1878;
 4, Edward Sands, b. 18, 12, 1883.
- ix. MARY C., b. 16, 11, 1815; d. 5, 9, 1824.

368.

218. JOHN,⁶ (*Isaac*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,²
Henry,¹) born in 1784; d. 3, 8, 1841; m. 1st, in 1806,
 Nancy Saunders; m. 2d, in 1819, Nancy Lucas. They
 always lived in Plymouth co. Children:

622. i. JOHN, b. 10, 3, 1821; m. in 1845, Mercy Jane Tinkham. Had: 1, Alice,
 m. — Barnes; 2, Sarah, m. — Sears.
- ii. SARAH, b. 13, 6, 1823; d. 15, 11, 1849; m. John Whitney. Had: 1,
 Nancy; 2, Patty; 3, Sarah.
623. iii. ABRAHAM, b. 17, 6, 1828; m. Caroline Vaughn. Had: 1, Walter; 2,
 Clarence; 3, Edwin D.; 4, Emma.
624. iv. CHARLES H., b. 15, 3, 1836; m. 1st, Betsey Morton; m. 2d, 30, 11,
 1869, Eunice Phinney. Had: 1, Lucy; 2, Henry; 3, Deborah. He
 was a member of the Massachusetts legislature a number of sessions.
- v. A son; d. young.

372.

218. CALVIN,⁶ (*Isaac*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,²
Henry,¹) born 12, 5, 1797; m. in 1816, Lydia Nickerson.
 They lived and died in Plymouth co. Children:

625. i. CALVIN, b. 1819; m. in 1842, Susan T. Wood. Had: 1, Calvin T., b.
 1845, m. 1st, — Leach, and had three children; 2, Emmeline, b.

- 1848; 3, Susan A., b. 1852, m. — Leach, and had two children. Calvin m. 2d, Harriet A. Savory, and had: 4, Elmer, b. 1856; 5, Harriet, b. 1859; 6, Angeline, b. 1861.
626. ii. WILLIAM N., b. 1822; m. Mary B. Sowle.
- iii. LYDIA N., b. 1825; m. Benjamin Whitmore. Had: 1, Fanny; 2, Florence; 3, Frederick.
627. iv. SAMUEL, b. 1827; was lost at sea; m. in 1850, Martha A. Bartlett. Had: 1, Emma Corban, who m. John P. Romaine, of Albany, N. Y.; 2, William N., who was lost at sea; 3, Herbert, who m. Ada Grey, of Somerville.
628. v. FREDERICK C., b. 1829; m. in 1854, Mary Jane Bartlett. Had: 1, Frederick Clayton, m. Mrs. Mary A. Taylor, of Brockton; 2, Charlotte Elizabeth, m. Charles Tribou; 3, Louis Bartlett, m. Helen Grey, of Plymouth; 4, Jennie Andrews, m. Albert Whitmore, of Brockton; 5, Isaac Brontes; 6, Philip Marston.
629. vi. ISAAC, b. 1833; m. Susan Nichols; no ch. He was lost at sea.
- vii. FRANCIS, b. 1837; m. Caroline E., dau. of Franklin E. Cobb. Had: 1, Judith Clayton; 2, Edward F., m. Elizabeth A. Mahone; 3, Arthur; 4, Flora A., m. William T. Eldridge; 5, George; 6, Carrie.
- 630.viii. CHARLES H., b. 1839; m. Nancy G. L. Raymond.
- ix. EMMELINE, b. —.

373.

220. PEREZ,⁶ (*Perez*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 21, 9, 1805, in Hanson; m. 29, 6, 1828, Mehitable N.⁷ (*Luther*,⁶ *Robert*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Prince*,³ *Arthur*,² *Arthur*¹) Howland, b. 14, 6, 1810, in Pembroke. They were married in Pembroke, and settled in East Bridgewater in 1834, where Perez died 22, 8, 1855, and Mehitable died 1, 11, 1860. Child:

- i. MEHITABLE, b. 16, 6, 1830, in Pembroke; m. 17, 10, 1849, in East Bridgewater, George F. Willis, of Kingston. Had: 1, George H., b. 23, 10, 1852; 2, a son, b. 23, 10, 1855, d. 24, 10, 1855; 3, Forest N., b. 13, 4, 1857, d. 1, 6, 1878. Mr. Willis died, and Mehitable m. 2d, 7, 1, 1869, John A. Fletcher, of Boston, in which city they settled in 1870, and had: 4, Frank A., b. 1, 2, 1871, in Boston; 5, Elma H., b. 9, 9, 1873, in Boston. The family returned to Brockton, 9, 2, 1877, and was residing there in 1885.

374.

220. ASA,⁶ (*Perez*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 12, 2, 1811, in Hanson; m. 23, 10, 1836, Cyn-

thia Fish. In his early life he was employed in an iron foundry, and later was a farmer, living on the old homestead in Hanson. He passed an uneventful Christian life. Children :

- 631. i. GEORGE, b. 5, 4, 1840; d. 8, 8, 1860.
- 632. ii. NATHANIEL T., b. 31, 5, 1843; m. 1, 2, 1865, Mrs. Betsey Fish. He did good service in the late war, in Co. C, 38th Mass. Vols., was wounded in action, and was obliged to be sent home. They had a son George.
- 633. iii. ALBERT, b. 15, 11, 1847, in Hanson.
- iv. CYNTHIA J., b. 25, 9, 1850; m. 31, 3, 1872, Charles G. Moore. Have son Charles Leslie. They were living in Hanson in 1885.
- v. LYDIA A., b. 7, 8, 1855; m. 19, 4, 1873, Walter F. Arnold. She was left a widow with one child, Marietta F.

377.

223. JOSEPH,⁶ (*Thomas*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *John*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born about 1772, in what is now the town of Burrillville, R. I., his father living near what is known as Wal-lum Pond. He learned the trade of carpenter, joiner, and millwright. He m. 1st, Lucina A. Yates, of East Douglas, whose brother was a Congregational clergyman; she died in 1781, and he m. 2d, in 1782, — Aldrich, of that vicinity. After a time Joseph bought land in East Douglas, on which he settled, lived and died, and was buried there. He was a skillful workman at his trade, and found constant and remunerative employment in Slater's cotton factory, located near his home. He was highly respected in East Douglas. The following children were by his first wife. His second wife had a dau. Phebe. Children :

- 634. i. PAUL, b. —; d. 1854.
- 635. ii. SETH, b. —; d. —, in East Douglas, where he always lived; m. — Morse, and had two sons and a daughter.
- iii. OLIVE, b. 20, 7, 1792; d. —; m. Enos Cook, and settled near Batavia, N. Y., where her husband died; then she moved to Crawford co., Penn. They had two daughters, Polly and Olive. Polly m. 1st, William Kennedy, and had sons Enos and Harrison. Enos lived at one time in Iowa. Harrison was a lawyer; is not living. Polly m. 2d, — Gardiner, and in 1884 was living at Maple Station, Ill. Olive m.

Dr. Chester Cleveland, and died at Kingsville, Ohio, in 1864. Mrs. Cook died and is buried at Kingsville.

378.

223. JAMES,⁶ (*Thomas,⁵ Samuel,⁴ John,³ Samuel,² Henry,¹*) born 1, 9, 1768, in Rhode Island; m. Renew Eddy, of the same state. He moved with his father to Douglas, and together they purchased a farm, upon which he resided until he sold it in 1834 or 1835, and lived with his son Enoch until his death, in Southbridge, 18, 3, 1846. His wife died 6, 4, 1855, aged 83. Besides the following children, they had four who died young. Children, perhaps not in order of birth:

- i. NAOMI, b. 1790; d. 1880; m. Uzziel Bixby. Had: 1, James, m. Lydia Goddard; 2, Renew, m. George Bates; 3, Rebecca, m. Judson Bates; 4, Jacob, m. Carrie Day; 5, James, lived at Moosup, Conn., in 1884.
- ii. CYNTHIA, b. 1798; died 1881; m. Levi Lucas. Had: 1, George; 2, Olney; 3, Hannah; 4, Mary; 5, Frank.

636. iii. CRAWFORD, b. 1801; d. 1875.

637. iv. ENOCH, b. 6, 9, 1805, in Douglas; m. 13, 10, 1824, Annie Alger. They celebrated their golden wedding, 13, 10, 1874. He early left the farm, and entered a cotton mill. He was for many years overseer of weaving in a factory in Southbridge, which was burned in 1870, after which he purchased the farm where he resided in 1884. He had, in 1884, four children living, viz.: 1, Allen; 2 and 3, Aminda, Amanda (twins); 4, John. In 1884, Allen was living in Putnam, Conn.; John with his father on the farm, with wife and three children; Aminda and Amanda resided in Webster, both married.

v. BERNICE, b. 27, 8, 1807, in Douglas, and resided there during her early life; m. 26, 6, 1831, Dea. Willard Howland,* of Webster. They afterwards settled in Webster, where Willard died, 18, 11, 1853, since which time she has kept a boarding-house there. They had: 16, Phy-

* Willard Howland, husband of Bernice, was a grandson of John, who lived in what is now Burrillville, R. I. John had brothers: 1, Hoasoab; 2, William; 3, Thomas. John had children: 1, Eddy; 2, Willard; 3, John; 4, Freelove; 5, Louis; 6, Miriam; 7, Hannah; 8, Huldah; 9, Rhoda; 10, Mercy; 11, Phebe. Eddy, son of John, Jr., had: 1, Reuben; 2, John; 3, Robert; 4, Joseph; 5, Eddy; 6, Prince; 7, Eunice; 8, Rhoda; 9, Polly; 10, Olive. Willard, son of John, Jr., had three wives and twenty children. By his first wife: 1, Stephen; 2, Erastus; 3, Willard; 4, Melvin; 5, Munion; 6, Lois; 7, Mercy; 8, Rebecca; 9, Polly; 10, Hannah. By his second wife: 11, John; 12, William; 13, Olinda; 14, Polina; 15, Financy. By his third wife, Bernice, children as above. John, son of John, Jr., had: 1, William; 2, John; 3, Hannah; 4, Miriam; 5, Polly; 6, Rhoda; 7, Susan.

- Iena Maria; 17, Alanson Seelye; 18, Sarah Jane; 19, Emily Lutheria;
20, Charlotte Lowilla Minerva.
- vi. URANAH, b. —; d. —; m. William Smith. Had: 1, Julia A.; 2, James;
3, Uranah; 4, Amanda. Julia A. m. Capin Murdock, of Uxbridge.
638. vii. LOUIS, b. —; d. —.
639. viii. THOMAS, b. 22, 5, 1813, in Douglas; d. 2, 2, 1877; m. 22, 5, 1833,
Arrilla Buxton. He entered the machine shop of a cotton mill in
early life, and continued to be employed in mechanical pursuits to
within a short time of his death, holding many positions of responsi-
bility in various departments of manufacture. He had no children of
his own, but adopted a son, (William W.,) who lived in Webster in
1885. He died in Southbridge. His widow lived in Webster in 1885.

379.

223. STEPHEN,⁶ (*Thomas*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *John*,³ *Samuel*,²
Henry,¹) born about 1770; m. 1st, Mary Aldrich; m. 2d,
Hannah Aldrich. He lived for many years in Douglas,
where he was overseer in a cotton mill. Children:

640. i. NATHAN, b. 1799; d. 1857; m. Rebecca Lucas, b. 1789, d. 1872. Had:
1. Nathan, b. about 1825; died in childhood. 2. Mary, b. 1827; d.
1858. 3. Laura A., b. 1829; m. — King, and was living in Ply-
mouth in 1884. 4. Nathan, b. 1833; d. 1852. 5. Ruth, b. 1836;
was living in Plymouth in 1884. 6. Stephen, b. 26, 1, 1838, in Ply-
mouth; m. 12, 10, 1861, Lizzie Potter, and had: 1, Georgia, b. 12, 3,
1863, in Boston; 2, Florence H., b. 28, 6, 1868, at Hyde Park; 3,
Laura E., b. 9, 8, 1876, d. 21, 10, 1878. In 1884, Stephen was fore-
man in the N. Y. & N. E. R. R. car shop, at Hartford, Conn., where
the family resided.
- ii. SARAH, b. —; d. —; m. Thomas Rathburn. Lived in Buffalo, N. Y.,
and had four or five children.
641. iii. STEPHEN, b. —; m., and lived in Olneyville, R. I. He died about 1840,
and left one son, who died soon after.
- iv. RUTH, b. —; m. Francis Looney. Had two children.
642. v. ALDRICH, b. 29, 2, 1808, in Douglas; m. 16, 10, 1836, Lucy, dau. of
Martin and Lucy White, of Thompson, Conn. He was given to
a relative at the death of his mother, when he was but four months
old. They lived in Burrillville, R. I., till 1866, when they moved
to Thompson, Conn., where the family has since resided. Had:
1. Nancy, who was a school teacher. 2. Andrew V.; m. in 1866,
Lillia Stevens, of Scituate, R. I. They live in Oxford. He is a
shoemaker by trade. In 1862 he enlisted in the 7th R. I. Vols.,
did excellent service for three years, lost his health, and has since
been a great sufferer. 3. William, b. —; m. in 1871 Mrs. Abby

Plum, of Thompson, Conn. He is a farmer, and lived at Attawaugan, Conn., in 1883. 4. George W.

Children by second wife :

- vi. MARY, b. —; d. —.
643. vii. THOMAS, b. —; d. young; probably never married.
-

380.

224. BANISTER,⁶ (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *John*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born —; d. —, aged 71. He went from Rutland, Vt., to Orleans co., N. Y., where all his children were born, except Henry H., who was born at Rutland. Children, probably not in order of birth :

644. i. HENRY H., b. 30, 4, 1807.
645. ii. ARETAS H., b. —; d. —.
646. iii. BANISTER, b. about 1813; m., and lived in 1885 at White Lake, Mich.
He is a farmer, in good circumstances. Had: 1, Helen; 2, Emma; 3, Polly; 4, Ruth; 5, Clara; 6, Abbie; 7, William; 8, Christopher; 9, Benjamin F.
647. iv. JOHN C., b. —; d. —.
v. POLLY, b. —; d. —.
vi. RUTH, b. —; d. —.
vii. IRENE, b. —.
-

384.

227. EBENEZER,⁶ (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 31, 10, 1763, in Middleborough; d. 7, 10, 1810; m. Lucretia Lamb, who d. 8, 10, 1847. They were among the first settlers of Lyndon, Vt., where he was a farmer during his life. Children, probably not in order of birth :

648. i. JOHN, b. 30, 1, 1792; d. 11, 4, 1880.
ii. WEALTHEA, b. —; m. William Eggleston.
iii. POLLY, b. —; m. Arad Evans.
649. iv. EBER, b. 20, 8, 1804, at Lyndon, Vt.; m. 28, 8, 1823, Betsey Smead, b. 12, 8, 1808. Had: 1, Charles W., b. 25, 1, 1826; 2, Corrilla A., b. 6, 1, 1828; 3, Alonzo S., b. 1, 6, 1830.

387.

227. ABNER,⁶ (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 15, 3, 1769; m. Ruth, dau. of Simeon Gould, of Sutton, 16, 3, 1793. Ruth was b. 3, 8, 1771; d. 15, 5, 1860. He was a farmer, and died 8, 7, 1859, on the old homestead, where he was born and had lived over 90 years. Children :

- i. MELINDA, b. —, in Spencer; d. 16, 2, 1796.
- ii. MELINDA, b. 14, 9, 1796; d. 18, 2, 1837; never married.
- iii. MARY, b. 18, 10, 1798; m. 5, 6, 1832, William Baldwin, of Spencer, who was a farmer, land surveyor, town officer, justice of the peace, and representative to General Court. He was b. 16, 4, 1801; d. 27, 10, 1851. She was an active, consistent member of the Congregational church at Spencer. Had: 1, Mary, b. 28, 8, 1837, d. 20, 7, 1861; 2, John W., b. 2, 9, 1839.
- 650. iv. OTIS, b. 6, 11, 1800; d. 14, 10, 1878. He was a cutler, clock and watch maker; unmarried.
- 651. v. WILBER, b. 6, 2, 1803; d. 23, 2, 1881.
- vi. SUSAN, b. 8, 2, 1805; m. 4, 10, 1827, John, son of Nathaniel Wilson, of Spencer. Had: 1. John A., b. 27, 7, 1828; m. 1st, Angeline L. Livermore, of Spencer; m. 2d, Martha H. Hill, of Spencer. 2. George O., b. 19, 3, 1834; m. Mary Kingsbury, of Leicester. 3. Henry E., b. 28, 11, 1838; m. 1st, Emma Ireland, of Wilmington, Del.; m. 2d, Alice Adams, of Brookfield. 4. Eliza M., b. 4, 6, 1842. 5. Ruth E., b. 20, 2, 1846; d. 23, 11, 1858.
- 652. vii. MARCUS, b. 12, 9, 1808; m. Mary, dau. of Amos Harvey, Esq., of Stafford Springs, Conn., 18, 12, 1831. She was b. 10, 12, 1812; was a member of the M. E. church. He was a tailor. They lived a while in Spencer, and then went to Stafford, Conn. Had: 1, Jennie M., b. 2, 3, 1839, m. Marcus C. Spencer, of New York, formerly of Hartford, Conn; 2, Emma F., b. 12, 10, 1847, m. Marcus B. Fish, M. D., of Willington, Conn; 3, Clara M., b. 24, 9, 1854. The last two were born in Stafford, Conn.
- viii. MELINDA, b. 25, 4, 1811; d. 3, 12, 1863; m. 10, 10, 1836, Alanson Prouty, of Spencer. He was a merchant, and has been a representative to the General Court. Had: 1, Gardiner O., b. 3, 9, 1841, d. 19, 3, 1864; 2, Ruth, b. 27, 8, 1844; 3, Henry, b. 3, 11, 1854.
- 653. ix. EDWIN A., b. 19, 6, 1813; d. 9, 1, 1815.
- 654. x. WILLIAM E., b. 13, 7, 1816; d. 26, 11, 1816.

388.

227. JAMES,⁶ (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 30, 10, 1776; m. 24, 1, 1799, Catharine, dau. of Joshua

Bemis, of Spencer, who was b. 24, 6, 1778, and d. 9, 9, 1859. They moved, in 1802, from Spencer to Brookfield, where they purchased a farm, part of which was in Spencer. Besides farming, he engaged quite extensively in teaming to and from Boston. Later in life he purchased a farm adjoining, in Spencer. When advanced in years, he gave up his farms to his sons James B. and Abner. He was at one time one of the selectmen of Brookfield. He and his wife lived together over sixty years. Children:

- 655. i. JOHN, b. 4, 7, 1800; d. 6, 3, 1802.
- 656. ii. JOHN, b. 10, 9, 1802; d. 16, 4, 1853, in Worcester.
- 657. iii. ABIAH, b. 12, 6, 1807; d. 25, 5, 1814.
- 658. iv. JAMES, b. 10, 3, 1810; d. 15, 10, 1810.
- 659. v. PARDON, b. 17, 12, 1811; m. 1st, 6, 5, 1837, Ursula Caulkins, who d. 1, 10, 1839; m. 2d, 5th mo., 1841, Eveline Caulkins, sister of his first wife, who d. 5, 2, 1842; m. 3d, 5, 10, 1842, Almira Gulliver. He early learned a carpenter's trade, and settled in the village of Spencer, where he was living in 1885. For many years he was one of the leading builders in that section; for the last few years he has been engaged somewhat in agriculture. Had ch.: 1, Otis, b. 28, 8, 1838, d. 20, 3, 1839; 2, Darius J., b. 12, 1, 1842, d. 11, 7, 1842; 3, George G., b. 28, 10, 1846; 4, Henry P., b. 9, 9, 1850.
- 660. vi. JAMES B., b. 24, 2, 1814; m. Melinda A., dau. of Baxter Henshaw, of Brookfield, who was b. 10, 8, 1814. Their only child, Lewis, b. 21, 11, 1827, m. 20, 4, 1858, Jane M. Henshaw, of Brookfield. James always lived on the old homestead, and his son was engaged in farming there with him in 1884. For a number of years he and his brother Abner were engaged in the manufacture of brick.
- 661. vii. CHARLES B., b. 12, 10, 1816; m. 30, 11, 1843, Emeline (or Anne) Bemis, of Lyndon, Vt., b. 11, 4, 1824. He learned the trade of a carpenter, and worked at it a number of years in Burke, Vt., where the family still resides. In 1884, and for some years previous, he and his sons were extensively engaged in fitting young horses for market. Had ch.: 1. Charles W., b. 11, 6, 1847; m. in 1873, Stella M. Bennett, and had: 1, Sherman I., b. 12, 10, 1874; 2, Maud E., b. 14, 8, 1876; 3, Glennie M., b. 13, 10, 1881. They lived in West Burke, Vt., in 1885. 2. Kate S., b. 19, 1, 1861; d. 2, 9, 1867.
- 662. viii. ABNER, b. 23, 8, 1818.

228. NOBLE,⁶ (*Rufus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) b. 24, 3, 1783, in Freetown; m. Betsey, dau. of Capt.

James Pierce, of Freetown. He located in the town of Lisle, Broome co., N. Y., where he engaged in farming, and operated a distillery and saw-mill. He died, aged 80, and was buried in Coudersport, Penn., his wife having died previously. Children, perhaps not in order of birth :

663. i. PARDON, b. 24, 12, 1802; d. 27, 2, 1879.

664. ii. BENJAMIN R., b. 27, 4, 1804; d. 1st mo., 1884; m. 1st, Electa Tracy, and had: 1, Amanda, m. — Orcutt; 2, Amelia, m. — Peterson; 3, Luman. He m. 2d, Mary Rouk, of Binghamton, N. Y., and had: 4, George R.; 5, Charles M.; 6, Ella E. All the members of this family were residing in Defiance, Ohio, in 1885, excepting the mother, George R. and Ella E., who were in Centre Lisle, N. Y.

iii. LOUISA, b. —; died in infancy.

665. iv. FREEMAN, b. —; died in infancy.

666. v. WILLIAM, b. —; died in infancy.

667. vi. FREEMAN P., b. 14, 3, 1812; never married. He lived with his brother Pardon until he died, and since then with his nephew Horace, on the old homestead at Lisle.

vii. LOUISA S., b. 27, 10, 1813; m. Tracy Cannon, of Cannonsville, N. Y., who is not living, and the widow, in 1885, resided in Lisle, N. Y. Had son Clinton.

viii. BATHSHERA, b. 27, 1, 1815; m. Ashley Cannon, of Cannonsville, N. Y., and died at the age of 36. Had a daughter Fanny, who married — Howe, of Lisle, N. Y.

ix. EMILY S., b. 10, 6, 1818; d. 1881; m. 1st, Henry Williamson, and had son Edward, who was living in Caroline, N. Y., in 1885; m. 2d, Marcus Rounsville, and had son Marcus, also living at Caroline.

668. x. WILLIAM R., b. 1820; m. 1st, Cynthia Wood, and had: 1, Emma; 2, Erastus; 3, Libbie; 4, Charles. He m. 2d, Clarinda Cook; m. 3d, Mrs. Bennett. The family resides in Michigan.

xi. ABBIE, b. 13, 7, 1822; m. 1st, Aaron Marsh; m. 2d, Clinton Stover, of Skaneateles, N. Y.; m. 3d, Thurber James Hoskins, of Auburn, N. Y.; no children.

669. xii. JAMES RUFUS, b. 1, 5, 1824; m. 1st, Mrs. Mary Rhodes, of Ilion, N. Y.; m. 2d, —, of Binghamton, N. Y.; no children. They resided in Potter co., Penn., in 1881.

229. JOHN,⁶ (*Eseck*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born about 1782, in Middleborough; m. Cynthia Ainsworth, of Calais, Vt., who died at Marshfield, Vt., in 1876, aged 95. He was a teamster by occupation, and died at Barre, Vt., in 1832. Children, probably not in order of birth :

670. i. ARNOLD, b. —; lived in Ellenburgh, N. Y., in 1885.
671. ii. EARL S., b. —; was a house painter; lived and died in Keeseville, N. Y. Had ch.: 1, Henry; 2, Whitney; 3, Louise.
- iii. JUDITH E., b. —; m. —. Was a widow, living at Montpelier, Vt., in 1885.
- iv. DEBORAH, b. —; m. —. Was a widow, living at Montpelier, Vt., in 1885.
- v. HARRIET, b. —; m. —. Was a widow, living at Marshfield, Vt., in 1885; had three children.
- vi. CLARISSA, b. —; m. —, and had four children; one died, and the others were living at Plainfield, Vt., in 1885.
672. vii. JOHN, b. —. Living at Montpelier, Vt., in 1885; a brick mason; no ch.
- viii. FANNY, b. —; m. —, and had ten children.
673. ix. JAMES M., b. —. Was a house carpenter, living at Montpelier, Vt., in 1885; had a daughter Ella S.
674. x. CHARLES, b. —. Was a house painter, living in Keeseville, N. Y., in 1885; no children.

394.

229. ESECK,⁶ (*Eseck*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born probably in Middleborough; m. 1st, Rhoda Boutwell; m. 2d, early in 1825, Laura Holden, b. 22, 2, 1800, in Windsor, Vt., and died 21, 1, 1874, at the residence of her son George, at East Montpelier, Vt. At the time of the British raid from Canada in 1812, Eseck was living in Barre, Vt. He, with others, stole the cannon belonging to the town, hauled it to Burlington, Vt., and while the battle of Plattsburgh was going on they were crossing Lake Champlain to engage in the fray, but did not reach the place of the engagement until it was over. The children were all born in Barre, Vt. This family contributed largely to the army in the civil war of 1861. Children by first wife:

675. i. LEONARD, b. 1814; m. in Barre, Mass., and had a daughter. He learned a house carpenter's trade, and came to Massachusetts in 1845.
676. ii. HUMPHREY, b. 1816. He came to Massachusetts with his brother Leonard; died in Worcester, unmarried.
677. iii. HIRAM, b. 1819; m. Lucretia Phelps, of Moretown, Vt. He did good service in Co. G, 3d Vermont Vols., from June, 1861, till Jan. 1863, in the war of the Rebellion. Had ch.: 1, Arthur; 2, Curtis S.; 3, Dwight; 4, Annette. Hiram died 14, 11, 1883, at Montpelier, Vt., where his widow and three children were living in 1885.

678. iv. HEZEKIAH, b. 1821. He served in the late war in the 17th Vermont Vols. One of his relatives says that "he died in Salisbury prison pen, N. C., of starvation, in 1864." Another says "he was killed at the battle of the Wilderness." I think the former correct.
- v. RHODA, b. 1823; m., writes one, Curtis Philbrick; another says William Lawson; no ch. She was a widow, living in Barre, Vt., in 1885.

Children by second wife :

- vi. URSULA G., b. 22, 5, 1826; m. 9, 10, 1850, Jubal Howe, of Westborough, who d. 11, 1, 1861. He was a blacksmith. They had son George F., b. 25, 5, 1852, living at Barre, Vt., in 1885, at which time his mother was living at East Montpelier, Vt.
679. vii. JAMES B., b. 28, 2, 1828. He enlisted in the war of the Rebellion, but failed to pass examination. He was afterwards employed by the government as superintendent of the construction of harbor defences at Gloucester.
680. viii. GEORGE, b. 18, 3, 1831; m. 19, 4, 1859, Angeline Buzzell, of East Montpelier, Vt. He is a farmer and auctioneer. He represented his town in the General Assembly of the state of Vermont, from the Fall of 1882 to the Fall of 1884. He now resides at East Montpelier, where he moved from Boston in April, 1866. He has two sons: 1, Frank G., b. 27, 8, 1863, at 107 West Cedar street, Boston, who graduated from the Vermont Methodist Seminary at Montpelier in the class of 1884, and is now teller of the National Bank of Barre, Vt.; 2, Merrick E., b. 26, 3, 1870, in East Montpelier.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. 7, 6, 1833; d. 1835.
681. x. WILLIAM H., b. 10, 1, 1840. He did faithful service in the war in Co. C, 13th Vermont Vols.; also in Co. E., 17th Vermont Vols. He was wounded 6, 5, 1864, at the battle of the Wilderness, and died of his wounds on the 10th of the same month.

396.

232. ABRAHAM,⁶ (*Consider*,⁵ *Malachi*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 23, 8, 1789, at Middleborough; m. 5, 9, 1826, Sally Margaret, dau. of Henry and Sally Rice Townsend, of Troy, N. Y., by Rev. N. S. S. Beaman, D. D. Abraham died at Troy, N. Y., at his residence, 82 First street, Saturday, 4, 4, 1846, of apoplexy. Sally was born at Troy, N. Y., 31, 3, 1805, and died there 28, 7, 1857.

Children :

682. i. TOWNSEND, b. 28, 5, 1827, at Troy, N. Y.
683. ii. HENRY, b. 12, 9, 1829, at Troy, N. Y.; d. 29, 8, 1862, of phthisis; m. 17, 6, 1857, Julia Arnold, dau. of Isaac B. and Eunice Fox, of Sand

Lake, N. Y. Had ch., all born at Troy, N. Y.: 1, Herbert Fox, b. 7, 8, 1858, d. 26, 3, 1866, at Sand Lake, N. Y.; 2, Jessie, b. 31, 8, 1859; 3, Myra, b. 2, 12, 1861. Julia A. m. 2d, in 1876, Charles Burchard, of Detroit, Mich., and was living there in 1884.

684. iii. ABRAHAM, b. 20, 7, 1834; d. 20, 2, 1835.

iv. ELIZABETH HALL, b. 15, 7, 1840; m. 19, 3, 1862, George R., son of Israel and Lucinda Pierce Seymour. Had ch. (all born at Troy, N. Y., except Elizabeth T.): 1, Walter Howland, b. 8, 2, 1863; 2, Elizabeth Townsend, b. 28, 9, 1866, at Sand Lake, N. Y.; 3, George Pierce, b. 11, 9, 1868, d. 13, 5, 1869; 4, Paul, b. 20, 4, 1870, d. 28, 5, 1870; 5, Charles Phelps, b. 30, 5, 1872, d. 12, 7, 1872; 6, a daughter, b. 24, 11, 1873, d. 25, 11, 1873; 7, Arthur, b. 16, 3, 1877, d. 15, 5, 1877.

400.

232. ARTEMAS,⁶ (*Consider*,⁵ *Malachi*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 5, 1801; m. 17, 4, 1831, at Lisle, N. Y., Lucinda, dau. of John Linnell, of East Orleans, Barnstable co. Artemas died at Jordan, Minn. Children:

685. i. CHARLES N., b. 30, 4, 1832; m. to 3d wife, Margaret Northrup.

ii. SARAH MARGARET, b. 15, 7, 1834; m. William H. Squires.

686. iii. ABRAHAM L., b. 4, 4, 1837; m. 13, 5, 1868, Martha A. Clark. Had Benjamin C., b. 24, 2, 1872.

iv. MARY A., b. 23, 12, 1840; m. 9, 5, 1866, Benjamin F. Wright, Esq., attorney and counsellor at law, whose office in 1885 was in Cortland, N. Y., where he resided. Had ch.: 1, Mary Eliza, b. 8, 12, 1868; 2, Elizabeth Linnell, b. 9, 5, 1872; 3, Margaret Squires, b. 2, 6, 1874.

v. ELIZA P., b. 1847; d. 1869; m. B. A. Wright.

402.

232. JAMES,⁶ (*Consider*,⁵ *Malachi*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 5, 6, 1809; m. 29, 12, 1836, Eliza Todd, who died 4, 12, 1861. James died 27, 8, 1879. Children:

687. i. JAMES H., b. 23, 4, 1838, in Troy, N. Y.; d. 27, 8, 1879; m. Libbie Austin, b. 31, 1, 1839, at Cortlandville, N. Y., and had: 1, Herbert Austin, b. 26, 4, 1864, at Lisle, N. Y.; 2, Harry T., b. 8, 5, 1868, at Lisle, N. Y.; 3, Alice E., b. 11, 10, 1873, at Rock Falls, Ill.; 4, Harriet V., b. 2, 7, 1879, at Rock Falls, Ill.

688. ii. RANSOM, b. 3, 5, 1841; m. Jennie N. —, b. 1842. Had: 1, Gertie, b. 2, 3, 1865; 2, James, b. 4, 3, 1867; 3, Jessie, b. 27, 4, 1870.

iii. MARY E., b. 23, 11, 1843; d. 26, 2, 1844.

iv. ELIZA T., b. 19, 2, 1850; m. — Utely, and had a dau. b. 19, 5, 1883.

404.

233. EZRA,⁶ (*Samuel*,⁵ *Malachi*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 16, 1, 1796; m. 1st, 1, 1, 1817, Betsey Howland, of Lisle, N. Y., b. 14, 5, 1800, d. 22, 3, 1863, at Toledo, Ohio. They emigrated from New York to Portage co., Ohio. He m. 2d, 7, 2, 1864, Olive Denison, of Toledo, Ohio, b. 12, 2, 1815. He was brought up on the old farm at Middleborough; was employed a good deal in hauling ship timber to New Bedford, and becoming interested in shipping, he intended to follow a seafaring life; but the war with Great Britain came on, his father sold his property here and moved his family to Cayuga co., N. Y., where in 1815 he purchased a farm of Ichabod Wood, four miles above Aurora, on the Lake road. There Ezra passed the remainder of his days. Children:

- i. PHILINDA, b. 19, 2, 1820; d. 5, 6, 1844.
- 689. ii. SILAS H., b. 4, 9, 1823; d. 1, 10, 1823.
- 690. iii. HORACE N., b. 26, 10, 1825; m. 5, 12, 1849, at Toledo, Ohio, Mary D. Medzger; no children, except an adopted daughter, Edith Mabel, b. 3, 8, 1884.
- iv. HARRIET N., b. 10, 7, 1828; m. 22, 6, 1856, Milton A. Brown. Had: 1, Emma V., b. 11, 4, 1858; 2, Alice E., b. 26, 6, 1860, m. 14, 5, 1884, Frank Smith; 3, Eva E., b. 2, 3, 1862, m. Wilber Murray, and had a daughter Bessie, b. 13, 3, 1881.
- v. ELIZA D., b. 27, 8, 1832; m. 1, 1, 1854, Lorin A. Brown. Had: 1, Arthur A., b. 8, 10, 1854, m. 12, 5, 1880, Bertha Fredericks; 2, Florence M., b. 22, 4, 1858, m. 8, 6, 1881, Alfred Nants; 3, Hattie E., b. 12, 7, 1861; 4, Olive O., b. 10, 4, 1868, d. 9, 5, 1873.
- 691. vi. ORANGE H., b. 8, 9, 1838; m. 10, 9, 1859, Sally A. McConoughey. Had: 1, John, b. 2, 8, 1860; 2, Evelyn, b. 2, 3, 1862; 3, C. E. Ezra, b. 12, 7, 1866; 4, Horace, b. 6, 4, 1868; 5, Sanford H., b. 13, 2, 1871.
- vii. SARAH B., b. 10, 12, 1840; d. 13, 6, 1848.

410.

237. Rev. DANIEL R.,⁶ (*Seth*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 27, 6, 1792, in Connecticut; m. when about 21 years of age Sarah Hasbrouck, whose ancestors were Huguenots, who settled in Ulster co., N. Y., during the persecutions of Christians in France, in the last century.

Daniel R. had brothers Joseph, Asa, Wilbur, and Amos. In 1818 he settled in the town of Hamden, Delaware co., N. Y. He fixed on a piece of land covered with trees, but being a young man of iron frame and well accustomed to the axe and the plow, he soon made "a clearing," put in the seed, raised his bread and potatoes, fattened his pork, and had wherewith to supply the wants of his growing family. At about 40, he made a profession of religion, joined the M. E. church, was made an exhorter, then a local preacher, lived a consistent Christian, and died a happy death at the age of almost ninety years. "The dear good man!" writes a son, "he seemed conscientious almost to a fault; he rests in peace." Children:

692. i. MARY, b. 1, 10, 1814; d. 4, 11, 1820.

693. ii. ELIAS, b. 3, 9, 1816; d. 3, 9, 1816.

694. iii. JOHN H., b. 8, 1, 1818.

695. iv. SILAS B., b. 24, 3, 1820; d. in 1883, in Kansas. He left home in early life, rambled in the West, was guide to emigrants crossing the plains, lived a rough, hard life, was twice married, and died in Kansas, leaving several children, one, Arthur, in Texas.

v. LUCY C., b. 15, 1, 1822; d. 15, 1, 1822.

696. vi. CHARLES A., b. 15, 10, 1823.

697. vii. GEORGE W., b. 2, 2, 1826.

viii. LUCY C., b. —.

ix. PHEBE ANN, b. 15, 8, 1828; d. 7, 6, 1848.

x. HANNAH MARIA, b. 25, 8, 1831; d. 28, 12, 1853.

xi. ADELIA, b. 3, 1, 1834.

413.

239. JAMES,⁶ (*George*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born —; d. 6, 8, 1806; m. 1st, Hannah —, who died in 1798; m. 2d, Mrs. Flemming. John, of Long Branch, N. J., a descendant, says James' first wife was Hannah, dau. of Joseph Cook. He settled in Monmouth co., N. J., at a place called Poplar, near Long Branch, where he owned and worked a farm. The farm, since his death, has been in possession of the Howlands, and is now owned by his grandson Henry. Mulford, of New York, a descendant of James, says James' brother Michael came to Long

Branch from the vicinity of New Bedford. James died at Long Branch, where his children were born. Children :

- i. SUSANNAH, b. 9, 3, 1779; d. —; m. Jedediah Harvey.
- 698. ii. GEORGE, b. 12, 8, 1783; d. —.
- 699. iii. MICHAEL, b. about 1785; d. 21, 11, 1862, at Farmingdale, N. J.; m. 4, 3, 1840, Meribah Williams.
- 700. iv. COOK, b. 8, 5, 1787; d. —.
- 701. v. JOHN, b. 19, 8, 1789; d. 25, 8, 1868, at Poplar, N. J.
- vi. MARGARET, b. —; d. —.
- vii. PHILEY, b. 15, 5, 1793; d. 15, 9, 1878; m. 3d mo., 1815, Henry B. Sickels.
- 702. viii. ASHER, b. 10, 3, 1795; d. —; m., and had: 1, Abram; 2, James; 3, Ruth A.; 4, Kate; 5, Philey; 6, Henry; 7, Charles; 8, John; 9, Benjamin; 10, Caroline; 11, Meribah; all dead except the first four and sixth. Abram, son of Asher above, was b. 18, 11, 1825; m. 4th mo., 1849, Catharine Gaunt, and had: 1. Mary Frances, b. 22, 4, 1850; m. Charles Parcells, and had: 1, Charles; 2, Hettie; 3, Frederick; 4, a son. 2. James Elwood, b. 19, 5, 1852; m. Mary Louise Jacobs, and had: 1, Nellie May; 2, Maud Ella. 3. Eugenia, b. 4, 1, 1855; m. James Totham, and had: 1, James A.; 2, Walter.
- 703. ix. CHARLES, b. 10, 1, 1798. (No more known of him, except that he went West when young.)

Children by second wife :

- x. ANN, b. 2, 3, 1805; d. —.
- xi. LYDIA, b. 16, 4, 1808; d. —.

419.

241. ISAAC,⁶ (*William*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 15, 9, 1803; living in 1884; m. 1st, Amanda Bellows; m. 2d, Emily Howland. He has always lived in Centre Lisle, N. Y. Children :

By his first wife he had seven children, six of whom, together with their mother, sickened and died within a period of six weeks. The only remaining one, Diana, b. 26, 5, 1830, m. 8, 11, 1848, Peter Monfore, and had: 1, Alice A.; 2, Emerson J., who m. 29, 2, 1872, Alice A. McNair, and in 1885 resided in Belmont, Iowa; 3, Alice A.; 4, Elmer W.; 5, Cora A., who m. 26, 11, 1873, Clark S. Roe, a lawyer, practising in 1884 at Chamberlain, Dakota, and had: 1, Rose E.; 2, Ellsworth M.; 3, Austin C.; 4, Ernest L.; 5, Earl P.; 6, Alice A.; 7, Delano H. (all the above born in Centre Lisle, N. Y.); 8, Laura D., born in Illinois; 9, Peter G., born in Iowa. Peter Monfore moved to Illinois in 1865, remained there three years, and then lived four years in Iowa, since which time the family has lived in Dakota. By his second wife Isaac had: 8, Avery; 9, Mary E.; 10, Adeline.

420.

241. WARREN,⁶ (*William*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 26, 5, 1810, in Massachusetts. He m. 1st, Angeline Wilbur, b. 6, 3, 1815, d. 18, 2, 1847; m. 2d, Sept. 1847, Betsey Burgharett. Children :

704. i. JAMES B., b. 3, 3, 1832.

705. ii. MALVIN, b. 26, 11, 1834; m. Amanda Everett. Had: 1, Ellen E.; 2, Herman.

706. iii. ISAAC, b. 12, 6, 1838; m. Mary A. French. Had: 1, Nellie; 2, Frank.

707. iv. WILBUR, b. 8, 2, 1847; m. 1st, Adeline Burgharett, and had: 1, Ellen; 2, Martha; 3, Anna. He m. 2d, Phebe A. Corey, and had: 4, Emma; 5, Jessie; 6, Ida.

422.

245. GEORGE F.,⁶ (*Gershom*,⁵ *Gershom*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Hamden, N. Y., where he was a successful farmer and one of the substantial men of the community, and where his grandfather was one of the original settlers. Four of his eight sons enlisted in the army in the late war, and did good service. Few families can give a record of greater active patriotism. Children, probably not in order of birth :

708. i. S. P., b. —. He was in the army three years, sharing in some of the hardest campaigns, but lived to return, and settled on a farm in Delancy, N. Y.

709. ii. GERSHOM L., b. —. He is an intelligent, successful farmer, in Modena, N. Y.

710. iii. WILLIAM P., b. —. He is engaged in farming in Walton, N. Y., and has sons: 1, Frank G.; 2, Dwight; 3, George N.

711. iv. HIRAM, b. —. He served in the army as a surgeon soon after graduating from a medical college, and was at the battles of the Wilderness, Spottsylvania, Cold Harbor, siege of Richmond, etc. His was the first white regiment to enter Richmond. He is now practising at Plattekill, N. Y.

712. v. JOHN B., b. 20, 4, 1838, in Hamden. He received an academic education, united with the church at the age of 17, and enlisted in the 144th New York Vols., 30, 8, 1862. The regiment did grand service on the Potomac; engaged in the bombardment of Fort Sumter; was in the attack on Fort Wagner; was at Olustee and John's Island. At Honey Hill he was wounded in the arm and side. In 1885 he was living at Matteawan, N. Y., and had ch.: 1, Irving; 2, John F.

713. vi. HOMER R., b. —. He early learned the business of a druggist, enlisted at the age of 23, served as hospital steward, and died after five months' service, at Donaldsonville, La. He was a young man of much promise, and greatly beloved by all his associates.
714. vii. RAY, b. —. He enlisted in the army at the age of 18, and served till the close of the war — nearly two years. He suffered much hardship the last Winter, while raiding in the southern and southwestern states. He is a miller in Delancy, N. Y. Had ch.: 1, Homer R.; 2, Greely.
715. viii. ABRAHAM C., b. —. He is a counsellor-at-law, and engaged in agricultural pursuits. He lives near Downsville, N. Y. Had ch.: 1, Robert; 2, Sheldon; 3, Gernet.
- Besides the above children, George F. had four daughters.

427.

246. HUMPHREY,⁷ (*John*,⁶ *Israel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 14, 6, 1780, in Decatur, N. Y.; m. Esther, dau. of Abel Sprague, who was born 26, 10, 1782. He owned a farm, and worked considerable at house carpentry. Their first four children were born in Washington, N. Y. Children:

- i. SALLY ANN, b. 29, 9, 1805; d. 20, 2, 1808.
716. ii. JOHN, b. 17, 11, 1808; d. 15, 4, 1867, in Decatur, N. Y.; m. 1st mo., 1832, Lucretia Coffin. They had a son and a daughter, the latter living in 1885.
717. iii. ASA, b. 10, 12, 1810; m. 26, 10, 1831, Eliza Low, of Cherry Valley, N. Y. They had three sons and two daughters. Their second son, Capt. T. C. Howland, joined the army, 3, 8, 1862, and was killed at Hatcher's Run, 6, 4, 1865.
718. iv. ABEL, b. 4, 4, 1812; m. Ann Rice in 1836. They have had five sons and two daughters.
719. v. WILLIAM, b. 27, 8, 1814, in Pawling, N. Y.; m. 27, 7, 1842, Brachie, 2d dau. of Peter and Ann Roseboom, of Westford, Otsego co., N. Y. They had a son born 22, 11, 1844, d. 19, 4, 1866, of spotted fever, who was a young man of unusual promise, and had he lived six months, with health, would have entered college two years in advance. William is a graduate of a medical college, settled in Westford, N. Y., Aug. 1842, and has continued in the practice of medicine there.
720. vi. HIRAM, b. 27, 10, 1816, in Pawling, N. Y.; d. 31, 8, 1884, at Waterford, Penn.; m. 1849, Eliza Titus, of Washington, N. Y.
721. vii. SENECA, b. 7, 4, 1819, in Stanford, N. Y.; m. 1, 1, 1850, Jane Roseboom, in Westford, N. Y., who d. 23, 6, 1850.
722. viii. HUMPHREY, b. 11, 5, 1820, in Stanford, N. Y.; m. 1857, Mary Mudge, of Worcester, N. Y.
723. ix. IRA, b. 7, 6, 1823, in Decatur, N. Y.; d. 25, 1, 1826.

436.

255. JONATHAN,⁷ (*Peleg,⁶ Nathaniel,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born 14, 7, 1781; d. 12, 10, 1841; m. 29, 12, 1803, Lydia Pierce, b. 11, 1, 1784, d. 14, 9, 1881. He was a lawyer by profession, and lived and died at Cape Vincent, Jefferson co., N. Y. Children: *

- i. MATILDA, b. 19, 12, 1804; d. 7, 8, 1853; m. 27, 9, 1821, John Van Slyck, and had a daughter who married William Low.
- ii. LILLIUS M., b. 23, 2, 1807; m. Dow Pierce. Lived in Utica, N. Y., in 1884.
- 724. iii. PELEG, b. 26, 2, 1809.
- 725. iv. WILLIAM P., b. 29, 5, 1811.
 - v. SALLY H., b. 12, 8, 1814; m. Rev. Truman Hill. Lived in Yorkville, Canada, in 1884.
 - vi. ROXANNA G., b. 2, 5, 1816; m. 1st, Judge Joseph Boyer; m. 2d, James F. Starbuck.
 - vii. HARRIET J., b. 2, 5, 1819; d. 25, 10, 1844; m. W. W. Herrick.
 - viii. ELIZABETH, b. 29, 8, 1821.
- 726. ix. HENRY S., b. 2, 8, 1824; m. Adelia, dau. of Thompson Smith. Lived in Canada in 1884.
- 727. x. FREDERICK A., b. 5, 10, 1829.

440.

258. Capt. BENJAMIN,⁷ (*Charles,⁶ Cook,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born 10, 9, 1776, in Beekman town or in Fishkill, N. Y.; m. 1st, 1, 10, 1803, Catharine Hagerman, b. 17, 3, 1787, d. 19, 2, 1814, leaving a dau. Lavinia Ann, b. 5, 9, 1805, d. 16, 7, 1821. They moved to Poughkeepsie, N. Y., where he followed his trade as a carpenter for a time, and afterwards kept a store. He m. 2d, 6, 4, 1815, Susan Travis,† b. 7, 5, 1797, at Peekskill, N. Y. They continued to reside at Poughkeepsie until the

* For further matter regarding Jonathan, see Appendix.

† She was the youngest daughter of Joseph Travis, whose father Joseph was the first settler of Peekskill, under a grant from the Patroon Van Cortlandt to him and several others. Both father and son rendered good service to the patriot cause during the Revolutionary war, and Sir Henry Clinton, the British commander at New York, offered a reward of £50 for their heads, dead or alive. Joseph, Jr., offered his storehouses to the government, and they were used for storage of army supplies, &c., until destroyed by fire applied by the hand of the owner, 23, 3, 1777, under orders from Gen. McDougal, to prevent their falling into the hands of an armed force of British troops and marines, sent from New York for their capture.

Spring of 1835, when they removed to New York, and settled in what was then known as "Greenwich village." He d. 12, 11, 1842; she d. 22, 1, 1869. They were members of the Reformed Dutch church. Children (all b. in Poughkeepsie except the last two, who were b. in New York city) :

728. i. JAMES, b. 5, 3, 1816; d. 13, 12, 1884.

729. ii. JOHN TRAVIS, b. 18, 4, 1818; d. 22, 8, 1821.

730. iii. ALFRED R., b. 7, 4, 1820; d. 5, 4, 1857.

731. iv. WILLIAM, b. 29, 4, 1822; d. 23, 6, 1875.

732. v. JOHN HENRY, b. 23, 3, 1824; d. 22, 3, 1872.

733. vi. JOSEPH TRAVIS, b. 13, 4, 1826.

vii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 10, 10, 1828; m. 8, 3, 1849, Capt. George W., son of Abraham and Maria Cooper, b. 15, 3, 1829. She received her education in the common schools of New York city, and became a teacher under the New York Public School Society when she was thirteen years old. Mr. Cooper was also a teacher in the public schools from 1843 to 1859, with the exception of a few years spent in mercantile pursuits. While principal of Grammar School No. 32 he was elected finance clerk of the board of education, and held this position until the outbreak of the civil war. In April, 1861, he promptly volunteered as a private in the 71st New York Militia, and was detailed at Washington as one of the boat squad on the Baltimore, then engaged in patrolling the Potomac. This steamer took the officers of the Fire Zouaves to Alexandria, and Mr. Cooper was present at the time Col. Ellsworth was shot, and assisted in preparing and conveying the remains back to Washington. He was at the first battle of Bull Run. In July, 1862, Mr. Cooper took a warm interest in the movement originated by his brother-in-law, Capt. William Howland, to recruit a regiment of moral men, and raised a company of which he was commissioned captain in August, 1862. After the regiment arrived at Washington, Capt. Cooper was detailed to engineering duty, and through subsequent orders from time to time, was kept at this branch of the service almost entirely. Though frequently prostrated with typhoid and swamp fever, in Virginia and South Carolina, he continued at duty until an attack of semi-paralysis, which finally developed into acute sciatica, compelled his resignation from the service in March, 1863. After his return and partial recovery, he entered the service of Harper & Bros., and took charge of their school book department. He resided at Harlem, New York city, in 1885. They had ch.: 1. Sarah Louise, b. 24, 5, 1850; d. 3, 7, 1852. 2. George W., b. 17, 10, 1852; d. 10, 10, 1861. 3. Cornelia, b. 16, 9, 1855, in New York city; m. 7, 6, 1877, Edwin Clinton, son of Charles R. and Hester Smith, of Patchogue, N. Y., b. 17, 6, 1853, and has: 1, Frank Gerard, b. 21, 7, 1878; 2, Edwin Clinton, b. 13, 8, 1880. 4. Frank A., b. 7, 6, 1858; d. 22, 11, 1876, while a senior in the college of the city of New York, with

every promise of a most brilliant future, — one of the honor men of his class, and generally beloved. 5. Louise B., b. 29, 8, 1862; d. 12, 10, 1869. 6. Edgar H., b. 26, 11, 1864; member of the class of '85, of Cornell University. 7. Amy Louise, b. 18, 4, 1870.

734. viii. LAFAYETTE, b. 19, 12, 1830; d. 7, 9, 1837.

735. ix. WASHINGTON, b. 19, 12, 1830; d. 23, 10, 1831.

736. x. EDGAR DELAVAN, b. 14, 9, 1833.

737. xi. EGBERT, b. 8, 3, 1836.

xii. CORNELIA, b. 19, 10, 1838; m. 13, 11, 1866, Capt. George W., son of Thomas and Martha A. Cable, b. 27, 1, 1840, at East Hartford, Conn. He is a manufacturing jeweler. He enlisted as a private in Co. I, 44th Ohio Vols., in Aug. 1862; served in West Virginia, Kentucky, and Tennessee; was wounded at Moorefield, W. Va., in Aug. 1864. Meantime the regiment had been reorganized as the 8th Ohio cavalry, in January, 1864. Mr. Cable passed through all the grades, from sergeant up, and was captain of Co. I when the regiment was mustered out, 22, 7, 1865. Had ch.: 1, Florence L., b. 25, 12, 1867; 2, Homer B., b. 25, 12, 1870; 3, Harry G., b. 12, 8, 1872, d. 17, 12, 1874; 4, Elsie May, b. 9, 5, 1876; 5, George W., b. 24, 4, 1878, d. 20, 8, 1881.

442.

258. SENECA,⁷ (*Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 12, 2, 1780, in Beekman town, N. Y.; m. Polly Hagerman, a sister of his brother Benjamin's first wife, and removed to Danby, Tompkins co., N. Y., in 1804, to become agent or manager for J. B. Van Wyck and William and Henry Verplanck, who had bought a large portion of the Watkins & Flint purchase on speculation. This land was located in Tioga and Tompkins counties. The proprietors failed in their effort, and Seneca assumed their interests and undertook colonizing the tract on his own account. His wife dying soon after he had become settled in Danby, he m. 14, 12, 1806, Agnes King, dau. of Francis King, of Ithaca, N. Y., b. 17, 3, 1788. He was a farmer, and for a long time justice of the peace. He d. 16, 7, 1831, and his wife Agnes d. 19, 3, 1859. Children:

738. i. FRANCIS KING, b. 15, 9, 1807; d. 5, 3, 1878.

739. ii. JOHN, b. 1, 3, 1809; d. 15, 4, 1835. He was a physician.

740. iii. JAMES K., b. 8, 3, 1812.

iv. HARRIET AMANDA, b. 4, 1, 1814.

v. LAVINIA ANN, b. 20, 1, 1816; d. 15, 7, 1853.

741. vi. CHARLES, b. 13, 1, 1818.

742. vii. SENECA, b. 20, 12, 1819.

743. viii. WILLIAM, b. 21, 3, 1827.

ix. MAY JANE, b. 30, 10, 1828, in South Danby, N. Y.; m. 6, 2, 1849, Clark Lounsbury, of Tioga Centre, N. Y., and had: 1, Cornelia A., b. 10, 10, 1860; 2, Harriet A., b. 6, 6, 1863. The mother and daughters are members of the Methodist church. Both daughters are graduates of the normal school at Cortland, N. Y., and are school teachers.

443.

258. JONATHAN,⁷ (*Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 4, 4, 1782, in Beckman town, N. Y. He was a maker of spinning-wheels, and a wood turner; was a Quaker, and resided at Pleasant Valley, N. Y., on the post road, seven miles from Poughkeepsie. He m. 13, 10, 1808, Elizabeth Wilbor, b. 29, 4, 1787, d. 27, 5, 1837, at Pleasant Valley. He died 12, 5, 1850, at Hyde Park. Children:

i. ANNA MARIA, b. 12, 9, 1809; d. 13, 10, 1809.

744. ii. CHARLES J., b. 16, 7, 1812.

745. iii. WILBOR, b. 7, 7, 1813; d. 23, 2, 1818.

446.

259. WILLIAM,⁷ (*Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 31, 3, 1775, in Westport, on the old homestead; d. 22, 8, 1857, in Little Compton, R. I. He m. 23, 4, 1800, Innocent,* dau. of Charles⁶ (William,⁵

* Innocent was one of the handsomest of women, of more than average height, of full flesh, at seventy-five with a plump, furrowless face, complexion as fair as at forty, and with form neatly clad in spotless, wrinkleless Quaker attire, she presented an appearance one would admire and never forget. Her ancestor, Samuel Wilbur, with his wife and three sons, came from England. His wife was the daughter of Thomas Bradford, of Doncaster, in the south part of York co. Thomas Bradford was a son of William, of Austerfield, Eng., who had: 1, William (father of Gov. William Bradford); 2, Thomas; 3, Robert, bap. 1561; 4, Elizabeth, bap. 1570. In his will of 1, 3, 1607, he mentions his dau. Ann, wife of Samuel Wilbur. Samuel Wilbur was a freeman in the colony of Massachusetts Bay 4, 3, 1633, admitted into the church 1, 12, 1633, and was an assessor of taxes in Boston 10, 11, 1634. He was disarmed in Boston, 30, 11, 1637, "in consequence of having been seduced and led into dangerous error by the opinions and revelations of Mr. Wheelwright and Mrs. Hutchinson." "Having license to depart," he removed to the colony of Rhode Island, and was one of the original nineteen settlers on the island of Aquedneck, as will be seen by the following compact:

Samuel,⁴ William,³ Samuel,² Samuel¹) and Hannah (Borden) Wilbur, of Little Compton, R. I., who was b. 22, 11, 1777, and d. 12, 3, 1856. They were married in the

"The 7th day of the first month 1638.

"We whose names are underwritten do here solemnly in the presence of Jehovah incorporate ourselves into a Bodie Politick and as He shall help, will submit our persons, lives & estates unto our Lord Jesus Christ the King of Kings and Lord of Lords and to all those perfect and most absolute lawes of his given us in His holy word of truth to be guided & judged thereby.

Exod. 24. 3, 4.

2 Cron. 11, 3.

2 Kings 11, 17.

William Coddington,

John Clarke,

William Hutchinson Jr. John Coggeshall, William Aspinwall, Samuel Wilbore, John Porter, John Sanford, Edw'd. Hutchinson Jr. Esq. Thomas Savage, William Dyre, William Freeborne, Philip Shearman, John Walker, Richard Carder, William Baulston, Edw'd Hutchinson Senr. Henry + Bulle, his marke, Randall Houlden."

He had grants of land in Portsmouth in 1638 and 1640, and his name is on the court roll of freemen in 1641. He and John Porter, with four others, by deed dated 24, 6, 1660, purchased of Quas-saquanch, Kachauaquant, and Quequaquenuet, a large tract of land known as the Petaquompscot purchase, now South Kingstown, R. I. Previous to his death he returned to Boston, where his second wife, Elizabeth, was received into the church, 29, 11, 1645. He died 29, 9, 1656; made his will 30, 4, 1656, which was proved in Plymouth and Taunton. He had a son Samuel who was a commissioner from Portsmouth, R. I., from 1656 to 1663, and his name is mentioned in the charter of Charles II, 8, 7, 1663; will dated 20, 8, 1678, proved 7, 11, 1710. Samuel and Ann had: 1, Samuel; 2, Joseph, m. Mehitable Doane and settled in Taunton; 3, William (says "The Wilbur Family"); 4, Shadrack, settled in Taunton; 5, Sarah. Samuel, son of above, settled in Portsmouth, R. I.; m. Hannah, dau. of John Porter, who was a freeman in Roxbury in 1633, and m. 1st, Margaret —; m. 2d, Horad (perhaps Gardner.) Being a supporter of Wheelwright, he was given "license to depart," and moved to Rhode Island, where he was one of the nineteen original settlers, as mentioned above. He was an assistant and deputy from 1640 to 1664, and held other prominent positions. They had: 1, John; 2, William, d. 1710, aged 80; 3, Abigail; 4, Hannah; 5, Elizabeth; 6, Rebecca; 7, Mary. William, who an authority thinks was a son of Samuel and Ann, but who I think was son of Samuel and Hannah, though we find no documentary evidence to prove either beyond a doubt, m. Martha —, and settled in Little Compton, R. I. They had: 1, Mary, b. 1654; 2, Joseph, b. 1656; 3, John, b. 1658; 4, William, b. 1660; 5, Martha, b. 1662; 6, Samuel, b. 1664; 7, Daniel, b. 1666; 8, Jonathan, b. 1668; 9, Benjamin, b. 1670. Samuel, son of above William and Martha, m. — Wood, settled in Little Compton, R. I., and had: 1, Martha; 2, Samuel; 3, William, b. 1695, d. 1774; 4, Mary; 5, Joannah; 6, Thankful; 7, Elizabeth; 8, Thomas; 9, Abiel; 10, Hannah; 11, Isaac. William, son of Samuel and — (Wood,) was a physician; m. 20, 6, 1717, Esther Burgess, of Little Compton, R. I. (Thomas, called Burge, of Lynn, moved to Sandwich 1634, and had five children. His fourth child, Thomas, m. 1st, 1648, Elizabeth Bassett; m. 2d, Lydia Gaunt, by whom he had a son Thomas, who settled in Little Compton, R. I., m. Esther —, and had four children. The third child, Esther, m. William Wilbur.) They had: 1, Thomas, b. 31, 5, 1718, father of John Wilbur, leader of the "Wilburite" faction of the Friends' society; 2, Mary, b. 4, 9, 1719; 3, Esther, b. 6, 5, 1721; 4, Lydia, b. 16, 4, 1723; 5, Samuel, b. 10, 12, 1725; 6, William, b. 24, 7, 1727; 7, Daniel, b. 1, 6, 1729; 8, Charles, b. 22, 8, 1732, d. 11, 2, 1810; 9, Esther, b. 16, 11, 1733; 10, Lydia, b. 2, 11, 1735; 11, Deborah, b. 29, 8, 1738; 12, Clark, b. 1, 11, 1742. Charles, son of William and Esther, (he and all his children born in Little Compton,) m. 17, 11, 1757, Hannah Borden, (see foot-note to sketch of Stephen R. Howland (750,) for Hannah Borden's pedigree,) and had: 1, Ruth, b. 30, 8, 1759; 2, Borden, b. 12, 12, 1760; 3, Hannah, b. 2, 12, 1761; 4, Isaac, b. 25, 4, 1763 (was the father of Gov. Philip Wilbur, of Rhode Island); 5, Phebe, b. 28, 12, 1764; 6, Charles, b. 22, 8, 1766; 7, Lydia, b. 3, 8, 1768; 8, Edith, b. 3, 3, 1771; 9, Rachel, b. 29, 11, 1772; 10, Elizabeth, b. 2, 8, 1774; 11, Sarah, b. 22, 3, 1776; 12, Innocent, b. 22, 11, 1777, d. 12, 3, 1856, m. Wilkam Howland (446.) Charles m. 2d, 23, 11, 1780, Hannah Sisson, and had: 13, Mary, b. 8, 9, 1781.

Dartmouth Monthly Meeting of Friends, and the following is a correct copy of their certificate, as recorded :

WILLIAM HOWLAND of Dartmouth in the County of Bristol and Commonwealth of Massachusetts: son of Thomas Howland of Dartmouth aforesaid and Elizabeth his wife. And INNOCENT WILBOUR daughter of Charles Wilbour, of Little Compton, in the County of Newport, and State of Rhode Island, and Hannah his first wife: Having declared their intentions of taking each other in marriage, before several Monthly Meetings of the people called Quakers, in the County of Bristol: According to the good order used among them. Their proceedings, after due inquiry and deliberate consideration thereof: were allowed by the said meetings they appearing clear of all others and having consent of parents. Now these are to certify all whom it may concern that for the full accomplishing of their said intentions this twenty-third day of the fourth month in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred. They, the said William Howland and Innocent Wilbour appeared at a public assembly of the aforesaid people and others in their meeting-house in Little Compton, — And he, the said William Howland taking the said Innocent Wilbour by the hand did openly declare as followeth: Friends, I take this my friend Innocent, Wilbour to be my wife, promising through Divine assistance to be unto her a loving and faithful husband until it shall please the Lord by death to separate us. And the said Innocent Wilbour did then and there in like manner declare as followeth: Friends, I take this my friend William Howland to be my husband, promising through Divine assistance to be unto him a loving and faithful wife until it shall please the Lord by death to separate us, or words of the like import. And the said William Howland and Innocent Wilbour as a further confirmation thereof have hereunto set their hands, she after the custom of marriage assuming the name of her husband.

WILLIAM HOWLAND.

INNOCENT HOWLAND.

And we whose names are hereunto subscribed being present with others at the consummation of their said marriage as witnesses thereunto set our hands the day and year above written.

David Irish.
Jeremiah Austin.
Noah Gifford.
Clark Wilbour.
Ephraim Gifford.
Charles Irish.
Henry Wood.
Samuel Bailey.
William Allen.

Jediah Palmer.
Ezra Wood.
Patience Austin.
Patience Taber.
Sarah Davonport.
Bethsheba Walker.
Hannah Wilbour.
Hannah Woodman.
Isaac Wilbour.

Daniel Howland.
Phebe Peckham.
Edith Woodworth.
Rachel Gifford.
Isaac Peckham.
Elizabeth Austin.
Martha Gifford.
Eunice Wilbour.

They settled in Little Compton, where he was an extensive farmer, and by careful management and economy they acquired a handsome property. The homestead farm was located on the west side of what is known as "the West

road," leading from Fall River to Seconet Point, and about a mile due northwest of the Commons. This farm was inherited by his son Charles. He owned another farm about one half mile further south, which he gave to his son John B. The third farm (130 acres) of which he was possessed was at Westport Harbor, and he gave it to his son Stephen R. He was an active member of the Friends' society, (of the strictest kind,) and highly esteemed in the community. William and Innocent died at the old house in Little Compton, (where their children were born,) and were buried in the Friends' burying-ground near by. Children :

- 746. i. THOMAS, b. 30, 12, 1800; d. 8, 4, 1801.
- 747. ii. JOHN BORDEN, b. 19, 1, 1804; d. —.
- 748. iii. ASA, b. 5, 8, 1807; d. 11th mo., 1808.
- iv. ANN BORDEN, b. 11, 7, 1809; d. 19, 8, 1809.
- 749. v. CHARLES WILBER, b. 10, 10, 1812.
- 750. vi. STEPHEN RUSSELL, b. 7, 5, 1816.

448.

259. DANIEL,⁷ (*Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 1784; m. Annie, dau. of Paul and Sarah Hathaway, b. 1781, d. 30, 7, 1866. He settled in Dartmouth on the farm of his father, the dwelling, in 1885, standing on the main road. His children were born and he died there. Children :

- i. LYDIA, b. 1805; m. Benjamin F. Smith.
- 751. ii. DAVID M., b. 20, 2, 1808; d. 6, 4, 1882; m. 1st, Oceana, dau. of William and Cynthia White; m. 2d, Rebecca A., widow of Lucius Downes, and dau. of Elihu and Lydia (Cheney) Russell.* Had ch. by first wife: 1. Charles W., b. 26, 9, 1832; m. 7, 1, 1857, Lizzie S. Allen, and has a dau. Ella A., b. 7, 5, 1865. He is a farmer, residing in Dartmouth. 2. Elizabeth A., b. 21, 3, 1834; m. 31, 1, 1856, George C. Akin, of Westport. 3. Humphrey D., b. 13, 12, 1837; m. 19, 11, 1874, Abbie A. Ellis, and had: 1, Clarence E., b. 7, 12, 1875; 2, Helen A., b. 31, 10, 1880. Humphrey worked on the old farm until 18, and then, like many lads of that day and locality, went whaling. His first

* Elihu and Lydia Russell had: 1, Philip, m. Mary Manchester; 2, Elihu, m. Phebe Davenport; 3, Rebecca, m. David M. Howland; 4, Eliza, m. Charles Bosworth; 5, Frederic, d. in infancy; 6, Lydia, m. — Churchill; 7, Francis, unmarried; 8, Emily, m. William H. Reynard.

voyage was in ship *Good Return*, in 1855. On the second, he sailed as 4th mate of bark *Coral*; was with this vessel but a year, then 4th mate of bark *James* a year. Then he went a voyage in ship *Arab*, from Fairhaven, returning as 2d mate; went a voyage on ship *Tamerlane*; then a voyage on bark *Arnolda*, and again sailed as mate in 1866. In 1869 he was master of bark *John Carver*. He was obliged to give up further service on account of ill health, and was residing in Dartmouth in 1885.

449.

260. JOSEPH,⁷ (*Matthew*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 27, 4, 1775; m. 1st, 28, 1, 1801, Deborah, daughter of Timothy and Lucy Howland, b. 13, 5, 1777; m. 2d, 2, 8, 1827, Abigail, dau. of Elihu and Lydia Mosher, of Dartmouth. Joseph was of a roving disposition. He worked at both house and ship carpentering. He lived for a time in New Bedford; was steamboating in New York state; was in Scipio, N. Y., where his wife died, and later in Sandwich. In the latter place he was taken sick while at work upon a roof, and never recovered. His will was dated 1821, when all his children except Allen were alive. Children:

- i. ELIZA MAY, b. 5, 5, 1803; m. Thomas P. Cromwell.
- 752. ii. FREDERICK, b. 28, 1, 1805; m. Eliza, dau. of Daniel and Eliza Howland, and had a dau. Eliza who m. William G. Wood. He was a house painter, and afterwards a dentist.
- 753. iii. EDWARD, b. 17, 9, 1807; d. 21, 5, 1852; was drowned at sea. He m. Mercy Gibbs.
- 754. iv. ALLEN, b. 2, 12, 1810; d. young.
- v. CATHARINE A., b. 15, 6, 1812; m. George W. Pigot.
- vi. DEBORAH, b. —; d. —, unmarried.

451.

260. GEORGE,⁷ (*Matthew*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 11, 7, 1781, in Long Plain, Fairhaven, now Acushnet; m. 29, 9, 1803, Elizabeth, dau. of John (264) and Reliance (Shepherd) Howland, who d. 7, 12, 1806; m. 2d, 26, 4, 1810, Susanna, dau. of Cornelius



GEORGE HOWLAND.

and Rhoda (Wing) Howland. George spent his boyhood days on his father's farm, which contributed to the strong, healthy physique which he always possessed. The farm did not satisfy his ambition, however, and at the age of 16 he entered the office of William Rotch, Jr., who was a large shipping agent of New Bedford. Here he acquired a thorough knowledge of this business, which he successfully conducted throughout the balance of his life. He soon gained the respect and confidence of shipowners, and left Mr. Rotch's employ to become his prosperous rival in the business of an agent for vessels engaged in the merchant service and whale fishery. His surplus income was at once invested in shipping, and his accumulations, after a generous life, amounted to nearly \$1,000,000. His name was well known in every whaling port in the world.* A ship named the *George & Susan*, for himself and wife, sailed many voyages from New Bedford, and was in active service in 1885. His office was for years at the foot of North street, where his sons continued the business for many years, under the name of *George & Matthew Howland*. He was a prominent member of the Society of Friends, holding for several years previous to his death the position of elder. Though never aspiring to political favor, he was frequently called upon to serve the town in various ways, which his excellent judgment and business capacity so well fitted him for. His name is often found in the town-meeting records. At the age of 35 he was chosen president of the old Bedford Commercial Bank, and he held the position until his death, a period of nearly thirty-five years. He was a great friend of and a liberal contributor to the cause of education, especially for young ladies, and left by his will quite a sum of money for that object. He was a man of strong convictions, having a perfect abhorrence of duplicity or deception, and

*It is said that George Howland came well nigh being cut off in his youth. He was determined to try his fortune in foreign adventure. His clothing was packed up for the voyage and placed on board the brig *Eliza*, Jireh Kempton master, bound to Spain. A seemingly accidental circumstance, and perhaps better reflection, prevented his going. The vessel went to sea and was never heard from.

was ever ready to aid by counsel, or in a more material way, those who were striving conscientiously to help themselves. He died at his residence, and his funeral service, held in the Spring Street meeting-house, was largely attended. Children :

755. i. GEORGE, b. 8, 8, 1804; d. 8, 10, 1805.
 ii. ELIZA M., b. 27, 8, 1805; d. 8, 10, 1805.
 756. iii. GEORGE, b. 20, 10, 1806.

Children by second wife :

757. iv. AUGUSTUS, b. 29, 1, 1811.
 v. ELIZA, b. 7, 9, 1812; m. 3, 5, 1835, William H., son of Betsey and Henry Chase, of Salem. Had: 1, George, b. 1836, m. Mary Adams of Philadelphia; 2, William H., b. 1838, m. Margaret Snell; 3, Caroline H., b. 1839, m. Charles Adams, of Philadelphia; 4, Abbot H., b. 1842, m. Augusta —; 5, Robert H., b. 1845, m. — Adams, of Philadelphia; 6, Elizabeth A., b. 1854, m. 1884, George Harder, of Cobleskill, N. Y.; 7, Stephen A., b. 1856, never married. Eliza's family lived at one time at Union Springs, N. Y.
 758. vi. MATTHEW, b. 27, 8, 1814; d. 1884.
 759. vii. CHARLES W., b. 24, 6, 1816; d. 21, 9, 1816.
 760. viii. CHARLES W., b. 21, 6, 1817.
 ix. SUSAN, b. 1, 6, 1819; d. 3, 6, 1819.
 x. SUSAN, b. 31, 10, 1820; d. 21, 4, 1821.
 761. xi. FRANCIS, b. 25, 2, 1822; d. 15, 3, 1823.
 762. xii. ROBERT, b. 25, 2, 1823; d. in infancy.
 xiii. SUSAN R., b. 22, 2, 1824; d. 5, 9, 1854; m. 3, 11, 1844, Samuel B., son of Samuel and Mary Parsons, of Flushing, N. Y. Had: 1, Samuel; 2, Susan; 3, George H.; 4, John B.
 763. xiv. ROBERT B., b. 23, 3, 1826. He settled in Scipio, N. Y., in 1847.
 xv. JANE W., b. 25, 5, 1828; d. 20, 5, 1830.
 xvi. JANE W., b. 19, 8, 1830; d. 9, 3, 1833.
 xvii. A son, b. 1832; d. young.

260. Capt. CORNELIUS,⁷ (*Matthew*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 11, 3, 1784, in Long Plain, Fairhaven, now Acushnet; m. 1st, 7, 2, 1808, Deborah, dau. of Stephen Kempton, of Fairhaven, b. 8th mo., 1787, d. 13, 8, 1834; m. 2d, Beulah D. Willis, of Springfield, N. Y. He was a shipmaster, and while the embargo was on

in 1812 lived at Long Plain. It is said that when the report came from New Bedford that the embargo was off, he was working at his mother's loom. He flung the shuttle across the floor, and started at once to arrange for another voyage. He afterwards lived in Long Plain village, first in "the Philip Crandon house"; later he built a house a little south of there, on the east side of the road, afterwards owned and occupied by his son Capt. Alexander. He finally lived at Union Springs, N. Y., where he died. Children:

- i. CAROLINE, b. 13, 12, 1808; m. 11, 11, 1832, Seth D., son of Silas Wilbur, of Raynham, where they were living in 1885. Had: 1. Alexander H., b. 7, 11, 1833; m. Eliza White, and had: 1, Carrie; 2, Arthur. They lived in Rockland in 1885. 2. Silas E., b. 14, 7, 1836; m. Emily Leach, of Rehoboth, and had: 1, Ida; 2, Helena. They lived at North Raynham in 1885. 3. Cornelius H., b. 5, 11, 1839; d. 20, 7, 1877. He did excellent service in the army in 1861-65, and suffered nine months in Andersonville prison.
764. ii. ALEXANDER, b. 24, 4, 1811; d. 5, 5, 1884.

453.

260. WING,⁷ (*Matthew*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zooth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 23, 8, 1788, in New Bedford; m. 1st, 28, 11, 1810, Eliza, dau. of Paul and Eliza Wing, who died and was buried at Acushnet (Long Plain); m. 2d, 6, 10, 1835, Rebecca, dau. of Stephen and Abigail Tripp. He lived first in New Bedford, then for a time at Sandwich, and afterwards at Long Plain, on "the Bradford Braley place" on Quaker lane, where he died, and was buried in the Friends' grounds near there. Children:

765. i. JOSEPH WING, b. —; m. Abbie Kelley. He was a farmer, living in Acushnet.
- ii. HANNAH ALLEN, b. 27, 7, 1813; d. —; m. Sands, son of Amos and Lydia Kelley, of Rochester.
- iii. ZILPHIA WING, b. 16, 5, 1818; d. 26, 10, 1821.
- iv. MARY WING, b. 19, 2, 1825; d. 28, 9, 1856; m. Levi, son of Leonard Sherman.

461.

261. ABNER,⁷ (*Cook*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 18, 10, 1806; m. Sarah Southard, of Basking Ridge, N. J. He died in 1877, at Dansville, Livingston co., N. Y. Children, born in New Jersey :

- i. HATTIE J., b. —; m. Vine Bingham King, of Rochester, N. Y., and had a son Oscar Henry.
- ii. MATILDA S., b. —; m. Joseph Edgell, of Massachusetts. Had: 1, George; 2, Hattie; 3, Carrie. They were living in Rochester, N. Y., in 1884.
- 761. iii. HENRY N., b. —; m. 26, 4, 1852, Julia Ann Everett, of Cleveland, Ohio. Had: 1, Henry Le Grand, b. 15, 7, 1853; 2, Minnie, b. 7, 7, 1858, d. 14, 9, 1858; 3, Mary Ella, b. 26, 11, 1859. Henry Le Grand was with Edwards Bros., coal dealers, in Cleveland, Ohio, in 1884.

465.

262. JOHN W.,⁷ (*John W.*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Westport; m. 15, 11, 1811, Sarah Sowle, of Westport. He was a carpenter and farmer and lived in Westport, and died on the farm which he had owned and on which he had lived many years. The farm was afterwards owned by his son, Capt. John W. Children :

- i. MARY, b. 17, 6, 1814; m. 2, 2, 1834, Andrew Lawrence, of Westport.
- 762. ii. GEORGE W., b. 9, 2, 1817.
- 763. iii. DAVID S., b. 20, 8, 1819; m. 3, 1, 1845, Eliza Allen, of Westport.
- iv. JOAN S., b. 10, 8, 1822; m. 9, 11, 1843, Amos Gammons, of Westport.
- 764. v. JOHN W., b. 22, 1, 1829; m. 2d, 9, 6, 1864, Tabitha Gifford, of Westport.
He was a whaleman, commanded several vessels, and lived for many years in the second house west of Hicks bridge, on the north side of the road, in Westport. He sold this place a few years ago, and in 1885 owned and worked a farm in Dartmouth, on the east side of the road near the Horse Neck.
- 765. vi. ROBERT S., b. 6, 5, 1831; m. 6, 7, 1858, Jane Allen.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 11, 6, 1833; m. 10, 2, 1851, John Lawrence, of Westport.

466.

262. PARDON,⁷ (*John W.*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 20, 3, 1792, in Westport; m.

Betsey Smith, who d. 4, 9, 1871. He was a farmer, and lived and died in Dartmouth. Children :

- i. NANCY, b. 8, 8, 1815.
- ii. RUTH W., b. 10, 10, 1817; m. George Jones.
766. iii. REUBEN S., b. 30, 9, 1819; d. 26, 2, 1844.
767. iv. ABNER D., b. 31, 1, 1822; d. 11, 2, 1874; m. Susan B. Grinnell. Had: 1, Susan A.; 2, Reuben S.; 3, Love A.; 4, Emma A.; 5, Albert A.; 6, Ruth E.; 7, George W.; 8, William F.; 9, Wallace E.; 10, Edna R.
768. v. PHILIP, b. 2, 8, 1824; d. 1, 9, 1862; m. Abby Bumpus, and had a son Allen P.
769. vi. SOLOMON, b. 18, 11, 1826; d. 1884; m. Hannah A. Gifford. Had: 1, Philip G.; 2, Arthur L.; 3, Emma F.; 4, Chester H.; 5, Charles E.; 6, Abby B.; 7, Morris C.; 8, Jennie M. G. Only Philip and Morris living in 1883.
- vii. ELIZABETH A., b. 23, 2, 1829; m. James Davis. Had: 1, Isaac H.; 2, Lizzie A.; 3, William J.; 4, Mary A. E.
770. viii. WILLIAM, b. 13, 7, 1832; m. Hannah E. Swift, and had son William A.
- ix. REBECCA S., b. 11, 3, 1835; m. Charles Butler.

468.

262. BORDEN HAZZARD,⁷ (*John W.*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 20, 11, 1798, in Westport; m. Abby Maxfield, of Smith Mills, Dartmouth. They lived in New Bedford at one time. Children, perhaps not in order of birth :

- i. HANNAH W., b. —; m. George D. Swift. Had: 1, Abbie A., m. 1st, Hiram Taylor, m. 2d, Julius Bulcher; 2, Hannah E., m. William Howland; 3, Annie M., m. Henry Redding; 4, Frank H.; 5, George D.
- ii. ABBY M., b. —; m. Washington T. Walker, and had Abbie H., not married.
- iii. ANN E., b. —; m. Henry Snyder. Had: 1, Henrietta M.; 2, Walter T.; 3, Hettie W.
771. iv. JAMES H., b. —; d. 10, 9, 1857; m. 11, 2, 1852, Mary H. Weaver. Had: 1, Miriam H., b. 27, 5, 1853, m. 1, 1, 1879, Joseph C., son of G. B. Peckham, of Westport; 2, Alice M., b. 7, 4, 1856, m. 2, 10, 1878, Thomas W. Chase.
- v. MEHITABLE, b. —; m. Washington T. Walker. Had: 1, Nettie Maria, m. Stephen F. Adams; 2, Herbert M.; 3, Charles H.
- vi. SUSAN A., b. —; m. 26, 8, 1851, Elias, son of Benjamin F. and Alice (Weaver) Terry. Had: 1, Charles A. V., b. 23, 7, 1854; m. Lucy M. Cushing, and had: 1, Grace Cushing, b. 10, 10, 1875; 2, Ethel Almy, b. 3, 2, 1878; 3, Effie Potter, b. 3, 2, 1878; 4, William Chauncy,

b. 1881; 5, Alberta, b. 1883. He is a surveyor of lumber. 2. K. Clifton, b. 21, 4, 1859; a bookkeeper. 3. Susan E., b. 28, 5, 1863; a bookkeeper. 4. Alice Palmer, b. 4, 6, 1867; in High school. Elias was for five years city marshal and afterward superintendent of streets in New Bedford, where his children were born, and where all the members of his family resided in 1885.

vii. MARIA L., b. —; m. Washington T. Walker; no children.

470.

263. PERRY,⁷ (*Charles,⁶ Thomas,⁵ James,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born 29, 11, 1789; m. Mary Bowen, whose father owned a farm where a part of Fall River now is. A certificate of citizenship, signed by the collector of the port of New Bedford, represents Perry as an American seaman, aged 16, born in Westport. After his marriage, he lived for several years near Fall River. In the Spring of 1814, he, with his family and his father's family, accompanied by Richard Bowen, who married his sister Olive, emigrated to Cayuga co., N. Y., and settled in Scipio. Perry's team was a pair of horses, which he sold on reaching his destination, and soon went to work at his trade of shoemaking. After his father's death he bought the homestead, and lived on it the rest of his life. Children:

- i. OLIVE BOWEN, b. 3, 12, 1809, in Fall River; m. 18, 2, 1835, at Ledyard, N. Y., Timothy B. White. Had: 1. Adrian Cory, b. 11, 10, 1840, at New Brighton, Penn.; d. 27, 3, 1878, at Battle Creek, Mich.; m. 24, 8, 1865, at Battle Creek, Sarah H. Brown, and had: 1, Charles A.; 2, Nellie M.; both living with their mother, at Battle Creek, in 1884. Capt. Adrian C. served in the 20th Mich. Vol. Inf. in the war of the Rebellion. He enlisted as a private, and bravely earned his way through the different grades of rank to a captaincy. 2. Adaline Howe, b. 18, 2, 1843. 3. Lucretia Mott, b. 29, 8, 1845. 4. Samuel Perry, b. 2, 9, 1847; m. 6, 12, 1875, at Salem, Ohio, Lucy Sharp, and had: 1, Raymond Howland, d. —; 2, Clement S. Samuel P. took a full course at Eastman's college, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., and has a thorough knowledge of business. He is associated with his brother Timothy S., under the firm of Pennsylvania Bridge Works, at Beaver Falls, Penn. 5. Timothy Sidney, b. 3, 4, 1852; m. 8, 6, 1876, at New Brighton, Penn., Annie A. Appleton, and had: 1, Caroline A.; 2, Samuel A.

ii. ADALINE C., b. 30, 9, 1811; d. 31, 10, 1831.

iii. HANNAH E., b. 29, 11, 1813; d. 26, 10, 1845.

- iv. AMY ANN, b. 9, 7, 1815; m. E. C. Manchester, of Dansville, Mich.
 777. v. CHARLES A., b. 8, 4, 1822.
 778. vi. EDWIN P., b. 20, 7, 1825. He is a dentist in Washington, D. C.

471.

263. DAVID,⁷ (*Charles*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 5, 12, 1792, in Westport; m. 1830, Clarissa Fitch, of Lisle, Broome co., N. Y., b. 16, 2, 1810. David learned the trade of a shoemaker, and moved to Fall River with his parents at the age of 18, and in 1814 went to New York state with his father's family. He worked at his trade in Aurora, N. Y., where he was postmaster for a number of years. Then he purchased a farm in Scipio, N. Y., on which he resided until his death, in 1864. Mrs. Howland was the daughter of Joshua and Clarissa (Johnson) Fitch. Joshua was born in Cambridge, and Clarissa Johnson in Stockbridge. Children:

- i. ELIZABETH, b. 25, 3, 1831; d. of consumption at the age of 17.
779. ii. JOSHUA, b. 2, 8, 1832. He is a trader and speculator.
780. iii. BRADFORD, b. 4, 6, 1834. He is a lawyer; practised first in Auburn, then for ten years in New York city, and in 1885 in Ravenna, Ohio.
- iv. LUCETTA, b. 18, 2, 1836; d. at the age of 29.
- v. ADALINE, b. 21, 3, 1838; m. Leonard Cowan. They resided in Rochester, N. Y., in 1885.
- vi. ROBY S., b. 15, 2, 1840; m. W. P. Sisson, a farmer, and a descendant of the Dartmouth Sissons.
- vii. SARAH C., b. 15, 1, 1842; m. 18, 2, 1873, Joseph Laing. Had: 1, Myrtle, b. 10, 7, 1875, d. 4, 8, 1875; 2, Fanny, b. 28, 8, 1876. Mrs. Laing commenced teaching school at the age of 15 years, and continued in the work for 16 years. In 1885, they were living on a farm at Goodland, Newton co., Ind.
- viii. MARY, b. 6, 5, 1844; m. Warren Pickens, manufacturer of organs at Waterloo, N. Y.
- ix. ANNABELLA, b. 10, 6, 1846. She is an artist.
- x. EMMA, b. 13, 5, 1851; d. of diphtheria at the age of 10 years.
- xi. JOSEPHINE, b. 14, 5, 1853. She is an efficient pianist, and a composer of that class of music.

(See p. 144.)

264. RESOLVED,⁷ (*John*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) b. 11, 9, 1769; m. 14, 1, 1796, Patience

Hathaway, b. 17, 10, 1778, d. 23, 11, 1844. He was an enterprising, prosperous farmer, owning and working a farm now known as "the Resolved Howland place," at Bliss Corner, in Dartmouth, two miles south of New Bedford. Here his children were born and he and his wife died. Children:

- 781. i. NATHANIEL, b. 1, 12, 1797; d. 29, 8, 1865; m. Lydia Bliss.
- 782. ii. PHILIP, b. 19, 6, 1799; d. —.
- 783. iii. GEORGE, b. 5, 10, 1800; d. in infancy.
- 784. iv. EDWARD, b. 1, 3, 1802; m. 1829, Elizabeth A. Howland (dau. of 272.)
He was a master-mariner, living in Dartmouth in 1884. Had: 1, Robert E., b. 1839; 2, James H., b. 1841; 3, Carrie, b. 1845; 4, Everett, b. 6, 10, 1848, at the corner of Madison and Sixth streets, New Bedford, and in 1885 was in a mercantile house in New York city.
- 785. v. CALEB, b. 24, 11, 1804; d. 11, 11, 1836; killed by a whale; m. 4, 6, 1829, Sarah Anthony. Had a son Caleb.
- 786. vi. GEORGE H., b. 5, 6, 1806; d. 8, 12, 1825; lost overboard from ship Phoenix, of New Bedford.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 1, 2, 1809; m. Capt. Warren Howland (487.)
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 1, 5, 1811; d. 11, 9, 1836; m. 1, 9, 1833, Holder Almy.
- ix. ANN, b. 8, 5, 1814; d. 26, 9, 1847.
- x. LYDIA H., b. 29, 8, 1816; d. 11, 9, 1838.
- xi. SARAH, b. 3, 2, 1818.
- 787. xii. JOHN, b. 17, 8, 1822; d. 25, 6, 1848.

474.

264. Capt. JAMES, 2d,⁷ (*John*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 19, 8, 1783, in Dartmouth; m. 1st, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Delano; m. 2d, Lucretia J. Hussey. James began a seafaring life, but, unlike most New Bedford boys, chose the merchant marine service, in which he was a successful captain. Whale oil, however, had a charm for him, and later in life he was associated with his brother as owner and agent of whaleships. He was for many years a director of the old Marine, now First National Bank. James was a man of great perseverance, with firmness and pronounced opinions. The Dartmouth T. R. show that he was quite prominent in politics; was state senator in 1817-20. He died at his residence, northwest corner of

School and Sixth streets, New Bedford, where he lived for many years. Children :

- i. NANCY, b. —; d. —; m. — Wright.
- ii. ELIZA, b. —; d. —, unmarried.
- 788. iii. JAMES HENRY, b. —; d. —.
- iv. EMELINE, b. —; m. — Cornell.
- v. CATHARINE, b. —; d. —.
- vi. CHARLOTTE, b. —; m. W. P. S. Cadwell.

476.

266. Capt. JOHN,⁷ (*Wing*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 6, 11, 1776; m. 1st, 27, 4, 1800, Phebe Kempton, of Fairhaven; m. 2d, 29, 8, 1812, Mercy Nye, of Fairhaven, b. 26, 3, 1781, d. 3, 10, 1861. In early life he was a master-mariner, engaged in whaling. He was afterwards in the grocery business with Bartholomew Taber, in the Noah Spooner store, corner of Oxford and Main streets, Fairhaven. They were extensively engaged in the codfishery, owning vessels sailing from Oxford village which they used for that purpose. They own extensive salt works on Spooner's Point.* As a business man, John was very thorough and successful. He retired from the grocery business in 1840, having been there some 20 years. He lived just south of the old Nye place, about a mile northeast of the store. Children :

- 789. i. HENRY NYE, b. 23, 4, 1803; d. in 1832 or '33 (killed by a whale); m. Lois, dau. of Gamaliel Church, of Fairhaven.
- ii. PHEBE ANN, b. 16, 8, 1805; m. Capt. Joseph Taber, of Fairhaven.
- 790. iii. GEORGE W., b. 14, 1, 1806; d. in childhood.
- 791. iv. JOHN M., b. 29, 7, 1810.
- 792. v. THOMAS NYE, b. 9, 7, 1813; d. 7, 10, 1852 (drowned at sea); m. Esther Austin, of Newport, R. I.
- vi. EMILY S., b. 26, 8, 1814; m. 12th mo., 1834, Jonathan Bourne, of New Bedford, b. 25, 3, 1811. Had: 1. Emily H., b. 7, 10, 1835. 2. Anna G., b. 11, 7, 1838; m. 29, 12, 1863, Thomas G. Hunt, of New Bedford, and had dau. Emily B., b. 2, 11, 1864. 3. Hannah T., b. 10,

* Spooner's Point was the western extremity of what in 1885 was the town farm of Fairhaven. It was formerly owned by Noah Spooner, and later by Wing, father of the above Capt. John Howland.

- 9, 1840; m. 2, 2, 1882, William A. Abbe, and resided in New Bedford in 1884. 4. Helen C., b. 18, 12, 1842; d. in infancy. 5. Helen C., b. 13, 4, 1844; d. 8, 5, 1879; m. 4, 3, 1875, William A. Abbe, of Boston. 6. Elizabeth L., b. 14, 1, 1849; m. 4, 3, 1875, Henry Pearce, of Providence, R. I., and had: 1, Henry, d. in infancy; 2, Helen A.; 3, Henry, b. 26, 12, 1879. 7. Jonathan, b. 23, 2, 1855. Jonathan, Jr., was educated at a private school and the Friends' academy in New Bedford, and graduated at Harvard college. He studied law in Portland, where he was practising in 1885, at which time he was representing Portland in the Oregon legislature, serving in the honorable position of a member of the judiciary committee.
793. vii. GEORGE W., b. 16, 8, 1815; m. Hester, dau. of Gershom Cox, of Hallowell, Me., sister of Capt. James V. Cox, mentioned below. They had a dau. Eliza W., and an adopted son Frank T. He was for many years a merchant in New Bedford, and afterwards owned a delightful place on Acushnet avenue, in that city, having extensive cold graperies, &c. They were prominent members of the County Street M. E. church in New Bedford.
- viii. MERCY NYE, b. 19, 6, 1817; d. 16, 12, 1860; m. Capt. James V. Cox, who was a successful whaling master. He was in the New Bedford custom house for several years. They lived in Fairhaven, where he died in 1885.

Hon. JONATHAN BOURNE's birthplace is in the town of Bourne, (incorporated 1884 and named for him.) He was reared on the farm of his industrious father, and was educated in the public schools of his native place.* Having a desire for mercantile life, he came to New Bedford at the age of 17, and entered upon a successful commercial career, which has continued uninterrupted till the present time. In 1838, he became interested in the whale fishery, and sold out the business he had conducted on Union street, under the Mansion House, to his brother-in-law, George W. Howland. He then became agent for whaleships, having an office at his old stand under the Mansion House until 1848, when he moved to the stone building on Merrill's wharf,

* Jonathan Bourne was a son of Jonathan (and Hannah Tobey) Bourne, who was a descendant of Thomas Bourne, b. 1583, d. 1664. Thomas was in Plymouth in 1637, and early settled in Marshfield. He m. Elizabeth —, who d. 7th mo., 1660. They had six children, and their only son John, b. —, d. 12th mo., 1684, lived in Marshfield, and m. 18, 7, 1645, Alice Bisbee, who d. 5th mo., 1686. John and Alice had seven children.

It is not unusual to place in genealogies, sketches and likenesses of some husbands or wives of members of the family. It was only after repeated solicitation on my part, however, that Mr. Bourne withdrew his objections to having his portrait placed here.



J. A. F. F. F.
Sen. F. F. F.

where he is at the present time, 1885. By close application to business, and devotion to the interests of the owners of vessels which were placed in his charge, he became one of the largest, if not the largest owner and agent of whaling tonnage in the world. Neither the decline in the whale fishery, the war of the Rebellion, nor the privateers of those days, caused him to retreat, but he pressed forward with vigor, overcame, was victorious, and has done a good business in this line ever since. He served ten years as state director of the Western (now Boston & Albany) railroad; was early chosen a director, of the Merchants' National Bank, and in 1876 its president, an office which he still holds. He is president of the Bristol County Mutual Fire Ins. Co., president of the Bourne Mill near Fall River, (a cotton mill named for him,) and holds various offices of trust and responsibility. In politics, Mr. Bourne was first a Whig, and has since been an ardent Republican. He was five successive years alderman of the city of New Bedford, has been four times a member of the national Republican convention, and in 1885 had been a member of the governor's council for a year, and was on his second year. A good share of Mr. Bourne's large income is cheerfully given to public and private charities.

482.

267. ABNER W.,⁷ (*Timothy*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 14, 6, 1782, in Dartmouth; m. 1st, Susan, dau. of Ichabod Shearman; m. 2d, 9, 8, 1809, Elizabeth, dau. of Eld. Arnold and Elizabeth Bliss, b. 24, 5, 1787, d. 20, 5, 1856. He lived, and probably died, at the corner of Sixth and School streets, New Bedford. Children (all born in New Bedford):

- i. SUSAN RUSSELL, b. 6, 1, 1807; d. 29, 4, 1838; m. 1828, Perry Brownell, of New Bedford.

Children by second wife :

794. ii. RUFUS, b. —; m. Ruth Taber, and had eight children. They lived, at one time, in San Francisco.
795. iii. FREDERIC P., b. 28, 8, 1811; m. Sarah C. Marvel, of Fairhaven. Lived in Boston in 1884.
796. iv. EDWARD D., b. 27, 7, 1813; m. 3, 10, 1833, Emeline Case, and had Bessie C., who m. J. W. Brown. Edward died, and his widow was in San Francisco in 1884.
797. v. WILLIAM W., b. 12, 12, 1815; m. 3, 6, 1845, Sally Cushman, of Dartmouth, and resided in New Bedford in 1884.
- vi. CONTENT D., b. 18, 11, 1817; m. 3, 6, 1845, Henry A. Wady, of New Bedford, where they lived in 1884.
798. vii. ELISHA D., b. 18, 11, 1817; d. 28, 6, 1880; m. 1st, 1839, Sarah B. Cook; m. 2d, 1854, Susan Nealy, of South Berwick, Me.
799. viii. CHARLES M., b. 9, 9, 1821; d. 16, 10, 1822.

487.

268. Capt. WARREN,⁷ (*Warren*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth; m. 6, 5, 1829, Hannah, dau. of Resolved and Patience (Hathaway) Howland, g. d. of John (264,) b. 1, 2, 1809, in Dartmouth. She was living on the south side of Clark's Cove road, near Bliss corner, in that town, in 1885. He commanded whaleships from New Bedford, and was afterward well known in the ice business. He built the house referred to above, and died there. Children :

800. i. GEORGE W., b. 3, 2, 1832; m. Hannah R. Haskins, of Myrickville; no children.
- ii. ALEXANDER A., b. 4, 2, 1834; d. 28, 11, 1834.
- iii. ELIZABETH A., b. 17, 2, 1837; m. George F. Parlow, of New Bedford, who has been for many years a successful photographer. Had: 1, Annie, b. 20, 2, 1865; 2, Florence E., b. 10, 5, 1866; 3, Harry B., b. —; 4, Rosalie, b. 11, 9, 1872.
801. iv. JOHN, b. 21, 6, 1839; d. 23, 10, 1865.
- v. WALTER S., b. 25, 7, 1841; m. 1st mo., 1873, Mary A., dau. of Rev. Isaac H. and Emily E. (Searles) Coe, of New Bedford, b. 14, 4, 1848. Had: 1, Walter Everett, b. 9, 11, 1873; 2, Ruth Emily, b. 12, 2, 1875; 3, Sarah Warren, b. 5, 4, 1878; 4, Isabel, b. 26, 4, 1880. Walter S. was in the whaling service, was an officer in the navy in the late war, and was a lieutenant in the U. S. revenue service in 1885, at which date his family resided in New Bedford.
802. vi. ALEXANDER A., b. 28, 6, 1843; d. 24, 11, 1884; m. Amanda Bogardus, of New York city, and had three children who died young.
- vii. ANNE, b. 17, 9, 1848; d. 1, 9, 1852.





CAPT. JONATHAN HOWLAND.

From Photo. by Gifford, New Bedford.

ARTOTYPE BY E. BIERSTADT, NEW YORK

490.

270. Capt. JONATHAN,⁷ (*Jonathan*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 17, 1, 1793, in Dartmouth; m. 1st, 13, 9, 1823, Elizabeth, dau. of Latham and Deborah Cross, who d. 11, 8, 1834; m. 2d, 26, 3, 1837, Sarah A., dau. of Latham and Deborah Cross, who d. 22, 6, 1868. When Jonathan was about five years old the family moved to New Bedford, which continued to be his home till his death, which occurred 30, 11, 1882. At an early age he went with his father coasting, to the Kennebec river, Maine. This was the commencement of his career as a sailor. Later on, he made several voyages to Europe in the capacity of officer and master, after which he engaged in the general coasting trade. For many years he was employed by parties holding government contracts, and also by the U. S. government direct, to deliver supplies to the lighthouses on the Atlantic and Gulf coasts, which business he relinquished about 1854, and retired from active service to enjoy the fruits resulting from a life of industry and frugality. He was a pensioner of the war of 1812, when he served in an infantry company raised by Capt. Nelson in New Bedford. Capt. Jonathan had deep religious convictions, a strong will, was punctilious in all his dealings, beneficent, and ready to aid a worthy cause by both time and money. He was a worthy and exemplary citizen. He joined the North Christian church* in March, 1842, and on Jan. 1st, 1871, transferred his membership to the Trinitarian church, remaining with it till his death. Of the following children, none ever married excepting Jonathan. William C. was drowned near Palmer's Island, in New Bedford harbor. Children:

803. i. RODOLPHUS, b. 28, 2, 1824; d. 4, 8, 1824.

804. ii. PARRIS H., b. 11, 4, 1827; d. 20, 6, 1839.

805. iii. JONATHAN, b. 13, 3, 1831.

*The first meeting-house built by the Christian denomination in New Bedford, and probably in New England, was built by Jonathan Howland (father of the above Capt. Jonathan) in 1808, on Middle street, at the head of Sixth, in that city. This is now the Middle Street Christian church.

806. iv. RODOLPHUS C., b. 24, 5, 1834; d. —.

Children by second wife :

807. v. WILLIAM C., b. 8, 3, 1838; d. 22, 5, 1852.

808. vi. PARRIS H., b. 19, 1, 1840; d. 7, 12, 1862.

809. vii. SILAS H., b. 26, 4, 1842; d. 3, 10, 1867.

viii. ELIZA, b. 23, 1, 1844; d. 7, 5, 1880.

492.

270. Capt. WILLIAMS,⁷ (*Jonathan*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 20, 10, 1804, in New Bedford; m. 1st, 1, 5, 1832, Mary R., dau. of John and Lavinia Wood, of New Bedford, b. 19, 9, 1812, d. 2, 6, 1845; m. 2d, 3, 10, 1849, Sarah Phillips, dau. of John and Margaret (Evertson) Nitchie, of New York city, b. 21, 12, 1819, d. 24, 1, 1884.* Williams early began a seafaring life, soon arose to the office of commander, and became financially interested in shipping. He was noted for the extraordinary good fortune and success which attended his career on the ocean. Although he was captain at a very early age, and made many voyages to all parts of the world, yet he never lost a ship, nor even met with any serious accident. After building the *Sea Serpent*, a remarkable vessel for her time, in point of size and sailing power, and commanding her three voyages to China, he abandoned the sea finally. From 1854 until a short time before his death, he was one of the most prominent and highly respected shipping merchants of New York city. From that year, also, he was a permanent resident of Brooklyn, L. I. His remains are interred at New Bedford. Children :

* John Nitchie, son of Michael and Sophia, of Dresden, came to New York about the middle of the last century. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Slidell, in New York, 12, 6, 1774. His country seat was at Mamaroneck, and his city residence on Broad street, not far from where the Stock Exchange now stands. His son John, b. 14, 12, 1783, was one of the most scholarly men of his day in New York. He graduated with high honors from Columbia college, and was admitted to the bar at the age of twenty. He served in an exemplary manner on the board of aldermen of New York city, and in the war of 1812 he was particularly active in devising those means of defence by which New York was protected from hostile invasion. He was made treasurer of the American Bible Society in 1826, holding the office until his death, 3, 1, 1838.



CAPT. CHARLES F. HOWLAND.

From Photo. by H. W. Smith, New Bedford.

- i. ANGELINE, b. 19, 1, 1834; d. at birth.
- ii. MARY WILLIAMS, b. 15, 7, 1837; d. at birth.
- iii. HORATIA ANNA, b. 23, 7, 1839, on board ship *Horatio*, in the Indian ocean; m. Gideon Allen, Jr., of New Bedford.
- 810. iv. FRANCIS HATHAWAY, b. 12, 5, 1842.
- 811. v. ANGELO, b. 10, 5, 1845, in New Bedford.

Children by second wife :

- 812. vi. WILLIAMS, b. 24, 10, 1850, at Portsmouth, N. H.
- vii. SARAH PHILLIPS, b. 24, 10, 1850, at Portsmouth, N. H.
- 813. viii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 22, 2, 1855. Living in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1885.

494.

270. Capt. CHARLES F.,⁷ (*Jonathan*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 19, 10, 1808, in New Bedford. He married Charlotte, daughter of Stukeley and Elizabeth Himes, who was born in Wickford, R. I., and had brothers and sisters as follows: Joshua Vaughn, John C., Alexander Steward, Mary Gardiner, Martha Congdon, and Elizabeth Vaughn. They were married in New Bedford, where they have always resided. Capt. Howland was born on Water street, at the head of Commercial. He was educated in the public schools of the then village. He early gratified a desire to follow the seas for a livelihood, and at 17 years of age made his first voyage on the brig *Indian Chief*. He was afterwards in the ships *George Porter*, *Emerald*, *Hope*, and *South Carolina*, on which he passed through the different grades of subordinate offices. The above voyages were made in the South Atlantic from New Bedford. His next voyage was in command of ship *William Baker*, of Warren, R. I.; then he was in the ship *Atlantic*, from Warren; then two voyages in ship *Lion*, from Providence, R. I., and his last voyage was in ship *Courier*, from New Bedford. He retired from the service in 1855. Since then he has acted as agent for William Crosby, of Talcahuana, and also for the Chili Whaling Co., of Valparaiso, in the purchase of vessels and other materials for use there. Capt. Howland has always

enjoyed the respect and confidence of those for whom he has sailed, and of the citizens of his native place. He has a pleasant home at 108 Fourth street, where he has resided for twenty-one years, and is enjoying the fruits of an industrious, upright life. Children :

814. i. HENRY A., b. 6, 12, 1831; m. 24, 8, 1870, in Valparaiso, Chili. Had :
1, Charlotte Emma, b. 25, 10, 1870; 2, Edith Theresa, b. 24, 10, 1884.
He was for a time in the whaling service from New Bedford, being master of ship Midas one voyage. He afterwards sailed from Valparaiso, and later was given charge of the Chili Whaling Co. He went to Valparaiso in 1868.
- ii. EMMELINE, b. 5, 3, 1839; d. 12, 12, 1883, and is buried in Rural cemetery, New Bedford; m. 13, 5, 1862, Edwin Dews. Major Dews, b. 23, 1, 1840, is son of George and Mary Ann Dews, of Horbury, England. At ten years of age he engaged in newspaper trade in New York city, continuing in that business till April, 1861, when he enlisted in Co. B, 9th New York Vols., (Hawkins Zouaves,) with which he served two years. He subsequently joined the 3d Mass. Heavy Artillery, remaining with it until the close of the war, when he held the rank of captain and brevet major. After the war he engaged in the book and stationery trade in New Bedford, which he was conducting in 1885. He has served the city of New Bedford as a member of both branches of the city council, on the school committee, water board, and board of trustees of the Free Public Library, etc.
- iii. EMMA FRANCES, b. 20, 9, 1841; d. 24, 10, 1843.
815. iv. EDWARD C., b. 16, 7, 1845; d. 18, 8, 1869. He was at one time in the foreign merchant service, subsequently in business in San Francisco, Cal., and died in Lake Valley, El Dorado co., Cal.

503.

271. Capt. JACOB A.,⁷ (*David*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 17, 1, 1814, on the old homestead in Dartmouth, which is referred to in the sketch of his father. His education was a meagre one, furnished by the country schools of those days. At the same time he helped on the old farm. All this signified much work, very little play, and little learning. Possessing in early youth a purpose to do something and be something, he entered the whaling service with this at the age of twenty-one, rapidly rose through the different grades of office, and attained the



CAPT. JACOB A. HOWLAND.

From Photo. by Doane, New Bedford

command of a vessel in nine years. Very few whaling masters have seen more service, or been more successful than Capt. Howland. His voyages were as follows: 1st, ship *George Porter*, sailed 26, 7, 1835; 2d, ship *Good Return*, 20, 5, 1836; 3d, ship *America*, 9, 7, 1838; 4th, ship *Cicero*, 20, 7, 1840; 5th, same ship; 6th, captain of same ship, 2, 7, 1844; 7th, same ship, 10, 9, 1846; 8th, bark *Endeavour*, 26, 10, 1851; 9th, bark *Margaret Scott*, 2, 8, 1855; 10th, bark *Pacific*, 15, 6, 1859; 11th, ship *William Thompson*, 17, 3, 1863; 12th, ship *Commodore Morris*, 10, 5, 1865; 13th, same vessel, 12, 5, 1868. In 1871 he took ship *Trident* to Honolulu, and in 1877 the *Jacob A. Howland* to Talcahuana, both vessels for other captains to take at those ports. His longest voyage was nearly three years, in ship *Pacific*, in the Northern Pacific ocean, the catch amounting to 4200 barrels. A large part of the time from 1835 to 1875, Capt. Howland spent upon the ocean. The bark named for him was built in 1877 for W. C. N. Swift, for whom he had sailed a number of voyages. The captain has a fine painting of the vessel in his parlor. His success as a whaling master is due to his courage, energy, and sound judgment. He is one of that class of Howlands that must be busy. He joined the North Christian church in 1859, and has been its treasurer since 1881. Capt. Howland has owned and resided in the house 175 County street, New Bedford, since 1863. He was married in New York, 23, 8, 1846, by Thomas Lyell, rector of Christ church, to Susan W., dau. of Thomas M. (son of Philip, of Dartmouth) and Mary C. (dau. of Benjamin Collins, of Dartmouth) Allen, b. 19, 10, 1819. She has been a member of the North Christian church many years. Children:

816. i. CHARLES E., b. 29, 1, 1851; d. 10, 2, 1852.

817. ii. JOHN J., b. 15, 3, 1855, in New Bedford; m. 14, 11, 1883, Annie H., dau. of Nathaniel P. and Elizabeth A. Gray, b. 20, 8, 1861, in Fall River. He was living in New Bedford in 1885.

508.

272. WILLIAM S.,⁷ (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *George*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 12, 5, 1804, in Dartmouth; m. 5, 2, 1829, Mary P., dau. of John and Mehitable (Allen) Cornell, b. 29, 3, 1808. Children:

- 818. i. NATHANIEL, b. 29, 1, 1831; m. 20, 11, 1856, Hetty, dau. of Tucker and Mehitable (Cornell) Smith, b. 8, 24, 1837. Had: 1, Nathaniel, b. 24, 10, 1858; 2, Elizabeth S., b. 29, 10, 1864; 3, George H., b. 25, 8, 1868.
- ii. ELIZABETH S., b. 27, 9, 1838; m. Abner Smith.
- 819. iii. EDWARD R., b. 2, 12, 1841.
- iv. HETTY C., b. 26, 4, 1844; m. Peleg Shearman.

513.

277. RODNEY,⁷ (*Isaac*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 26, 6, 1794, in Dartmouth; d. 5, 11, 1870, in New Bedford; m. 21, 11, 1822, Sally Waterman Russell, b. 15, 12, 1800, d. 2, 8, 1879. Most of his life was spent on a farm in Dartmouth. Children, all born on Smith's Neck, Dartmouth, except the last two, who were born in New Bedford, on Seventh street:

- i. ELIZA JANE, b. 12, 5, 1825; m. Capt. Peleg S. Wing, who was born in Dartmouth, and was a successful whaling master.
- ii. MARY DAVIS, b. 21, 5, 1827; d. 11, 11, 1861; m. 6, 9, 1856, Capt. William H. Salter, b. in New Hampshire, and d. in Peterborough, that state. He was a prosperous whaler from New Bedford.
- 820. iii. THOMAS E., b. 5, 5, 1829; d. 16, 5, 1848. He was killed by a whale on his second voyage.
- 821. iv. HENRY CLAY, b. 21, 2, 1831. Was a house painter in New Bedford in 1884.
- v. LUCRETIA, b. 14, 1, 1833; m. 20, 8, 1855, Capt. Edward Howland.
- 822. vi. GEORGE EDDY, b. 18, 9, 1835; d. 6, 4, 1857, on board bark Nye, of which he was 2d mate, and was buried at St. Helena.
- vii. SARAH A., b. 22, 5, 1837. She resided in New Bedford in 1884, unm.
- viii. REBECCA CHURCH, b. 22, 5, 1837; m. 18, 1, 1877, Capt. James S. Fisher, a whaling master sailing from New Bedford. They resided in Falmouth in 1884.
- 823. ix. SAMUEL RUSSELL, b. 24, 9, 1839; m. 1st, 18, 5, 1862, Pollie Potter, who died at Fayal, 28, 6, 1877; m. 2d, 17, 6, 1879, Lizzie Potter. He has been master of whaleships from New Bedford several voyages.

514.

277. Capt. THOMAS,⁷ (*Isaac,⁶ Benjamin,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Benjamin,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born 26, 8, 1799, in Dartmouth; m. 1st, Elizabeth, dau. of Gilbert Howland (296); m. 2d, Judith Davis. He was a prosperous whaling master, sailing from New Bedford, and living in South Dartmouth village, where he died. Children:

824. i. THOMAS HENRY, b. 22, 5, 1831; d. about 1840.
 ii. ELIZABETH HORTON, b. 20, 5, 1833; m. 6, 8, 1855, Sylvander Hutchinson, of New Bedford, where he is a respected citizen, was many years master of a grammar school, and was engaged for a number of years in the book and stationery business. Had: 1, Elizabeth Howland, b. 7, 12, 1856; 2, Henry Sylvander, b. 9, 10, 1860; 3, Frank Thomas, b. 3, 9, 1863, d. 21, 6, 1864; 4, Harriet Eliza, b. 1, 3, 1866.

Children by second wife, perhaps not in order of birth:

- iii. MARY ANN, b. —; m. 1859, William Gifford, a ship carpenter. Had: 1, Julia C., b. 1871; 2, Susie B., b. 1875. They resided in New Bedford in 1884.
 825. iv. THOMAS DAVIS, b. —; m. 1875, Susan Bosworth. He is a shipmaster in the merchant service.
 v. JULIA ALMY, b. —; not married.
 826. vi. HUMPHREY, b. —; m. 1874, Lydia Smith; no children. He is a machinist, and resided in Taunton in 1884.
 827. vii. ISAAC CHASE, b. —; m. 1878, Mary Ann Wilbur. Had: 1, Fannie W., b. 1879; 2, Herbert, b. 1883. They resided in Fall River in 1883.
 viii. ELEANOR SHERMAN, b. —; not married.

518.

282. Hon. ABRAHAM H.,⁷ (*Weston,⁶ Abraham,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Benjamin,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) b. 2, 3, 1802, in New Bedford; m. Mehitable, dau. of Reuben and — Russell. The following appeared in the Evening Standard, of New Bedford, regarding him:

This well known citizen and merchant died last evening, at the age of 65 years, at his residence on County street, opposite Hawthorn street. He has been nearly all his life in commercial pursuits, beginning as a clerk, and afterwards going to sea and rising to be master, and owner in part of the ships he sailed in. He made two voyages in whalers. He was a man of much energy, of uncommon sagacity in business, quick to perceive the right course to be taken, and persevering in carrying

it out. By his exertions and abilities he amassed a handsome fortune, having commenced life with limited means. He was a member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives from 1844 to 1847, and occupied an influential position on the committee on mercantile affairs. On the organization of our municipality under a city charter, in 1847, he was elected mayor, and was retained in that responsible position for five years. He was for many years a very active member of the fire department, and once, by his energy and public spirit, saved this important branch of our institutions from fatal discords. His interest in the department was always unabated. He was at one time a director of the Western railroad, [now Boston and Albany,] and had been a very influential member of the board of directors of the New Bedford Gas Light Company ever since it was formed. He had recently united with the Friends, of which he was a birthright member.

Children :

- i. ABIGAIL, b. —.
- ii. HANNAH, b. —.
- 828. iii. ABRAHAM H., b. —. He was mayor of New Bedford in 1875-6, and has held, and still holds, various offices of trust in the above city, where he resides. He has for some years occupied the highest office in the Masonic fraternity in the state.
- iv. ALICE, b. —.
- 829. v. HORACE G., b. —. He resided in New Bedford in 1885.
- vi. MARY, b. —.

521.

282. Capt. WILLIAM P.,⁷ (*Weston*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 19, 10, 1812; m. 8, 10, 1838, Hannah, dau. of George and Elizabeth Hathaway, of Fairhaven, b. 26, 7, 1817. Their children were born in New Bedford and Fairhaven. Later the family resided in Brooklyn, N. Y., where Capt. Howland died. He was buried in New Bedford. William P. was educated in the public schools of New Bedford, at a private school, and the Friends' boarding-school at Providence, till at the age of 14 years he went as cabin-boy with his brother Abraham, who commanded a vessel from Baltimore in the merchant service. At the age of 26 he was given command of a vessel to Gottenburg. The next year he commanded ship Franklin, on a whaling voyage in the Pacific ocean. In 1842 he commenced the business of agent for whaleships, with an office in Parker's Block. He was afterwards in the

ship chandlery business at the foot of Walnut street. In the early years of petroleum he purchased largely, shipping much of it to California. He was trustee of the New Bedford Institution for Savings, a director of the Merchants' National Bank for several years, and was a very active member of the school committee. He was an elder of the Friends' society, and an earnest, active abolitionist; and it is said he would deal only in products of free labor. "He left behind him a pure and honorable memory, the noblest legacy his kindred could have received." Children:

830. i. ISAAC, b. 21, 6, 1839; m. 22, 2, 1865, at the residence of Sally, widow of John Howland, corner of Orchard and Hawthorn streets, New Bedford, Martha A., dau. of Joseph Howland, of Dartmouth. He was educated at the Friends' school on Spring street, and from 1851 to 1855 at the Friends' school in Providence, R. I. After leaving this school, he was clerk in the Merchants' National Bank in New Bedford for a year and a half, when he gave up this position to assist his father in his rapidly increasing whaling business. In 1858 he became a partner with his uncle Weston in the ship chandlery trade. He was afterwards with his father in the petroleum business. In 1867 he moved to New York city, where he has held responsible positions in the sewing machine and wholesale leather businesses. He was at one time a trustee of the New Bedford Institution for Savings. In 1885 he was living in Cambridge place, Brooklyn, N. Y. No children.
831. ii. THOMAS CHALKLEY, b. 14, 11, 1841; m. —, and had a dau. Florence, who died young.
- iii. ALICE R., b. 6, 9, 1843; d. 14, 3, 1846.
832. iv. WILLIAM P., b. 26, 11, 1845; m. 1868, Annie H., dau. of Joshua Richmond, of New Bedford. They had a son Rutherford, who in 1885 was with his father in Texas.
- v. ELIZA, b. 28, 2, 1848; d. 10, 2, 1874, in Brooklyn; m. 2, 6, 1869, at her father's house, Fort street, Fairhaven, Robert Brookhouse, of Salem. Had: 1, Robert; 2, Irving. Both living with their father at Athol Centre, in 1885.
- vi. ABBIE, b. 4, 3, 1850; m. 20, 12, 1883, at her father's, Gifford Y. Schwerin, of Brooklyn, N. Y.
833. vii. GEORGE H., b. 28, 11, 1852; d. 8, 6, 1854.
834. viii. HUMPHREY, b. 5, 7, 1855; d. 19, 9, 1874, in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- ix. HANNAH, b. 26, 10, 1857; d. 18, 1, 1877.
- x. MARY ANN, b. 7, 2, 1860; d. 17, 12, 1876.
835. xi. IRVING, b. 27, 4, 1863.

522.

282. Capt. WESTON,⁷ (*Weston*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 18, 6, 1815, in New Bedford. He was educated in the Friends' academy, New Bedford, and Friends' boarding-school, Providence, R. I. He would not apply himself to study, and at the early age of 12 he shipped on a merchantman from New Bedford, at 13 went a voyage as cabin-boy, at 14 shipped on a whaler, and followed this occupation until he had risen to a captaincy, and commanded a ship on a successful voyage. Subsequently he engaged in business in New Bedford, from 1847 to 1861, as ship chandler and general commission merchant, owning in and being agent for a number of vessels engaged in the whale fishery. When whaling became depressed, previous to the latter date, he commenced the refining of petroleum on Fish Island, in New Bedford harbor, in which business he continued until 1879. Petroleum was first produced in large quantities in Pennsylvania in the Fall of 1859, and Mr. Howland's factory was in successful operation Aug. 1860. He believes it to be the first refinery built for that purpose. He has since been actively engaged only in the management of the New Bedford & Fairhaven street railway, of which he was one of the original owners, and is one of the directors. Mr. Howland is an active politician. In early life he was a Whig, later an ardent supporter of Fremont, cooperated in the first election of the lamented Lincoln, and in 1864 zealously favored the election of George B. McClellan. Since the latter date he has acted with the Democratic party, and has received local nominations for state senator and councilor. The state convention of 1876 nominated him for treasurer, and in 1877-79 for secretary of the Commonwealth. He is a zealous worker in his party, as he is in everything else with which he is connected. He married, 14, 5, 1846, Rebecca S., dau. of George and Abby (Smith) Kirby. They have a pleasant residence in the village of Fairhaven. Children :



CAPT. CORNELIUS HOWLAND.



HON. WESTON HOWLAND.

- i. MARY, b. 27, 2, 1847; d. 3, 9, 1849.
- 836. ii. THOMAS H., b. 8, 9, 1848; d. 7, 9, 1849.
- iii. REBECCA W., b. 28, 6, 1850; d. 31, 10, 1851.
- 837. iv. WESTON, b. 4, 3, 1852; d. 5, 9, 1878.
- v. RACHEL, b. 4, 5, 1853.
- vi. ABBY S., b. 25, 6, 1855; d. 31, 1, 1857.
- 838. vii. THOMAS H., b. 10, 8, 1856.
- 839. viii. GEORGE K., b. 28, 3, 1859; d. 9, 1, 1862.
- ix. ABBY S., b. 26, 6, 1861.
- 840. x. JOHN SEDGWICK, b. 20, 9, 1863.
- xi. REBECCA S., b. 23, 2, 1865.
- xii. ALICE H., b. 25, 2, 1867.

534.

293. Capt. CORNELIUS,⁷ (*Cornelius*,⁶ *Gideon*,⁵ *Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 14, 11, 1802, in New Bedford; m. 11, 3, 1834, Harriet, dau. of Dr. John H. and Sarah (Hanson) Converse,* of Durham, Me. At the time of the death of Cornelius, the following obituary appeared in a New Bedford daily paper :

Capt. Howland was formerly a shipmaster from this port, but for many years had been engaged in the whaling business as a shipowner and agent. He enjoyed the confidence and respect of the community as a man of integrity and public spirit, for eight consecutive years representing his ward in the common council, and for two terms was a member of the House of Representatives. Upon the outbreak of the Rebellion, with the devotion of a sailor to the flag, and the generous impulses which characterize his class, he threw himself into the work of supporting the government; and during the progress of the war was enthusiastic and unremitting in his efforts to raise troops. He scrupulously redeemed every promise made by him to the volunteers. No company or detachment ever left the city to whom he failed to give a parting God-speed, and the returning soldiers ever found him the first and heartiest in words of cheering welcome.

To this it may be added, that while in the common council he took great interest in the fire department, and the change from hand to steam fire engines was due more to his influence than that of any one else. The first three steamers were named Onward, Progress, and Excelsior, to suit his taste, and the fourth, procured after his death, was

* Dr. John H. and Sarah had ch. : 1, Sarah; 2, Mary; 3, Minerva; 4, John H., who was a judge; 5, Elizabeth; 6, Harriet; 7, Laura.

named for him. He was a member of the legislature when he died. He was a man of much energy, push and pluck. Children :

841. i. CORNELIUS, b. 7, 4, 1835; m. 15, 9, 1857, Catharine, dau. of Alexander and Mary Gibbs, of New Bedford. He commanded the first company of infantry raised in New Bedford for three years, in the late war,—Co. D, 23d Mass. Vols. In consequence of an attack of malarial fever, and an injury to his knee while on the march near Newbern, N. C., Capt. Howland was obliged to return home, and resigned, 24, 6, 1862. He was afterwards offered the colonelcy of a Massachusetts regiment, but was obliged to decline the offer in consequence of ill health. In 1885 he lived in New York city, where he held a responsible position with W. & J. Sloane, wholesale carpet dealers.

ii. LOUISE C., b. 20, 5, 1839. Living with her mother in New Bedford in 1885. She and her mother are actively interested in the management of various public charities.

535.

293. EDWARD W.,⁷ (*Cornelius*,⁶ *Gideon*,⁵ *Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 28, 12, 1804, in New Bedford; d. 1879; m. 1st, Minerva Ellison; m. 2d, Gulielma M. Wing. Cornelius, the father of Edward W., formerly owned the Clark's Point farm, about three miles south of New Bedford, and kept by contract the U. S. lighthouse, which was on the farm, several years. Edward W. subsequently came into possession of the property and the business. Later he became interested in the whale fishery, and with his brother Capt. Cornelius owned and fitted vessels. He succeeded Hon. Joseph Grinnell as president of the First National Bank of New Bedford, in which city he always lived, having a fine residence northeast corner of Sixth and Madison streets. Child :

842. i. ANDREW W., b. 1, 11, 1814; married, and living in Boston in 1885.

547.

298. Capt. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,⁷ (*Pardon*,⁶ *Gideon*,⁵ *Barnabas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 12, 4, 1810,

in New Bedford; m. 1st, Mary Ann, dau. of Reuben and Annie Russell, b. 10, 5, 1812; m. 2d, Mary A. Marble. He was a successful whaling master, at one time from Poughkeepsie, N. Y., also from New Bedford, where he has always lived. Children:

843. i. REUBEN R., b. 26, 6, 1832; d. 1, 11, 1832.

844. ii. REUBEN R., b. 13, 10, 1839; m. Martha Brightman. Had: 1, Arthur; 2, John Hastings; 3, Kate; 4, Benjamin Franklin; 5, Annie Wood; 6, Edward Abbe; also three others, not living in 1885. He died in New Bedford, 27, 12, 1884.

845. iii. FRANK H., b. 10th mo., 1845; m. Caroline Chapman. Had: 1, Cyrus Chapman; 2, Blanche Russell. Is a traveling salesman in the oil business, from Philadelphia.

iv. HEPSIE, b. 2d mo., 1848; d. 3, 7, 1849.

846. v. CHARLES H., b. 7, 8, 1850. Much of his life has been passed in the whaling service; last voyage, was second mate of bark Morning Star.

847. vi. EDWARD W., b. 16, 6, 1854; m. 15, 2, 1879, Hattie S. Macomber. For three years from the age of 18 he was employed in the Potomaska Mills, New Bedford. After this he was for some time in the merchant marine service, sailing from New York. In 1877 he was with E. B. Chase, merchant, of New Bedford, and the next three years he was with C. D. Milliken, dry goods merchant, of the same place. After 1881 he was in the photo engraving business, Park place, New York, and later in Chicago, Ill.

vii. ANNIE R., b. 19, 3, 1858; unmarried.

549.

299. THOMAS A.,⁷ (*Benjamin*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in East Greenwich, R. I.; m. Phebe, dau. of Duty and Amy (Andrews) Weaver, of that town. He was a man well liked, and occupied a good position in society, he and his family being always looked upon with great respect. At various times he held town offices. In 1815 he was sheriff, and kept the jail at East Greenwich. From a descendant comes the following incident in his life:

In his younger days he went a voyage to sea in bark Susan, engaged in the West India trade, sailing from Providence, R. I. While at sea (about 1820) the bark was wrecked near the Bahama Islands. The men were obliged to take the small boats, with but little provisions and water, and drifted away from the course of other

vessels. When at last they were dying from starvation, and a dog had been sacrificed and eaten, lots were cast for one of the men to be bled and his body eaten, when they sighted the Mexican coast, having been in an open boat forty-two days. They were rescued by a Spanish family moving along the coast. One man refused to go with the Spaniards, and the others, too weak to use force and carry him, at last left him on the coast, and he was the first to reach his home in Rhode Island. The names of the crew are lost, except Levi Gates and Thomas Arnold, of East Greenwich.

Thomas A. and wife were brought up Quakers, and while the children were young, rigid attendance at the Quaker meeting was required of them. His wife died in 1860 or '61, and her funeral sermon was preached by Elizabeth Meader, the Quakeress, in the old Quaker meeting-house in East Greenwich. He joined the Masons, and his funeral, a few years later, was in their charge, Rev. S. W. Coggeshall, a Methodist minister, officiating. Children :

848. i. JOHN WICKES, b. 1804; d. 1872, in Warwick, R. I.
 ii. ALMY WEAVER, b. —; unmarried. Lived in East Greenwich, R. I., in 1885. Her life has been one of devotion to the welfare of her friends.
 iii. MARY, b. —; m. William B., son of Daniel and Eliza B. Howland. Had a child, who died in infancy. The mother died at the same time, and was buried in East Greenwich.
849. iv. ISAAC BARKER, b. 1811, in East Greenwich.
 v. PHEBE GREENE, b. —, in East Greenwich; m. David, son of John A. and Phebe P. Davis; no children. They lived in East Greenwich in 1885. Her life has been full of generous acts and kind deeds, springing from a tender, sympathetic heart and a self-sacrificing disposition.
 vi. RUTH GREENE, b. —, in East Greenwich; d. 1882; m. John C., son of Clark and Tabitha Brown. Had: 1, Thomas Clark, m. Emily Eldridge; 2, Mary, d. in infancy; 3, Fanny Greene, m. William Taylor, of England. She was of attractive personal appearance and manners.

552.

300. DANIEL,⁷ (*Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 1797, in East Greenwich, R. I.; m. in 1835, Abigail Susan Greene.* He lived for a time in Cen-

* Abigail Susan Greene, b. 1795, d. 6, 5, 1814, was the dau. of Capt. James Greene, b. at Centreville, R. I., 1755. He was a captain in the Revolutionary war. He m. 1st, 17, 11, 1782, Rebecca, dau. of Saunders Pitman, who d. 7, 7, 1806, aged 44; m. 2d, Mercy, dau. of Capt. William Waterman, of Warwick, R. I. He d. in Centreville, 14, 10, 1825, and Mercy d. 28, 2, 1851, aged 71. Capt. James Greene's dau. Mercy m. William Anthony, and they were the parents of Hon. Henry B. Anthony, who was for many years a U. S. senator from Rhode Island.

trevelle, R. I. He was a man highly esteemed, and brought no reproach upon the worthy line of four Daniels through whom he descended. Children:

- i. SARAH GREENE, b. 1836; d. 1878.
- 850. ii. DANIEL, b. 1838. Lived in 1885 at Hope, R. I., where he had a hotel and store.
- 851. iii. RICHARD GREENE, b. 19, 9, 1840.
- iv. MARY ARNOLD, b. 1843; m. 1863, Arthur Knight.
- v. ABBIE SUSAN, b. 1854; d. 1881; m. 1878, Arthur Knight, and had a daughter Madaline, b. 1881.

555.

311. GEORGE,⁷ (*Benjamin*,⁶ *Wanton*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 4, 1793, in Tiverton, R. I.; m. 4, 7, 1833, Sarah W. Crandal, who d. 26, 9, 1848. He always resided in Tiverton, near Stone Bridge (Howland's Ferry.) He was a prominent man in politics, and had the confidence of the public. He was for many years sheriff of the county, and was at one time a U. S. revenue officer. Children:

- 852. i. JOHN CRANDAL, b. 1834; m. 23, 11, 1862, Sarah Jane Nickerson. Had: 1, Sarah Wallace, b. 26, 10, 1863; 2, Jennie Eliza, b. 23, 12, 1865; 3, John Crandal, b. 8, 4, 1870.
- ii. MARY FRANCES, b. 1836; d. 1872; m. 1855. Had: 1, William A., b. 1856; 2, Susan E., b. 1858; 3, Sarah H., b. 1859; 4, Minnie E., b. 1861; 5, Ella T., b. 1863; 6, Mary E., b. 1870.
- 853. iii. GEORGE ALFRED, b. 1838; d. 1882; m. 1877, Almira Evans.
- 854. iv. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON, b. 1840; d. 1880; m. 1867, Hannah G. Hambly. Had: 1, Mary A.; 2, William H. H.; 3, Sarah C.; 4, Lillian G.

558.

314. STEPHEN,⁷ (*Isaac*,⁶ *Philip*,⁵ *Zoeth*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 28, 9, 1794, in Westport; m. 1st, 27, 6, 1819, Amy P. White, b. 9, 6, 1802, d. 12, 9, 1820; m. 2d, 4, 3, 1824, Meribah Cornell, b. 29, 12, 1801, d. 18, 8, 1841; m. 3d, 17, 5, 1842, Mary Cornell, b. 10, 4, 1799, d. 4, 1, 1881. The above, with the following children, were all

born in Westport, where Stephen and his wives died. Stephen was a prominent business man in his native town, where he was highly respected. He resided in Westport village. Children :

- i. HANNAH W., b. 14, 7, 1820; d. 4, 9, 1820.
855. ii. GEORGE W., b. 6, 4, 1825; d. 29, 12, 1825.
856. iii. ISAAC, b. 9, 10, 1827. .
857. iv. PELEG C., b. 29, 4, 1830.
858. v. CHARLES C., b. 26, 10, 1832.
- vi. AMY W., b. 28, 5, 1836; m. 3, 6, 1856, Charles H. Richmond. Had :
1, Charles H., b. 1, 10, 1862; 2, Mary Almy, b. 7, 8, 1864; 3, Fred-
eric Stephen, b. 27, 3, 1868. The family were living at one time at
Ann Arbor, Mich.
859. vii. PHILIP H., b. 18, 1, 1839; d. 15, 8, 1874; m. 28, 5, 1863, Avis Case, b.
22, 8, 1842, d. 6, 9, 1873. Had : 1, Lulu; 2, Lilly. Philip H. was
for a number of years an efficient clerk in the office of the collector
and treasurer of the city of New Bedford.
- viii. MERIBAH A., b. 16, 2, 1841; d. 1, 3, 1842.

566.

319. WILLIAM P.,⁷ (*Jethro*,⁶ *Prince*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 19, 6, 1821, at Westport; m. 2, 3, 1845, Ann M. Dyer, of Westport. Their children were all born at Westport Point, where the family was living in 1884. Children :

860. i. SAMUEL D., b. 5, 7, 1846.
- ii. REBECCA, b. 12, 11, 1851. Living at Westport Point in 1885.
- iii. LYDIA G., b. 19, 2, 1856; m. 12, 5, 1880, George Angell, of Fall River.
Has a daughter Florence, b. 20, 10, 1881.
861. iv. ALEXANDER S., b. 1, 2, 1861.
862. v. WILLIAM J., b. 12, 11, 1863. Living in Fall River in 1885.
863. vi. HENRY L., b. 13, 2, 1866.
864. vii. MARK P., b. 7, 4, 1871.

569.

323. JETHRO,⁷ (*John*,⁶ *Prince*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 1, 11, 1812, in Westport; m. Thirza, dau. of Josiah Sherman, of Dartmouth, b. 20, 12, 1812, d.

19, 1, 1866. He lived for a time in New Bedford, where he was a carpenter. In the Spring of 1868 he went to Providence, R. I., where he lived for a short time, and soon after that went west and took up a three-quarter section of government land under the preemption law, at Silver Creek, Merrick co., Neb. The family, who were all living there in 1884, owned a large tract of land, on which a prosperous place was growing up. They are engaged largely in cattle raising. Children :

- i. MELISSA ANN, b. 31, 12, 1834.
865. ii. JAMES IRVING, b. 21, 3, 1837; d. —. Was a retail grocer and peddler in New Bedford at one time.
866. iii. CHARLES BRADFORD, b. 20, 4, 1839; m. 29, 3, 1877, Lizzie M. Miller, of New London, Conn. They have a dau. Laura C., b. 9, 2, 1878. He was engaged nineteen years in the whale fishery from New Bedford, his last voyage as first officer of the *Osmanli*. Afterwards he was in the bee-hive roofing business in Providence, R. I., under the firm of Covington & Howland. In the Spring of 1884 he moved his family to Nebraska, and joined his father.
- iv. PHEBE ELIZABETH, b. 6, 8, 1841.
867. v. JOSIAH EDWARD, b. 16, 11, 1843; m. 10, 4, 1880, Lucy A. Thacher, of Galena, Ill. He served in the navy in the late war, first in the *Richmond*, then went to China in the *Shenandoah*, and returned home in the *Hartford*. He afterwards went with his sisters Hannah and Melissa, to join his father in Nebraska.
- vi. HANNAH THERESA, b. 29, 9, 1846.

578.

327. AMASA J.,⁷ (*Stephen*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 29, 6, 1827, in Galway, N. Y.; m. 1st, Mary L. Green, who d. 8th mo., 1857; m. 2d, Lydia Grosbeck. He was the head of the firm of Howland & Co., paper manufacturers, at Sandy Hill, N. Y., where he resided in 1885. Children :

- i. MARY LOUISE, b. —.

Children by second wife :

868. ii. JAMES E., b. 17, 3, 1861; m. 12, 12, 1883, at Fort Edward, N. Y., Jennie Ottman. He is with his father in the paper manufacturing business.
869. iii. FRED D., b. 17, 6, 1865.

579.

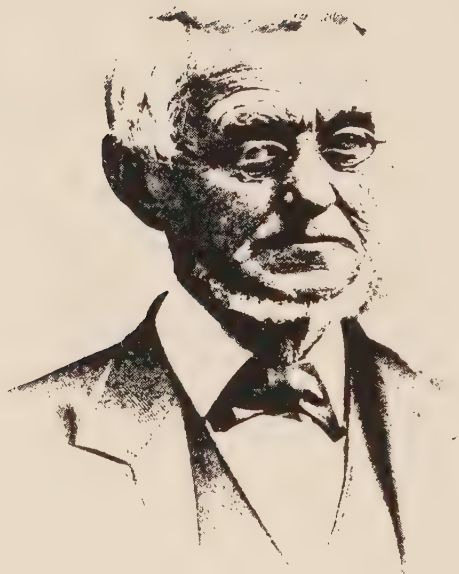
327. PHILIP M.,⁷ (*Stephen*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 5, 5, 1829, at Galway, N. Y.; m. 30, 11, 1853, at Greenville, Miss., Rachel A. Rix, b. 17, 10, 1820, in Royalton, Vt. She was the dau. of Ebenezer and Rhoda (Dewey) Rix, who were originally from Connecticut, and moved to Vermont about the time of the Revolutionary war. Previous to his marriage, Philip was in the insurance business in Chicago, Ill. In 1856 he and his wife moved to Brooklyn, N. Y., and he was for a number of years with Cyrus W. Field, in New York city. In 1866 he went west. Children:

870. i. GEORGE MONTGOMERY, b. 5, 1, 1855, in Royalton, Vt. He and his mother were living in St. Louis, Mo., in 1885.

ii. SUSIE, b. 4, 8, 1857. At two years of age she went to live with her aunt, Amanda Voce, and remained there until she married, in 1878, John H. De Graff, of Amsterdam, N. Y. Previous to her marriage, she taught school several years. Mr. De Graff is in the dry goods trade. They have no children.

582.

329. WILLIAM H.,⁷ (*Amos*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 16, 5, 1822, in Galway, N. Y.; m. 1st, 25, 9, 1848, at Weedsport, N. Y., Polly J. Moore, who d. at San Francisco, 10, 11, 1866; m. 2d, 16, 12, 1867, in San Francisco, Cal., Esther Travers. William H. commenced working in a woolen mill when but a lad, and at 16 began to learn the trade of a machinist. In 1850 he went to California, and returned to New York in 1851. In 1856 he went again to California, where he established an iron foundry, which he successfully conducted for ten years. He returned to New York in 1879, since which time he has been perfecting his inventions of machinery for washing gold and silver ores. In 1885 he was manufacturing this machinery in New York city, with a residence at Englewood, N. J. Children:



WILLIAM HOWLAND.

From Photo. by Wolfenstein, New Bedford.

ARTOTYPE BY E. BIERSTADT, NEW YORK.

- i. MARY F., b. 12, 5, 1853; m. 1871, John F. Hulme, who in 1885 was editor of the Daily Union, of Manchester, N. H., where they resided. Had: 1, Millie; 2, Mamie; 3, Joseph; 4, Annie; 5, Ida L.
871. ii. JOSEPH MOORE, b. 8, 11, 1858.
872. iii. FRANK HENRY, b. 15, 2, 1864.
- iv. LOUISA A., b. 20, 3, 1872.
- v. NELLIE R., b. 20, 4, 1874.
873. vi. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 20, 4, 1874.
- vii. MAUD, b. 11, 9, 1876.

589.

332. WILLIAM,⁷ (*William*,⁶ *Nicholas*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 11, 2, 1808, in Saratoga, N. Y.; m. 1st, 15, 6, 1840, Louisa Packard,* who was b. 28, 9, 1817, d. 4, 7, 1845; m. 2d, 2, 11, 1852, Mary Ann Potter,† b. 18, 8, 1815, d. 6, 4, 1882. His early days were spent on his father's farm, and from 12 to 18 years of age he attended the district schools, working in his father's hat factory winters. He subsequently attended an academy at White Creek, N. Y. He was then clerk for a time in Northumberland, Saratoga co., N. Y., and in 1832 came to Smith Mills, Dartmouth, where he was for a time clerk for John Cummings. Afterwards he was in a store in South Dartmouth. In 1836 he went a voyage as supercargo, for I. H. Bartlett, of New Bedford, to the Kennebec river, Maine, and afterwards commanded a coaster till he returned to Mr. Cummings in 1837, and went into company with him in 1842, in the general merchandise business, trading in dry goods, groceries, hardware, crockery, &c. Mr. Cummings also ran a saw-mill, grist-mill, etc., and Mr. Howland as-

* Gamaliel Packard, of Bridgewater, b. 24, 4, 1775; m. 9, 8, 1807, Susanna Joy, of Dartmouth, b. 9, 4, 1779. Had: 1, Abijah, b. 23, 6, 1808; 2, Abram, b. 15, 2, 1811; 3, Susan, b. 15, 4, 1813; 4, Louisa, b. 23, 9, 1817; m. 15, 6, 1840, William Howland; 5, Amy Ann, b. 16, 3, 1821; m. 31, 11, 1845, Reuben Howland (591.)

† William Potter, of Dartmouth, m. Anna Aikin. Had: 1, Ruth, b. 22, 2, 1814, m. James Almy; 2, Mary Ann, b. 18, 8, 1815, m. William Howland; 3, Ruby, b. 22, 3, 1817, m. Nicholas Tillinghast; 4, Thomas Thurston, b. 30, 12, 1818, m. 15, 5, 1869, Selina S. Crocker; 5, Stephen, b. 4, 3, 1821; 6, Jacob, b. 6, 11, 1822; 7, Chloe E., b. 23, 9, 1824; 8, Elizabeth, b. 10, 7, 1826; 9, William James, b. 1, 2, 1829, m. Elizabeth C. Babcock. William J. Potter was ordained pastor of the First Congregational (Unitarian) society, New Bedford, 28, 12, 1859, and remained there 1885, the longest settled preacher in the city with one exception.

sumed a very large share of the care and oversight of all the above. He remained there twenty-five years, and then moved to the William Potter homestead, the former home of his wife, a mile northwest of Smith Mills, where he has since resided. He has one of the best farms in that locality, which has greatly improved under his management. He is deeply interested in all matters pertaining to the tilling of the soil, is a progressive, successful agriculturist, and is held by the community in high esteem. Children :

- i. MARIA PACKARD, b. 4, 6, 1842. She graduated from the state normal school in Bridgewater in 1860, and afterwards taught school several terms in New England and the West. Since 1882 she has had charge of the home.

874. ii. THOMAS SMITH, b. 13, 2, 1844.

590.

332. SMITH,⁷ (*William*,⁶ *Nicholas*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 12, 9, 1809; m. 29, 5, 1842, in Cass co., Mich., Julia Winegar. He emigrated from Saratoga, N. Y., to Elkhart, Ind., where he engaged in farming during his life. He was in poor health the last year of his life, and went for the benefit of it overland to California, in 1861, returning by the Isthmus of Panama. He died of consumption the following year. Children :

- i. ALICE L., b. 30, 11, 1844. Living in Elkhart, Ind., in 1885.

875. ii. WILLIAM S., b. 8, 4, 1850; m. 7, 8, 1877, Carrie, dau. of Benjamin L. Davenport, of Elkhart, Ind. Was residing, in 1884, at Denver, Col., where he was in the wholesale hat, cap, and millinery business, under the firm of W. S. Howland & Co., which previous to 1880 was Weber, Howland & Co.

876. iii. EDWARD P., b. 17, 6, 1854; m. 1876, Rose McBride. Was a farmer in Indiana in 1885.

- iv. HARRIET E., b. 8, 4, 1859; m. 15, 5, 1878, Jacob C. Lane. Lived at Elkhart, Ind., in 1885.

597.

335. Capt. JEREMY,⁷ (*George*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 30, 12, 1778, at Sugar Hill, N.

H. ; m. Martha Jillson, b. 15, 8, 1778, in New Hampshire, d. 9, 9, 1847. She had a brother Stephen, who moved to Cumberland, R. I. Jeremy was a prominent citizen, being much in public life. He commanded a company of the state militia. The children were all born in Lisbon, N. H., and part of them were living in 1884, namely : Silas, aged 71 ; Hosea, aged 69 ; Simon, aged 67 ; Charles, aged 65 ; Washington W., aged 63. Children :

- 877. i. RUSSELL, b. 22, 11, 1799 ; d. 17, 2, 1861, at Franconia, N. H. ; m. Larena Spooner. Had : 1, Martha ; 2, Oliver C. ; 3, Moses R. ; 4, Harriet ; 5, Sabrina.
- 878. ii. JOHN, b. 19, 3, 1801 ; d. 25, 7, 1819, at Sugar Hill, N. H.
- 879. iii. GEORGE, b. 19, 4, 1803 ; d. 16, 11, 1835, at Franconia, N. H.
- 880. iv. JEREMY, b. 30, 3, 1805.
 - v. ADELIA, b. 9, 4, 1807 ; d. 20, 2, 1884.
- 881. vi. MOSES N., b. 18, 12, 1808 ; m. in South America. He was a whaleman in early life, sailing for some of the Howlands of New Bedford.
- 882. vii. ROYAL B., b. 12, 1, 1811 ; d. 11, 3, 1813, at Sugar Hill, N. H.
- 883. viii. SILAS, b. 31, 12, 1812.
- 884. ix. HOSEA, b. 12, 6, 1815.
- 885. x. SIMON B., b. 19, 5, 1817 ; m. Phebe N. Page.
- 886. xi. CHARLES W., b. 15, 2, 1819 ; m. Mary Smith. Had : 1, Mary ; 2, Prudence ; 3, Porter ; 4, Ella ; 5, Jennie ; 6, Isabel ; 7, Lizzie ; 8, Lafayette ; 9, Katie. He lived in Whitefield, N. H., in 1885.
- 887. xii. WASHINGTON W., b. 6, 5, 1821 ; m. 2d, Laura White. He has a son Herbert by his first wife. Washington is a carpenter, and lives at Littleton, N. H.
- xiii. SABBINA, b. 18, 10, 1823 ; d. 11, 5, 1841, at Sugar Hill, N. H. ; m. — Bowles.

600.

335. DANIEL,⁷ (*George*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born at Sugar Hill, N. H. ; m. Elizabeth Stone. They lived for a time at East Landaff, Grafton co., N. H., where he died at the age of 93, and she at the age of 81. Children, perhaps not in order of birth :

- 888. i. MOSES, b. —. Was a farmer.
- 889. ii. WILLIAM, b. —. Was a farmer in Michigan.
- 890. iii. HORACE, b. —. Was a whaleman.
- 891. iv. CHARLES, b. — ; m. Caroline Eaton, of Providence, R. I., and had a son Charles, b. 2, 1, 1843, in New York city. Charles, Jr., m. Kate

Figel, of Staten Island, N. Y., and had: 1, William, b. 7, 6, 1860 (was a railroad advertising agent in New York city in 1884); 2, Florence, b. 4, 9, 1868; 3, Charles, b. 21, 11, 1879. Charles, Sr., was the inventor of a patent bell annunciator for steamers and dwellings.

604.

339. SOLOMON,⁷ (*Solomon*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 4, 1804, in Dutchess co., N. Y.; m. Belinda Davis, b. 16, 10, 1810, in Washington, N. Y., where she died 2, 8, 1876. He has been a successful farmer and respected citizen. He was living on the old homestead in 1885. They were members of the Hicksite faction of Friends. Children:

892. i. ELIAS HICKS, b. 16, 5, 1836. He was a school teacher and farmer.

He enlisted in the early days of the war, and d. in Baltimore, 4, 9, 1867.

893. ii. MORTON S., b. 27, 12, 1837. He is a brassfounder, is married, and has three children.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. 2, 8, 1839. She is a school teacher, living with her father.

iv. PHEBE H., b. 3, 7, 1841; d. 27, 4, 1871; m. 9th mo., 1868, George Davis. Left one son.

894. v. CHARLES H., b. 1, 9, 1846; d. 4, 9, 1873. He was a machinist.

610.

351. JOHN W.,⁷ (*Rodolphus*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Dartmouth; m. 9, 6, 1868, Cornelia Slocum, of Dartmouth, where they have always lived. He was born on the old homestead, which he owns, and which has been in the Howland family one hundred and fifty years. He is a farmer; has been actively interested in town affairs; was chosen town clerk in 1868, which office he held for three successive years. Children (all born in Dartmouth):

895. i. WILLIAM R., b. 14, 6, 1869.

896. ii. RODOLPHUS W., b. 3, 11, 1870.

iii. ELIZABETH S., b. 10, 1, 1872.

iv. MARGARET E., b. 20, 12, 1874.

v. AMY S., b. 5, 4, 1879.

616.

359. WILLIAM,⁷ (*Slocum*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 5, 11, 1823, at Sherwood, N. Y.; m. 22, 4, 1853, Hannah M. Letchworth, of Auburn, N. Y. William has always resided in Sherwood, where he was associated in mercantile business with his father from the time he was 22 until his father's death. He has continued the business, and was carrying it on in 1885. He has been justice of the peace for twenty-five years; was a member of the state legislature from Cayuga co., N. Y., in 1883-84; and has held other prominent positions. Children:

897. i. CLARENCE, b. 10, 5, 1854; d. 27, 5, 1858.

898. ii. EUGENE, b. 1, 11, 1855; d. 3, 6, 1858.

899. iii. FREDERICK, b. 3, 11, 1857; d. 2, 6, 1858.

iv. ISABELLE, b. 21, 5, 1859.

900. v. HUBERT S., b. 30, 9, 1863.

617.

359. BENJAMIN,⁷ (*Slocum*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 25, 3, 1832, in Sherwood, N. Y.; m. 27, 1, 1858, Louise Powell,* in Friends' meeting. He graduated at Union college. He was engaged in woolen manufacturing at Auburn, N. Y., and subsequently in Catskill, N. Y., where he died. He was fatally injured by the fall of a stick of timber at the Harris Manufacturing Co., of which he was secretary and treasurer. The resolutions of the board of directors of this corporation contained the following:

Resolved, That in the life and work of Benjamin Howland we have an example worthy of all emulation. He was a man of the strictest integrity, diligent and painstaking in the performance of every trust, and of every duty which devolved upon him in the extensive business which employed all his time, and of which he was the chief and controlling mind. He was at all times affable and courteous, and of a cheerful temper, so that to be associated with him was to love him and honor him.

*She is a descendant of John Powell (Welsh descent) and Elizabeth Kipp (Holland Dutch.) They had a son Nathaniel P., who m. Lydia Spencer, and had a son John. John m. Ann Floyd, dau. of Zaccheus and Mary Hawkins Hill, and had Louise, who m. Benjamin Howland.

Children :

- i. AGNES, b. 25, 3, 1859. A student in Smith college, Northampton, Mass.
- 901. ii. CLARENCE, b. 29, 4, 1861. A graduate of Dartmouth college, class of '84.
- iii. EDITH, b. 29, 3, 1863. In Vassar college, class of '86.
- iv. ANN, b. 29, 9, 1865; d. 10, 7, 1872.
- v. BLANCHE, b. 17, 7, 1867.
- 902. vi. B. SLOCUM, b. 15, 5, 1870.
- vii. ETHEL, b. 1877; d. 1880.

623.

368. ABRAHAM,⁷ (*John*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 17, 6, 1828; m. 1st, 25, 7, 1852, Caroline M. Vaughan; m. 2d, 15, 8, 1872, Lucy A. Morse.
Children :

- i. EMMAGENE VAUGHAN, b. 6, 5, 1854; d. 7th mo., 1868.
- 903. ii. WALTER DANIEL, b. 25, 6, 1859; m. 24, 1, 1882, Minnie Barrington, and had Herbert Vaughan, b. 29, 1, 1883.
- 904. iii. CLARENCE HERBERT, b. 20, 1, 1862.
- 905. iv. EDWARD DANFORTH, b. 21, 10, 1865.

633.

374. ALBERT,⁷ (*Asa*,⁶ *Perez*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 15, 11, 1847; m. 3, 3, 1872, Cordelia M. Gray, of East Boston. He enlisted when but 15 years old, in the 1st Mass. Heavy Artillery, and did good service around Richmond in the war. Since the war his time has been employed in a shoe factory at Brockton, where he was living in 1885. Children :

- 906. i. GRACE ETHELLYN, b. —.
- ii. MYRTIE ARNOLD, b. —.
- 907. iii. CARLETON BRADFORD, b. —. He received his middle name from the place of his birth, which was in the old Governor Bradford house in Plymouth. It was two hundred years old the winter Carleton Bradford was born.

634.

377. PAUL,⁷ (*Joseph*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *John*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 10, 5, 1794, in East Douglas. He

lived in his youth with his father on the farm, and of him learned the trade of carpenter, joiner, and millwright. When they had no work at their trade, they labored on the farm, and made large quantities of charcoal, which they marketed in Boston, Providence, and Worcester. He early had an inclination to seek a home in the West, and soon after the close of the war of 1812 he started for that section, possessed of but twenty-five cents and no public school education, but an abundance of common-sense, good judgment, and courage. He traveled on foot to Batavia, N. Y., where he worked a while at his trade, living with his brother-in-law, Enos Cook. In 1821 he settled on a tract of 133 acres, in Pierpont, Ashtabula co., Ohio. On this he erected a house, and in 1829 married Deidamia, dau. of Capt. Menoah Ellis, formerly of Cape Cod. On this farm he erected a saw-mill, which he ran in connection with his farming. He was one of the leading men in that township, and held the office of justice of the peace there, by election, for fifteen years. Children :

908. i. W. PERRY, b. 7, 10, 1832.

ii. LUCINA A., b. 4, 1, 1835. Her mother died when she was but five years old, and as her father did not remarry, the responsibilities of the home were taken up by her at an early age. She acquired a good education, and after her father's death taught school for a number of years. In 1885 she was in the dressmaking business in Philadelphia. She has been a consistent member of the Free Baptist church for 20 years.

909. iii. JOSEPH M., b. 9th mo., 1837, in Pierpont, Ohio; m. 1858, Margaret Waterman, in his native town, and had: 1, Benton Luther; 2, Lucina Jennie; 3, Burton. He lived on the old homestead until the death of his father, when he came into possession of it. Here he continued to live till 1866, when he sold the old place and moved with his family to Villisca, Iowa.

636.

378. CRAWFORD,⁷ (*James*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *John*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born in Douglas, where he lived for many years. He married Mary L. Lucas, who was living in Providence, R. I., in 1884. Children :

- i. SARAH, b. 1822; m. Aaron White. They had: 1. Andrew Jackson, who served in the war of the Rebellion in the 1st R. I. Vols., was wounded at the battle of Bull Run, was captured by the enemy, and died in Libby Prison. 2. John C.; m. 1st, Rebecca Seymour; m. 2d, Laura Hildebrand, and had: 1, Cora F.; 2, Edward L.; 3, Claude M. 3. Sarah J.; m. George L. Vibbert, and had: 1, Arthur; 2, Leon. 4. James B. 5. Charles. 6. Lewis Bellamy; m. Lucinda Slocum, and had Sarah E. 7. Charles H.; m. Mary E. White, and had Edward.
910. ii. OLNEY, b. 1825; m. Eliza McKinstry. Had: 1. Eugene Gifford, who m. Lydia Whipple, of Woonsocket, R. I., and had son Olney Whipple. 2. Samuel Angelo, b. 1852; m. 27, 8, 1876, Almira Getchell, of Maine, b. 1850, and had: 1, Ralph C., b. 1879; 2, Carl B. In 1885, Samuel Angelo was salesman in a furniture warehouse in Providence, R. I.
911. iii. ANGELO, b. 1831; m. Harriet Goodell. Had: 1, William Olney (in business in Chester, Penn., in 1885); 2, James Angelo; 3, Frederick C.; 4, Rose A. G., m. Elbram Taylor; 5, Edna S.; 6, Angeline T., m. Willis Farmer. Angelo was superintendent of a factory at White Rock, R. I., in 1885.
912. iv. WILLIAM C., b. 1838; m. 24, 9, 1854, Sarah J. Coombs, and had Frank L., b. 25, 9, 1855, m. 1st, Kate Hopkins, m. 2d — Hopkins. William C. m. 2d, Emma Healy, and had dau. Sarah F. He served in the war of the rebellion, and in 1885 was superintendent of a large cabinet manufactory in London, England.

644.

380. HENRY H.,⁷ (*Banister*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *John*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 30, 4, 1807, in Rutland, Vt. He went with his parents to Orleans co., N. Y., in infancy. In the latter part of his life he owned a farm near Flint, Mich., on which he lived. In 1885 he was living in Flint, at the age of 77. His children were all exceedingly well educated at the Flint high school. He m. 1st, — Sprague, who had three children; m. 2d, Esther Tiffin. He has been extensively engaged in stock raising. Children, perhaps not in order of birth:

913. i. ARETUS H., b. —; m. 4th mo., 1881, — Frost, and has a dau. Inez. He is a farmer.
914. ii. JOHN C., b. about 1847, in Mundy, near Flint, Mich. He graduated as B. A. at the University of Michigan in 1870, and received the degree of M. A. in 1873. He studied law, and has practised it in the state of Michigan since 1874. He was clerk of the House of Representatives of Michigan in 1871-2, clerk of the supreme court in 1873, and was at one time in the employ of the U. S. government in the west.

- He m. 5th mo., 1881, Beatrice A. Thorpe, of Macon, Ga., and in 1885 resided in Detroit, Mich. No children.
915. iii. GEORGE W., b. —. He is a physician and surgeon of good standing and excellent practice in Flint, Mich. He graduated at the University of Michigan in 1870. He is surgeon to the Detroit & Grand Trunk railroad; is unmarried.
- iv. MARY, b. —; m. 1864, J. J. Curtis. Has one child.
916. v. BARNABAS S., b. —; d. —, of consumption, aged 25.
917. vi. HARTLEY H., b. —; d. —, of consumption, aged 19.
918. vii. FRANKLIN B., b. —; d. 16, 6, 1862, aged 23. He was a member of the 8th Mich. Vols., and was killed at the battle of James Island.
919. viii. WILLARD F., b. —; d. 9, 12, 1876. Was killed while conductor on the Detroit & Milwaukee railroad.

645.

380. ARETUS H.,⁷ (*Banister*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *John*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born about 1819, in Orleans co., N. Y.; m. Elizabeth Allen. He lived for many years in Portland, Mich., where his wife died, her death being attributed to a shock, caused, it is said, by the enlisting of two sons in the war. The family subsequently moved to Charlotte, Mich. Aretus' address now is Sebewa Corners, Mich. He has been extensively engaged in stock raising, in connection with farming. Children:

920. i. BENJAMIN FRANKLYN, b. —; m., and lives in Florida. He enlisted in the war of 1861-65, in the 1st Ind. Co. Mich. sharpshooters, which was with the 1st brigade, 1st division, 9th army corps. He engaged in the lumber business after the war, in Milford, Mich., under the firm of Larkin & Howland, and afterwards in the same business alone, having yards, mills, stores, &c., at Milford, Brighton, and Plymouth, Mich. In 1884 he was in the same business, living at Appalachicola, Fla. He has been burned out twice. He is an excellent business man, full of perseverance and courage.
921. ii. HENRY H., b. —; d. 27, 9, 1864. He served in the war in the company with his brother Benjamin Franklyn, and died at Petersburg, Va., aged 17.
- iii. MARY A., b. 1, 1, 1846; m. George R. Gibbs, a blacksmith and carriage manufacturer at Carson City, Mich. Had: 1, Frank H.; 2, Mabel G.; 3, Ruby; 4, May; 5, Marion; 6, George; 7, Mamie.
- iv. JENNIE E., b. —; m. John Thornhill, and lived at Milford, Mich., in 1884.
922. v. ARETUS B., b. 11, 3, 1854, in Grand Ledge, Eaton co., Mich. His father's family moved to Sebewa, Mich., when he was about two years old, and some five years later they moved to Portland, Mich. He was

educated in the public schools and Bryant & Stratton's commercial college. In 1871-72 he kept books for Larkin & Howland, at Milford, Mich. He was at one time in the lumber business at Chicago, Ill., and in 1885 was living in Minneapolis, Minn. He m. 1879, Maria L. De Golier, and had one child, b. 27, 10, 1880, d. 21, 5, 1881, and buried at Hudson, Mich.

648.

384. JOHN,⁷ (*Ebenczer*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 30, 1, 1792, at Lyndon, Vt.; m. 1815, Eunice Eggleston, b. 31, 8, 1791, d. 5, 6, 1865. Children:

- i. ELVIRA S., b. 29, 5, 1817; d. 23, 6, 1852; m. 17, 12, 1837, Barney Thurber, and had a son Ira H., b. 1839.
- 923. ii. EBER D., b. 27, 4, 1820; d. 1, 6, 1849; m. 24, 11, 1847, Fanny Taggard.
- iii. MARY L., b. 17, 6, 1823; m. 22, 12, 1868, Ellis M. Coe. Lived in Burke, Vt., in 1884. No children.
- 924. iv. ABNER F., b. 25, 7, 1830; m. 26, 1, 1869, Amanda M. Fisher. No children. He owned and lived on the old homestead at Lyndon, in 1884.
- 925. v. JOHN A., b. 18, 9, 1834; d. 30, 5, 1869.

651.

387. Capt. WILBER,⁷ (*Abner*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 6, 2, 1803; m. 15, 5, 1827, Augusta, dau. of Taylor Marsh, of Spencer, b. 4, 2, 1805, d. 4, 6, 1879. He settled in Spencer, was a carpenter, and held a captain's commission in the state militia. Wilber was the first to make "Shaker bonnets" from split palm leaf. He lived for several years in Worcester, then returned to Spencer and settled on a farm. He and his wife lived together over half a century. Both were members of the M. E. church. He dropped dead, 23, 2, 1881, while at the burning of a neighbor's buildings in Spencer. Children:

- i. LYDIA A., b. 23, 4, 1828; d. 11, 5, 1858; m. 10, 1, 1849, Dwight D. Draper, who d. 7 mo., 1864. She was on a vessel that was cast away on Lake Erie, on a passage from Cleveland, Ohio, to Buffalo, N. Y., and was drowned.
- ii. CHARLOTTE E., b. 30, 5, 1831; m. 3, 4, 1856, J. A. Maynard, of Worcester, who d. 22, 6, 1870. Had: 1, Eliza; 2, John W., d. 22, 4, 1883 (drowned at Grand Forks, Dak.)

- iii. MARY A., b. 15, 7, 1832; m. 29, 4, 1859, Dexter Page, of Worcester.
Had son Willie E., who died 14, 7, 1864.
- 926. iv. WILLIAM E., b. 23, 9, 1833; d. 26, 8, 1835.
- v. ADELINE M., b. 23, 6, 1835; d. 2, 1, 1838.
- 927. vi. JOHN B., b. 19, 12, 1836; d. 11th mo., 1838.
- 928. vii. JOHN T., b. 29, 6, 1839, in Spencer; m. Mary A. Daniels. Had: 1, Edwin Wilbur, b. 4, 10, 1872, in Worcester; 2, Albert Taylor, b. 19, 2, 1874, in Oxford; 3, John William, b. 24, 9, 1876, in Oxford. John T. learned a carpenter's trade at the age of 15, and in 1885 was foreman for contractors and builders in Worcester.
- 929. viii. EDWIN A., b. 23, 6, 1842; d. 27, 12, 1847.
- ix. RUTH A., b. 15, 4, 1844; d. 24, 9, 1871.
- 930. x. MILTON, b. 13, 4, 1848; d. 4th mo., 1848.

656.

388. JOHN,⁷ (*James*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 10, 9, 1802; m. 1st, Polly, dau. of Levi Adams, of Brookfield, b. 5, 9, 1804, d. 24, 6, 1844; m. 2d, 2, 4, 1845, Mrs. Maria Carpenter, who d. 17, 2, 1883, in Providence, R. I. Their children were all born in Spencer. John was educated at Leicester academy, and taught school for a number of years. He held the office of selectman in Spencer. After working a farm for a few years he moved to Worcester, where he and his sons worked a foundry. He died there, and was buried in Brookfield. Children:

- 931. i. JAMES M., b. 9, 4, 1825; d. 13, 12, 1880; m. 25, 2, 1851, Maria Brown, b. 5, 9, 1832, d. 2, 11, 1879. Had: 1. John, b. 27, 2, 1856; m. 27, 2, 1880, Mary A. Stopp, b. 24, 12, 1857, and had James L., b. 19, 9, 1881. 2 and 3, Emma M. and Mary M., (twins,) b. 23, 8, 1868; Mary M. d. 24, 9, 1868. James M. served in the late war, in the 9th Mass. battery, L. A. His trade was that of a carpenter, and he did the most intricate work, such as building winding stairs, &c. He worked in Philadelphia on the Centennial buildings for a long time. His home was at Malden or Charlestown for a great many years.
- 932. ii. JOHN, b. 17, 3, 1828; m. 27, 3, 1851, Harriet K. Woodcock, of Worcester, b. 1, 3, 1834. Had: 1, Mary L., b. 29, 6, 1852; 2, Emogene B., b. 15, 12, 1856.
- 933. iii. LEVI A., b. 27, 10, 1830; d. 19, 6, 1863, in Brookfield; m. 24, 5, 1859, Mary M. Eagar, b. 16, 7, 1833. He was in the tin and sheet-iron ware business in Brookfield.
- 934. iv. ALONZO B., b. 24, 2, 1833; m. 15, 9, 1857, Hannah B. Orne, b. 24, 11, 1840, and has a dau. Abbie Ethel, b. 23, 11, 1875.

935. v. ABIAH, b. 24, 11, 1837; m. 17, 4, 1856, James Wheeler, b. 21, 8, 1833. Had: 1, Walter W., b. 2, 1, 1858; 2, Flora M., b. 23, 2, 1861; 3, Fannie M., b. 5, 11, 1863; 4, Mary W., b. 26, 4, 1867; 5, Clarence E. H., b. 18, 1, 1870; 6, James A., b. 29, 11, 1873; 7, Laura A., b. 26, 4, 1877. All the children were born in Millbury.
-

662.

388. ABNER,⁷ (*James*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 23, 8, 1818, in Brookfield; m. 1st, 1, 5, 1845, Martha A., dau. of Capt. Elijah and Elizabeth (Garfield) Kittridge, of Spencer, b. 26, 12, 1824, d. 12, 11, 1881; m. 2d, 19, 7, 1882, Mrs. Rebecca D. Manson, b. 29, 3, 1832. Mrs. Kittridge was a second cousin of President Garfield's father. Abner lived on the old homestead in Brookfield, where he was engaged in farming, and with his brother James in the manufacture of brick, until 1852, when he moved to the adjoining farm in Spencer. Here he lived till 1881, when he sold the farm to his son E. Harris, retired from business, and settled on a small place in Spencer. He formerly dealt quite largely in young horses procured from northern Vermont, and had extensive practice as a veterinary surgeon. Children:

936. i. E. HARRIS, b. 8, 2, 1846.
 937. ii. LUCIUS H., b. 26, 1, 1848; m. 1, 9, 1874, Clara Pope, b. 24, 4, 1857, in Oxford. Had: 1, Charles A., b. 16, 8, 1877; 2, Clarence J., b. 9, 2, 1881; 3, Ethel M., b. 29, 4, 1883; all born in Oxford.
 iii. SARAH J., b. 26, 6, 1850; m. 18, 12, 1867, William A. Bemis, b. 31, 1, 1829, in Lyndon, Vt. Had: 1, Addison L., b. 7, 10, 1870, in Spencer; 2, Fred W., b. 11, 11, 1880, in Worcester, d. 20, 8, 1881.
 iv. ALMIRA E., b. 4, 6, 1860; m. 28, 2, 1883, Charles P. Leavitt, b. 9, 11, 1853, in Foxborough.
-

663.

391. PARDON,⁷ (*Noble*,⁶ *Rufus*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 24, 12, 1802, in Freetown; m. 1st, 24, 12, 1828, Philena Pendell, of Lisle, N. Y., who died 27, 9, 1856, aged 48; m. 2d, 1, 8, 1857, Mrs. Miriam B. Jones,

of Franklin, Delaware co., N. Y., who in 1885 was living in Lisle. At six years of age Pardon went with his father's family to Lisle, where he always lived, and died. The journey there was made with a yoke of oxen and farm wagon, and of course was very slow and tedious. The old homestead, which is still in the family, is situated on the hill near Centre Lisle cemetery. The wilderness was full of game, which afforded some compensation to the boys for the loss of their old home. After their marriage, by industry and frugality, Pardon and Philena soon had a comfortable home and nice farm, situated about a mile from the village of Lisle, on Dudley Creek. Pardon was for many years engaged in lumbering, hauling the lumber over the hills to Philadelphia. He was an extensive cattle dealer, buying through the country and driving them to Easton, Penn. Children:

- 938. i. HARVEY N., b. 23, 4, 1831; m. Lucy, dau. of Sullivan Howland. Had: 1, Sullivan P.; 2, Lena B.; both died in infancy. He is in the iron and lumber business at Auburn, N. Y.
- 939. ii. HORACE O., b. 18, 3, 1836; m. Permelia, dau. of Sullivan Howland. Had: 1, Eva S., b. 23, 3, 1856; 2, Clinton S., d. in infancy; 3, Clarence H., b. 24, 12, 1876. Lived on the old homestead in 1885.
- 940. iii. THOMPSON P., b. 8, 10, 1839; m. Celia, dau. of Peter —. Had: 1, Mabel L., b. 4, 2, 1877; 2, Royal P., b. 22, 9, 1878. He was in the lumber and grocery business in Centre Lisle in 1885.
- iv. MARY A., b. 14, 9; 1844; m. Elisha Briggs. Had: 1, Dean H., b. 22, 11, 1866; 2, Herbert L., b. 27, 9, 1869; 3, Mabel E., b. 14, 2, 1877. They lived in Wallawalla, Washington Ter., in 1885.
- v. EUNICE T., b. 23, 12, 1846; m. Le Roy H. Smith. Had: 1, Louis P., b. 14, 5, 1871; 2, Lena E., b. 24, 3, 1875; 3, Claude, b. 2, 3, 1880. He was engaged in the lumber, and gun manufacturing business, in Centre Lisle, N. Y., in 1885.

679.

394. JAMES B.,⁷ (*Eseck*,⁶ *Eseck*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 28, 2, 1828, in Barre, Vt.; m. 29, 9, 1853, in Framingham, Matilda Ingraham, b. 21, 1, 1833, in Kidderminster, England. He acquired a good education, and early chose the profession of civil engineer. He came

to Massachusetts in 1850, since which date he has lived in this state. He was in Hanson in 1885. Children :

- i. LAURA E., b. 4, 4, 1856, in Framingham; d. 4, 4, 1861, in Boston.
- ii. ELLA A., b. 28, 3, 1858, in Framingham; d. 31, 3, 1861, in Boston.

694.

410. Prof. JOHN H.,⁷ (*Daniel R.*,⁶ *Seth*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 1, 1818; m. 1st mo., 1841, Isabel Short. Her mother was a Hasbrouck, of Huguenot descent, possessed of strong religious proclivities, of which her daughter Isabel claimed a very liberal share, and which, in the training of her numerous family, she generously inculcated, as plainly appears in the lives and principles of her living children, now grown to maturity. The first nineteen years of the life of John H. were spent on the farm in Delaware co., N. Y., where he labored faithfully the most of this time, except a few weeks in the year, during which he attended the district school, which in those days was thought to be tolerably good, but at the present would scarcely be tolerated. His ambition was to teach school, and at the age of 17 he turned away from this poor apology for a school, and found instruction elsewhere more congenial to his needs. At the age of 19 he accepted the charge of a school in Walton, N. Y., receiving for his services the very liberal sum, for those days, of \$9 per month, and the privilege of "boarding 'round." Having resolved that teaching should be his life-work, and not willing to be thwarted in his ambitious design, he entered the Delhi academy, N. Y., from which he graduated in 1839, and from 1840 to 1882 spent his time and labor in the schoolroom, with marked success. They have reared a large and interesting family, but, as will be observed, "the reaper" has entered it many times. He was living in Hoboken, N. J., in 1885. Children :

- 941. i. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. 27, 10, 1841; d. 11, 11, 1841.
- ii. ANN AUGUSTA, b. 27, 10, 1842; m. 25, 10, 1865, Capt. Thomas Smith.

- iii. ALICE ROBERTA, b. 1, 5, 1844; m. 28, 12, 1863, J. H. Dubois, for many years superintendent of the Delaware & Hudson Coal Co.
- iv. ALMENA FRANCES, b. 10, 1, 1846; m. 8, 5, 1866, C. D. Roosa, of Kingston, N. Y.
- 942. v. JOHN EDWIN, b. 19, 9, 1848.
- 943. vi. JOSEPH ROLLIN, b. 1, 9, 1850; d. 6, 11, 1850.
- vii. MARY ALLIENE, b. 8, 1, 1852; m. 21, 4, 1880, Charles F. Earle, formerly in the drug business, but of late years in the employ of the Hoboken Ferry Co.
- 944. viii. EZRA ADDISON, b. 29, 12, 1853; d. 13, 11, 1858.
- ix. FLORENCE ISABEL, b. 13, 6, 1856; d. 24, 12, 1857.
- x. HATTIE EZETTA, b. 12, 7, 1858; d. 10, 8, 1859.
- 945. xi. WARD BEECHER, b. 8, 5, 1860; m. 6, 9, 1882, Martha W. Ball, sister of the wife of his brother John E. He is with his brother in business in Chicago.
- 946. xii. EDWARD LEE, b. 17, 8, 1862; d. 3, 2, 1881. He was a young man of more than usual promise, possessing genius, artistic tastes, and social qualities far above the average.
- xiii. LILLIUS MABEL, b. 17, 9, 1864.

696.

410. Dr. CHARLES A.,⁷ (*Daniel R.*,⁶ *Seth*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 15, 10, 1823, in Hamden, Delaware co., N. Y.; m. 6th mo., 1855, Margaret Reed Thompson, b. 2, 3, 1822. In his earlier years he struggled hard to prepare himself for the medical profession. Being without means, he resorted to teaching to secure the funds necessary for medical books, lectures, &c., and being brave and persevering, finally succeeded in accomplishing what he had undertaken. He graduated at Ann Arbor university in 1854, settled in Pennsylvania, where he pursued his chosen profession until 1882, when he moved to Kansas, and in 1885 was acting successfully in the double capacity of physician and farmer. Children:

- i. SARAH JANE, b. 8, 10, 1855; m. 1880, J. L. Vosburg, of Dubois, Penn.
- 947. ii. WILLIAM THOMPSON, b. 8th mo., 1857.
- iii. ROSABELLA H., b. 7, 8, 1859.
- 948. iv. DANIEL RUSSELL, b. 1, 1, 1862.
- v. MARY McLEAN, b. 22, 6, 1866.
- 949. vi. CHARLES WYLIE, b. 1, 8, 1874.

697.

410. Rev. GEORGE W.,⁷ (*Daniel R.*,⁶ *Seth*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) b. 2, 2, 1826, in Hamden, Delaware co., N. Y.; m. 1st, 1850, Betsey Ann Robinson, who died in 1863; m. 2d, 6, 4, 1864, Maria J. Newcomb. He acquired a good education, early embraced the Christian faith, joined the M. E. church, and chose the Christian ministry for his profession, following in the footsteps of his revered father. He has been a highly esteemed and successful pastor. In 1884 he was with a church at East Charleston, Penn. Children:

i. DELIA MARIA, b. —; m. 22, 10, 1879, V. D. McAllister.

Children by second wife:

ii. SARAH LOUISA, b. 1865; d. 1870.

950. iii. FRANKLIN N., b. 1874.

iv. MARY L., b. 1877.

699.

413. MICHAEL,⁷ (*James*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born about 1785, at Long Branch, N. J.; m. 4, 3, 1840, Meribah Williams. They settled in Farmingdale, Howell township, N. J., where he had been living several years, and where their children were born. He was for about forty years a merchant in his native county, part of the time at Long Branch, a part at Shark River, and part at Farmingdale, formerly called Squankum. The last fifteen years of his life were spent in farming at the last named place. He was a stanch Methodist, and an active worker and giver in every public and benevolent work. He died full of years, leaving behind for his family a good name, well known all over the county of Monmouth. His widow and children moved to New Haven, Conn., in the Spring of 1869. Children:

951. i. ELIHU, b. 2, 3, 1841; m. 1862, Emma J. Allen, and had a dau. Norma, b. 24, 8, 1863. He is a plumber, having learned his trade with Hubbard & Williams, in New York city, and afterwards became a partner

with them in New Haven, Conn., where he lived from 1868 to 1884, when he moved to New York city.

952. ii. JAMES W., b. 17, 2, 1843; m. 9, 9, 1875, Emma L. French, of New Haven, Conn., b. 27, 1, 1852. He is a joiner and builder by trade, and in 1885 resided in New Haven, Conn. No children.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 15, 4, 1845; d. 17, 4, 1845.
953. iv. ASBURY, b. 7, 5, 1848; m. 1872, Adella Camp, of New Haven, Conn., and died there, 16, 12, 1874. No children.
954. v. CHARLES HUBBARD, b. 10, 10, 1850.

700.

413. COOK,⁷ (*James*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 5, 1787, in Monmouth co. N. J.; m. Ann Harvey. He was an industrious farmer. Cook died 30, 12, 1848, and Ann died 2, 10, 1851. Children:

955. i. DAVID, b. 7, 8, 1806; d. 1835. Had: 1, Henrietta; 2, Cook; 3, Martha J.; 4, Mary. He ran a schooner from Little Silver to New York, and was drowned fifty years ago.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 31, 3, 1809; m. Briton Rogers. Had: 1, William; 2, Charles; 3, John; 4, George; 5, Sarah.
956. iii. JOHN, b. 22, 9, 1812; d. 25, 8, 1868, at Poplar Ridge, N. J.; m. 1st, 19, 3, 1832, —; m. 2d, 1863, Mary Garrabrants; m. 3d, —. Had: 1, George W., b. 9, 4, 1847; 2, John, b. 11, 8, 1864; 3, Edward, b. 5, 10, 1868; 4, Asbury, b. 4, 9, 1870; 5, Fanny, b. 30, 5, 1873; 6, Cook, b. 8, 1, 1877; 7, Minnie, b. 3, 9, 1878.
957. iv. GILBERT, b. 4, 1, 1815.
958. v. CORALL, b. 6, 2, 1818; m. —. Had: 1, Robert Edward; 2, Hettie A.; 3, Carrie; 4, Ella. He is a boot and shoemaker by trade, but keeps a large hotel at Long Branch, called the Howland House, which has a national reputation.
959. vi. MICHAEL, b. 9, 3, 1821. He lived at Ocean Grove, N. J., in 1885.
- vii. MARGARET, b. 7, 4, 1824.

701.

413. JOHN,⁷ (*James*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 19, 8, 1789. He was born, lived, and died on the old homestead, situated near Long Branch, N. J., in what is now called Ocean township. He was engaged in mercantile pursuits, besides running a farm. He married — Woolly, who was a descendant of the Tuckers, who were Quakers. Children:

960. i. HENRY, b. 16, 11, 1816.

961. ii. EDEN, b. 20, 5, 1820; m. Jane Hegaman. Had three children, born in Monmouth county, N. J.; one died; one son and one daughter living in 1885; the daughter married a lawyer.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. 5, 1, 1824; m. Zebulon Clayton, a grocer, in Brooklyn, N. Y. Had: 1, Prudence, m. Edgar Whitlock, a lawyer, of Brooklyn; 2, Henry H., married and moved west; 3, Edward, married; 4, Frank, unmarried; 5, Augustus; 6, Clarence.

704.

420. JAMES B.,⁷ (*Warren*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 3, 3, 1832, in Lisle, N. Y.; m. 8, 3, 1859, Susan A. Root, b. 15, 3, 1833. About 1864 he built a saw-mill, which he ran for thirteen years, since which time he has lived on and worked a farm three miles from Centre Lisle, on the Catskill turnpike. His farm now consists of 500 acres. Children:

i. DELANA E., b. 18, 4, 1860; m. George E. Willis.

962. ii. JAMES G., b. 20, 10, 1865; m. Cora A. Thomas.

iii. CLARA A., b. 25, 12, 1871.

iv. FLORENCE D., b. 15, 12, 1873.

728.

440. JAMES,⁸ (*Benjamin*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 5, 3, 1816, in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; m. 20, 6, 1842, Ann Elizabeth, dau. of William H. and Ann G. Scott, b. 11, 2, 1822, d. 7, 6, 1874. Having a mechanical turn of mind, he undertook, when about 16 years old, a thorough course of practical instruction in engines and machinery, but he was compelled to relinquish his purpose upon finding these labors too severe for his strength, and fitted himself thereafter for an accountant's position, to which he adhered for fifty years. He occupied the position of bookkeeper in the Greenwich bank, New York city, for over forty years. In his leisure, however, he followed his natural tastes, and became an expert amateur workman in the mechanical arts generally. He was a pa-

tient, yet enthusiastic investigator in most philosophical and mechanical subjects, and surrounded himself with the results of his inquiries in many beautiful objects of his own handiwork. He was a Methodist, church trustee and class leader, and resided for upwards of thirty years at Mt. Vernon, N. Y. He was a member of the Mt. Vernon board of education for some years. Children, born in New York city :

- 963. i. EDWARD AUGUSTUS, b. 2, 5, 1846; m. 12, 9, 1866, Mary L., dau. of Isaac G. and Mary Ogden, b. 11th mo., 1847. Had: 1, Edward A., b. 5, 7, 1869; 2, Clarence L., b. 28, 9, 1875. He attended private schools and entered the college of the city of New York, but left before completing the course of study, to enter into business life. He is an insurance agent and accountant, resides at Mt. Vernon, N. Y., and is connected with the M. E. church at that place.
- ii. MARY CORNELIA, b. 24, 4, 1848; d. 1, 6, 1868; m. 25, 12, 1865, at Mt. Vernon, Charles W., son of James S. Vancourt. Left no children.
- iii. LOUISE M. V., b. 22, 11, 1850; m. 30, 4, 1879, at Mt. Vernon, Edson Lewis, and had a dau. Ethel Louise, b. 2, 11, 1881.
- 964. iv. JAMES, b. 29, 12, 1854; d. 30, 12, 1854.
- 965. v. WILLIE SCOTT, b. 28, 8, 1858; d. 28, 8, 1858.

730.

440. ALFRED R.,⁸ (*Benjamin*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathanicl*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 7, 4, 1820, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; m. 20, 6, 1843, in New York city, Catharine A. Votey. At the age of 17 he entered business life as a grocery clerk, about 1850 entered into railroading as conductor on the Jersey City & Ramapo (now Erie) railway, and after a few years was induced to take a higher position on one of the coal roads of Pennsylvania. He died at Trevorton, Penn., 5, 4, 1857. Children :

- 966. i. CHARLES A., b. 2, 10, 1844; d. 11, 2, 1878, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. 10, 5, 1868, Sarah C. Elliott. Had: 1, Clarence F., b. 3, 12, 1870; 2, Jesse P., b. 3d mo., 1873, d. 25, 5, 1874; 3, Maurice D., b. 14, 4, 1875, d. 20, 5, 1877.
- 967. ii. GEORGE A., b. 18, 12, 1849; d. 24, 7, 1865.
- iii. SUSAN T., b. 3, 2, 1851; m. 31, 5, 1868, James B. Elliott.
- 968. iv. JAMES A., b. 10, 11, 1853; m. 24, 12, 1880, Mamie Delaney, and had son Joseph, b. 1, 12, 1881.
- v. ARIETTA, b. 11, 9, 1856; m. 15, 7, 1879, Ezra Votey.

731.

440. Capt. WILLIAM,⁸ (*Benjamin,⁷ *Charles,⁶ *Cook,⁵ *John,⁴ *Nathaniel,³ *Zoeth,² *Henry,¹) born 29, 4, 1822, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; m. 21, 5, 1845, in New York city, Catharine Felter, b. 10, 1, 1821, at Clarkstown, Rockland co., N. Y. He was educated in the public schools of Poughkeepsie. The family moved to New York in 1835, and for the next four years he was in the employ of Isaac Brownell, grocer. His leisure time was passed in studying military tactics, sculpturing in chalk, carving models, drawing, painting, etc. Benson J. Lossing, the historian, learning of the young man's tastes, offered to employ him in his office, and William accepted. At the age of 21, he started the business of engraving with his two elder brothers, James and Alfred, under the firm of Howland Bros., which was dissolved at the end of two years, and he conducted the business alone until his death. One who knew Capt. William well, writes of him as follows :*******

At the call of President Lincoln for volunteers, in 1861, he offered his services to the U. S. government. Having been for many years a faithful member of the famous 7th New York, he was well fitted to take a leading position. He commenced recruiting, with headquarters at the store of Fowler & Wells, Broadway, and raised a company in forty-eight hours. He subsequently raised three other companies in New York city, and two on Long Island. These were a part of the 27th New York Vols. This regiment was recruited on a plan of his own, and the men were pledged to total abstinence from alcoholic beverages, gambling, profanity, and to attend weekly prayer-meetings. The regiment was mustered in September, 1862, and the next month encamped near the Chain Bridge, Virginia. The malarious quarter and excessive work were too much for him, and while there he received a wound in his foot, in the Potomac river, resulting in threatened lockjaw, and terminating in paralysis of the left side. This compelled his return home, and discharge from the service, and also debarred him almost entirely from prosecuting his business.

He was a zealous worker in the Sunday-school and other religious duties, having served from 1841 to 1856 as secretary of the Sunday-school of the Greenwich R. D. church, and performed official service in the 13th Street Presbyterian church from 1856 to 1862. The *Phrenological Journal* of March, 1870, contains a three-column sketch and a portrait

of him. It refers in the highest terms to his character and ability. He died 23, 6, 1875, at New York. Children :

969. i. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 8, 5, 1846; m. 9, 6, 1870, at New York city, Frances Adelaide Lugar. He was educated in the New York grammar schools, engaged in the wholesale hosiery and knit goods business, and in 1885 resided at Plainfield, N. J.
- ii. CATHARINE AUGUSTA, b. 25, 4, 1850; m. 30, 12, 1876, in New York city, Georges F. Daux, of Paris, France. They reside in France, where he is connected with the French consular service.

732.

440. JOHN HENRY,⁸ (*Benjamin*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 23, 2, 1824, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; m. 31, 12, 1846, at New York city, Abbie Louisa, dau. of Abner and Amelia Garthwaite, b. 4, 11, 1829, in that city. He was educated at the public schools of Poughkeepsie, and at 16 entered the wholesale drug house of Samuel Bourne in New York city. In the Spring of 1846 he engaged in the retail drug business on his own account, and at different times had stores in New York city, Salisbury, Conn., and Elizabeth, N. J. He was quite extensively engaged as a manufacturer of patent medicines. At Elizabeth, N. J., he was city assessor for several years, and he died there, 22, 3, 1872. Children, all born in New York city except the first :

970. i. SAMUEL HENRY, b. 8, 10, 1847, at Salisbury, Conn. Machinist and optical lens maker.
971. ii. BENJAMIN F., b. 16, 2, 1849; d. 26, 2, 1850, in New York.
972. iii. FRANKLIN, b. 12, 10, 1850. A printer.
- iv. LOUISA GARTHWAITE, b. 5, 9, 1852; m. 21, 10, 1874, at Roselle, N. J., Marcus Mulford, who d. 13, 4, 1879, at that place. Had: 1, Edna Louise, b. 24, 11, 1875; 2, Daisy Evelyn, b. 24, 7, 1877; 3, Marcus, b. 7, 4, 1879.
973. v. THEODORE ABNER, b. 8, 8, 1855. A printer.
- vi. ANNA, b. 4, 2, 1857; d. 24, 7, 1857, in New York.
- vii. LAURA, b. 4, 12, 1859; d. 14, 9, 1860, at Elizabeth, N. J.

733.

440. JOSEPH TRAVIS,⁸ (*Benjamin,⁷ Charles,⁶ Cook,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born 13, 4, 1826, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; m. 19, 11, 1851, Jane A., dau. of Isaac and Hannah Mosher, of Dutchess co., b. 12, 11, 1828. He was educated in the public schools of New York city, at 17 became an apprentice at wood engraving with his brother William, and subsequently entered the employ of the Harpers as an engraver, and remained there for over a quarter of a century. He is a Second Adventist, and lives in Brooklyn (E. D.,) N. Y. Children:

i. LOUISE, b. 22, 2, 1853.

ii. EMMA F., b. 4, 8, 1854; d. 28, 8, 1855.

974. iii. FRANK M., b. 28, 12, 1855. He is a farmer in Dutchess co., N. Y.

iv. JENNIE, b. 5, 7, 1857; m. George Chaise.

v. NELLIE, b. 26, 2, 1867.

975. vi. FRED, b. 26, 2, 1867; d. 25, 7, 1868.

736.

440. EDGAR DELAVAN,⁸ (*Benjamin,⁷ Charles,⁶ Cook,⁵ John,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born 14, 9, 1833, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; m. 1st, 20, 11, 1862, Emily J., dau. of Rev. John A. and Bessie Pinches, and adopted dau. of George W. and Mary M. Pratt, b. 24, 2, 1842, d. 30, 6, 1880, at Spring Valley, Bergen co., N. J.; m. 2d, 16, 4, 1884, Mrs. Isabella D. Fish, dau. of Joseph Y. and Isabella Marsh, b. 14, 11, 1839. He attended the New York city public schools from August, 1839, until the Spring of 1845, when he entered the employ of his brother John as a drug clerk. Afterwards he became a clerk successively in a dry goods store, coal office, and lawyer's office. In July, 1850, he entered the architectural profession as a student, and in December, 1855, removed to Chicago, Ill., with his employer. In 1859 he engaged in business on his own account, and was actively at work at his profession when the war began, in April, 1861. On the 20th of April he en-

listed in battery A, Chicago light artillery, and the following night the company was dispatched, with other troops, to Cairo, Ill. Here they were encamped during the whole of the three months term, seeing no important service, but just at its close he was taken ill with typhoid fever, was discharged, and sent to New York for recovery. From the Fall of 1861 to June, 1869, he was a clerk under the board of education of New York, for the last three years of the time deputy clerk, afterwards engaged in teaching for a time, and since 1870 has been an estate manager in New York city. Children :

- i. MINNIE MORRIS, b. 23, 11, 1863; d. 25, 7, 1864.
976. ii. FERRIS WHITEFIELD, b. 17, 3, 1865; d. 18, 9, 1865.
977. iii. EDGAR DELAVAN, b. 17, 6, 1866.
978. iv. HERBERT, b. 15, 5, 1868.
979. v. GEORGE W. PRATT, b. 9, 10, 1871; d. 13, 12, 1883.
- vi. EMILY MORRIS, b. 5, 8, 1874.
980. vii. JOHN PINCHES, b. 20, 4, 1877.
- viii. GRACE HEPZIBAH, b. 19, 6, 1880; d. 15, 12, 1883.

737.

440. EGBERT,⁸ (*Benjamin*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 3, 1836, in New York city; m. 25, 6, 1861, Mary E., dau. of Thomas O. and Lavinia Farrington, b. 26, 5, 1836. He was employed from boyhood as a grocery clerk, and subsequently as brakeman and conductor on the N. Y., N. H. & H. R. R. He resided at Mt. Vernon, N. Y., in 1885. Children :

981. i. GEORGE W., b. 21, 3, 1862; m. 31, 10, 1882, May Edna Roberts, of Mt. Vernon, N. Y. He is a conductor on the N. Y., N. H. & H. R. R., and resides at Mt. Vernon.
982. ii. WILLIAM W., b. 9, 12, 1864.
983. iii. EDWARD C., b. 20, 1, 1866.
984. iv. ALLEN J., b. 26, 5, 1868.
- v. BERTHA LOUISE, b. 13, 7, 1870.
985. vi. HARRY, b. 13, 8, 1873.
986. vii. JOSEPH W., b. 9, 7, 1875; d. 9, 9, 1875.
- viii. LAVINIA, b. 7, 10, 1877; d. 6, 5, 1879.

738.

442. FRANCIS K.,⁸ (*Seneca*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 15, 9, 1807, at South Danby, N. Y.; m. 20, 9, 1827, Clarissa, dau. of Joseph Casterline, of Newfield, Tompkins co., N. Y. He was reared to farming pursuits, and afterwards took up milling. He was a large, powerful man; a Methodist. Children, born at South Danby, N. Y.:

987. i. CHARLES, b. 16, 1, 1830; m. 13, 8, 1853, Elvira Howe. Had: 1, Frank; 2, Seneca; 3, Inez; 4, Ona; 5, Alta. He is a farmer, and lives in Dakota.
988. ii. SENECA, b. 9, 5, 1834; m. 20, 9, 1862, Eliza Galisba. Had: 1, Anna; 2, Flora. He is a farmer, and lives in Wisconsin.
989. iii. LEVI, b. 19, 3, 1836; m. Lucretia Ramsdell, and has six children. He is a harness-maker, and lives in Missouri. "Was a rampant copper-head during the war."
990. iv. EDGAR VOSE, b. 19, 5, 1838; m. 11, 9, 1861, Fannette Legg. Had: 1, Harry B., b. 13, 9, 1870; 2, Kitty B., b. 28, 7, 1875. He is a dealer in live stock, and lives in Ithaca, N. Y.
991. v. JOHN J., b. 6, 5, 1840; d. 19, 3, 1861.
 - vi. THERESA, b. 10, 12, 1841; m. Lewis Ferris. Had: 1, Charles M., b. 7, 8, 1865; 2, Clara D., b. 6, 3, 1869; 3, Floyd T., b. 21, 9, 1879. He is a farmer, and lives at South Danby, N. Y.
992. vii. GEORGE F., b. 10, 10, 1844.
 - viii. MARY A., b. 29, 8, 1847; m. 3, 6, 1874, Neal Thompson, a merchant. Lives in Wisconsin.
 - ix. AGNES C., b. 23, 3, 1849; m. 27, 2, 1871, Theodore Close, of Stanwich, Conn. Had: 1, Ralph Tompkins, b. 1872; 2, Everett, b. 1879; 3, John Lewis, b. 1882. She is a Methodist. Her husband is a farmer.

740.

442. JAMES K.,⁸ (*Seneca*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 3, 1812, at South Danby, N. Y.; m. 8, 4, 1841, Emeline Mandeville, who died 7th mo., 1874. He was trained as a farmer, and has always lived in his native town. He is a Methodist. Children, all born in South Danby, N. Y.:

- i. HARRIET ADELAIDE, b. 24, 5, 1842; m. 16, 10, 1867, George W. Peck, merchant, of Ithaca, N. Y. Had: 1, James Milton, b. 4, 6, 1870; 2, Bertie Lyman, b. 22, 12, 1875, d. 1881; 3, Carrie Maud, b. 18, 3, 1879;

- 4, Nina Leto, b. 5, 8, 1882. Mr. Peck enlisted as a private in Co. M, 9th N. Y. Heavy Artillery, August, 1864. This regiment was attached to the 2d brigade, 3d division, 6th army corps, and during the Summer and Fall of 1864 was stationed in the Shenandoah Valley, Va., under Gen. Sheridan. In December it was sent to join the forces in front of Petersburg, and remained there until the close of the war, in the Spring of 1865. He was mustered out at Syracuse, N. Y., in August, 1865.
993. ii. WILLIAM A., b. 23, 8, 1844; m. 16, 9, 1874, Mary E. Baker, and had dau. Maggie, b. 1878, d. 12th mo., 1880. He enlisted as a private in Co. I, 179th N. Y. Vols., 23, 8, 1864, was attached to the 2d brigade, 2d division, 9th army corps, and sent to Petersburg, Va., 20, 9, 1864, where he was engaged in the first battle at Pegram Farm, 30, 9, 1864, and also in the battle of 1, 4, 1865, at the same place. He was at the capture of Richmond and Petersburg, and was mustered out, 8, 6, 1865. He is a farmer, resides at Danby, N. Y., and is a member of the M. E. church.
- iii. EMMA E., b. 11, 1, 1848; m. 25, 12, 1866, Merritt King, a lawyer, of Ithaca, N. Y. Had: 1, Maud, b. 1868, d. —; 2, Willis E., b. 13, 8, 1871. Mr. King enlisted as a private in Co. K, 137th N. Y. Vols., 19, 8, 1862, was elected 3d sergeant, 19, 9, 1862, orderly, 15, 1, 1863, commissioned 2d lieutenant, 22, 6, 1863, captain, 26, 3, 1865, brevet major, 25, 5, 1865, and was mustered out 12, 6, 1865. The regiment was attached to the 3d brigade, 2d division, 12th army corps, army of the Potomac, until September, 1863, and was engaged at Chancellorsville, Gettysburgh, Wauhatchie, Lookout Mountain, Mission Ridge, Pea Vine Creek, Ringgold, Dug Gap, Resaca, New Hope Church, Lost Mountain, Pine Knob, siege of Atlanta, Sherman's march to the sea, siege of Savannah, South Edisto River, &c.
994. iv. LYMAN E., b. 17, 4, 1850; d. 29, 12, 1874. He was a physician.
995. v. MARY E., b. 14, 6, 1855; d. 7, 5, 1875.
- vi. ELLA T., b. 8, 11, 1856.

741.

442. CHARLES,⁸ (*Seneca*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 13, 1, 1818, at South Danby, N. Y.; m. 27, 11, 1850, Maria Alida, dau. of Josiah Bassett, of Seymour, Conn. He received a common school education, began farming when a mere lad, and is still on the same farm and occupies the family homestead. He is a Methodist, and has been an officer of the church, and Sunday-school superintendent, for many years. He was a

justice of the peace for sixteen years, and school trustee and school commissioner for his native town. Children :

996. i. RUFUS BASSETT, b. 15, 9, 1851; m. 27, 6, 1878, Eleanor Dale, of Daleville, Penn. He attended the district school at home, afterwards Wyoming Seminary, Penn., and later Cornell University, N. Y., where he graduated as a civil engineer in the class of 1872. He soon after received an appointment as tutor at Wyoming Seminary, and is now professor of mathematics and engineering in that institution. He is connected with the M. E. church.
- ii. ELIZABETH REYNOLDS, b. 12, 4, 1866. Is a Methodist.
997. iii. ARTHUR CHARLES, b. 24, 12, 1869. Is a Methodist.
- iv. MARY LOUISA, b. 4, 3, 1872.

742.

442. REV. SENECA,⁸ (*Seneca*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 20, 12, 1819, in South Danby, N. Y.; m. 1st, Marianne, dau. of Rev. Laban Clark, of Middletown, Conn., who d. 3, 7, 1853, leaving no issue; m. 2d, 20, 4, 1858, Julia Husted, dau. of Har Ard Reynolds, of Greenwich, Conn. He attended the schools of his native town, and having completed his preparatory studies at Cazenovia Seminary, N. Y., entered Middletown University, Conn. After graduation there, he was ordained to the ministry of the M. E. church, and has been connected for many years with the New York East Conference. After preaching some years he made a trip to Europe. In 1885 he resided at Stanwich, Conn. Children :

998. i. FRANCIS ARD, b. 18, 4, 1859, at Greenwich, Conn.; m. 21, 3, 1879, Josephine Clarissa Smith, of Islip, N. Y. Had: 1, Clara Reynolds, b. 5, 11, 1879; 2, Harry King, b. 12, 12, 1880.
999. ii. JOHN REYNOLDS, b. 5, 8, 1861; d. 15, 5, 1865.
1000. iii. LABAN CLARK, b. 5, 1, 1864.
- iv. SARAH AGNES, b. 16, 8, 1867.
- v. JULIA HARRIET, b. 22, 5, 1870; d. 12, 7, 1870.

743.

442. WILLIAM,⁸ (*Seneca*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 21, 3, 1827, at South Danby,

N. Y.; m. 9, 4, 1851, Louise Loring, of Cortland, N. Y. He is a farmer, and a member of the Methodist church. Children:

- 1001. i. FREDERICK, b. 3, 9, 1856; d. 7, 2, 1860.
- ii. HARRIET L., b. 11, 4, 1861. A member of the M. E. church.
- iii. ADDIE L., b. 1, 5, 1865. A member of the M. E. church.

744.

443. CHARLES J.,⁸ (*Jonathan*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 16, 7, 1812, at Pleasant Valley, Dutchess co., N. Y.; m. 10, 6, 1840, Emeline Culver, b. 14, 9, 1819. He learned a carpenter's trade, and was engaged for some years in introducing improved school books. In 1835 he was in the grocery business with his uncle Benjamin, in New York city. He returned to Hyde Park, N. Y., and established a coal and lumber yard. He died 4, 9, 1874, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y. Children, born at Hyde Park, N. Y.:

- i. ELIZABETH A., b. 15, 4, 1842; d. 17, 6, 1881; m. 28, 2, 1866, George W. Berrian, and removed to Denver, Col., where she died. After passing through the district school in her native place, she completed her studies and training in the New York normal school, graduated well, and became a successful teacher in the New York schools.
- 1002. ii. JOHN C., b. 15, 4, 1844; m. 23, 1, 1866, Catharine McBride. Resides in Denver, Col., and has several children.
- 1003. iii. HENRY M., b. 24, 12, 1845; m. 1st, 24, 12, 1866, Lydia G. Pen, who d. 7, 6, 1874; m. 2d, 12, 10, 1881, Elizabeth Tinkey. Had: 1, Emeline, b. 23, 7, 1867; 2, Jesse P., b. 7, 4, 1869, d. 7, 5, 1869; 3, Henrietta, b. 19, 6, 1870; 4, Frank W., b. 5, 1, 1872. After going through the public schools, Henry commenced clerking in New York city, and has been engaged in the Park Bank many years.
- iv. JANE MARIA, b. 16, 2, 1848; d. 25, 5, 1877; m. 27, 11, 1873, Henry C. Moore.
- 1004. v. LANSING M., b. 3, 2, 1850; d. 23, 12, 1868.
- 1005. vi. CHARLES W., b. 2, 3, 1852; d. 9, 5, 1872.

747.

446. JOHN BORDEN,⁸ (*William*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 19, 1, 1804, in

Little Compton, R. I.; m. Lydia Wing, dau. of John and Lydia Hicks, b. 27, 3, 1805, in Tiverton, R. I. John B. always lived in Little Compton, where he was an honored citizen. He owned and occupied a large farm, and in connection with operating it, he carried large quantities of farm products to the New Bedford market, weekly, for many years. He died possessed of a large property. He and his family were all members of the Society of Friends. His children were all born in Little Compton. His wife was sister of the wife of his brother Charles W. Children:

1006. i. THOMAS, b. 14, 2, 1831; d. —.

1007. ii. EDWARD WING, b. 26, 5, 1833; m. —. He is the only living child. resides in Little Compton, and is conducting the business of his father, He is possessed of considerable means, which he has accumulated and inherited.

1008. iii. WILLIAM ISAAC, b. 18, 4, 1838; d. —.

749.

446. CHARLES W.,⁸ (*William*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 10, 10, 1812, in Little Compton, R. I.; m. 1834, Mehitable Hicks, of Tiverton, R. I., b. 26, 12, 1813.* They always lived in Little Compton, where their children were born. Charles W. was for many years a farmer. Of late years he has been inter-

* Mrs. Howland was a descendant, on the paternal side, from Robert Hicks and John Wing, as follows:

Robert Hicks, who came to Plymouth in the *Fortune* in 1621, had wife Margaret, who came in the *Anne* in 1623, bringing with her six children, among whom was Samuel. Robert was a leather dresser in London, and was probably a brother of Sir Baptist Hicks, a mercer who was knighted and afterwards became Viscount Camden. Samuel m. Lydia, daughter of John Doane, of Eastham, Mass., where they lived at one time. They had a son Samuel, b. 1657, who lived in Barnstable and Dartmouth, and a grandson Samuel who lived in Tiverton, R. I. The last Samuel had a son John, b. 26, 1, 1747, who m. 7, 12, 1803, Lydia Wing, and their daughter Mehitable m. Charles W. Howland.

John Wing came from London, and was in Lynn in 1633, in Plymouth in 1640, in Sandwich in 1641, where he was prosecuted for lending a gun to the Indians. He m. Deborah Bachelor, and they had a son Stephen, who was in Sandwich in 1664. Stephen m. 7, 11, 1654, Sarah Brigssin, and had a son John, b. 25, 11, 1661, who m. 22, 7, 1685, Mary Perry, and settled at Scorton, in the town of Sandwich. John and Mary had a son Edward, b. 3, 1, 1690, who m. 5, 5, 1733, Rebecca (Slocum) Bennett, and had a son Edward, b. 3, 4, 1734, d. 10, 1, 1816, who m. 1st, 5, 1, 1757, Mehitable Russell, m. 2d, 2, 7, 1766, Edith Tucker, b. 1, 6, 1737, d. 21, 10, 1827. They had a dau. Lydia, b. 2, 2, 1771, who m. 7, 12, 1803, the above John Hicks.

ested in politics, and has represented the town in the General Assembly, etc. Children :

- i. ELIZABETH HICKS, b. 15, 6, 1836; m. 26, 12, 1859, George Gray, of Little Compton, R. I., where they were living in 1885. Had dau. Bessie Amelia, b. 30, 3, 1862.
1009. ii. ISAAC WILBUR, b. 1, 8, 1839; m. 7, 12, 1863, Mary E., dau. of Christopher Borden, of Westport, and had a son William W., b. 3, 10, 1865. Isaac worked his father's farm in Little Compton for a few years, and afterwards became interested in real estate and cotton manufacturing in Fall River, where he resided for some time. In 1885 he was residing in Little Compton.
- iii. LYDIA RUSSELL, b. 14, 4, 1845; m. 8, 12, 1869, Follen, son of Stanton Beebe, of Brooklyn, N. Y.*

750.

446. STEPHEN RUSSELL,^{8†} (*William,⁷ Thomas,⁶ Thomas,⁵ James,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born 7, 5, 1816, at the only place of his father's residence in Little Compton,

* Follen Beebe is the son of Stanton Beebe, who was b. 15, 6, 1797, in Little Compton, R. I., and his wife Abigail Balch was b. 1, 4, 1799, in Boston. They had ch.: 1, Edward S.; 2, Harriet G.; 3, Charles H.; 4, Follen. Stanton settled early in New York city, where he carried on a large and successful business in the manufacture of watch cases. Follen Beebe was b. 16, 5, 1843, in Brooklyn, N. Y., and after his marriage resided five years in California. Having a taste for drawing, while there he turned his attention to crayon work, being a student in San Francisco. On his return to Brooklyn, he devoted himself entirely to his chosen profession of portrait artist in crayon. His work has given the greatest satisfaction, and been highly praised. It is life-like and accurate, and shows great skill in free-hand drawing.

† The Bordens, from whom Mr. Howland descended, were of French stock, deriving the name from Bourdonnay, a village in Normandy. The first of this family in England came over with William the Conqueror. They established themselves in the county of Kent, and the place was called Borden. There were Richard¹ and John, who moved to Wales, where the former married Joan. They subsequently returned to England. John came to America in the Elizabeth & Ann, and Richard¹ soon followed. Why he did not come with John is unknown. They were first near Boston, but Richard soon moved to Portsmouth, R. I., where he died, 25, 5, 1671, aged 70, and Joan died, 15, 7, 1688, aged 84 years 6 months. They had: 1, Thomas, b. in England; 2, Travis, b. in Shrewsbury, Eng.; 3, Matthew, b. 5th mo., 1638, in Portsmouth ("the first white child born of English parents on Rhode Island," say Rhode Island F. R.); 4, John, b. 1640; 5, Joseph, b. 1643; 6, Sarah, b. 1644; 7, Samuel, b. 1645; 8, Benjamin, b. 1649; 9, Anna, b. 1654; 10, Mary, b. 1656.

John,² son of above, m. 25, 12, 1670, Mary, dau. of William Earl, of Portsmouth, R. I. He was a prominent Quaker, and was known as John Borden of Quaker Hill, Portsmouth. He owned real estate in New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Delaware. He died 4, 6, 1716; she died 6th mo., 1734, aged 79. They had: 1, Richard, b. 24, 10, 1671; 2, John, b. 1675; 3, Joseph, b. 1678; 4, Anna, b. 1680; 5, Thomas, b. 1683; 6, Hope, b. 1684; 7, William, b. 1689; 8, Benjamin, b. —; 9, Mary, b. —.

Richard,³ son of above, m. Innocent —. He was a large landowner at Tiverton, R. I. He and his brother Joseph bought of Capt. Benjamin Church 26½ 30ths of the mill stream, and the mill lot at Fall River. They also owned part of the Pocasset purchase. Richard gave all his real estate to his four sons by his will. He had: 1, Sarah, b. 1694; 2, John, b. 24, 12, 1695; 3, Thomas, b. 1697 (the ancestor of the Fall River Bordens); 4, Mary, b. 1700; 5, Joseph, b. 1702; 6, Samuel, b. 1705; 7, Rebecca, b. 1712.

Newport co., R. I. He was brought up on the farm, and attended the district school near the house. He chose farming for an occupation. This was apparently an error, as he was naturally a mechanic, which, however, was a most useful adjunct to his successful agricultural pursuits. He married Lucy Peterson, dau. of Rev. Israel and Susan Washburn. She was teaching school in the town at the time, her father having previously been pastor of the M. E. church there. The New Bedford town records say they were married, 8, 1, 1839, by Rev. Onesiphorus Robbins. Mr. Robbins was pastor of the Acushnet M. E. church at the time, and they were married in that village. Mrs. Howland* was born in South Kingstown, R. I., received a good common school education, commenced teaching at a very early age, and always taught with acceptance. Some of her scholars, now living, speak in the most commendable and affectionate manner of her as a teacher, a member of society, and as a Christian. A published obituary of her, written by one who knew her well, not a member of the family, contains the following :

At the age of fourteen she was converted, thus giving to Christ forty-five of her fifty-nine years. During the last twenty-five years she has been a member of the M. E. church of Little Compton, R. I. Mrs. Howland was a woman of culture and refinement, and of more than ordinary ability; and that ability was consecrated to God and the high interests of his church. She was a constant and efficient worker in the Sunday-school. Her home was made sacred by her Christian character and example. Her self-forgetfulness and deep interest in the welfare of her family were always apparent. She never forgot the fact of their immortality, and by precept, prayer and example, ever pointed them to God. A few months prior to her death her nervous system received a powerful shock, from which she never fully recovered. Within a few days of her decease she said and wrote many things which showed that she thought her change of worlds was near at hand, and that she was ready to go. Her death was very sudden. She had no time to give a dying testimony to the power of saving grace, but her years of Christian fidelity speak loudly and potently, to the great satisfaction of a host of friends, and especially to her bereaved children and afflicted husband, who sincerely mourn their loss, but rejoice in her gain.

John,⁴ son of Richard, m. Hannah, dau. of Increase Allen, and widow of Seth Russell, of Dartmouth (by Friends' ceremony.) They had: 1, Richard, b. 1733 (no ch.); 2, Hannah, b. 1741, 1735; 3, John, b. 1741 (no ch.)

Hannah,⁵ dau. of above, m. Charles Wilbur. See page 203, foot-note, 7th line from bottom.

The author of this work, her first born, led to Christ largely by her precepts and faithful prayers, could add to the above, pages of loving testimony to her wealth of character. In another published notice of her it is written :

She was a prominent member of the Westport Sunday School Association. Her excellent reports and tender remarks at the last convention, made a lasting impression. A faithful Christian, a loving wife, a devoted mother, a kind neighbor, her memory will be long cherished by those who knew her.

Her funeral was very largely attended in the M. E. church at Little Compton, R. I., and she was laid in the cemetery near the church. "Her children arise up and call her blessed."

Mr. Howland was a birthright member of the Society of Friends, but lost his membership by marrying out of the meeting. He soon joined the M. E. church at Little Compton, R. I., of which he is still a member, and in which he has been steward, trustee, Sunday-school superintendent, and was on the building committee of the church erected in 1870, &c. He has always borne a reputation for strictest Christian integrity. They lived for a time in Little Compton, R. I., on the old homestead and elsewhere, and in 1843 settled on a farm of 130 acres at Westport Harbor, Bristol co., Mass., where Mrs. Howland died, and Mr. Howland remained a few years. He m. 2d, Mary A., dau. of Lemuel and Comfort Sisson, of Little Compton, R. I., and was living at Seconet Point, in that town, in 1885. Children by first wife :

- 1010. i. ALBERT FRANKLYN, b. 27, 6, 1843, in Little Compton, R. I. (He has dropped the first name in his signature.)
- 1011. ii. ASA RUSSELL, b. 19, 8, 1845, in Westport.
- 1012. iii. WILLIAM ISRAEL, b. 11, 7, 1847, in Westport.

The following shows the descent of Stephen R. Howland's first wife, Lucy P. Washburn :

THE WASHBURN GENEALOGY.

John Washburn was among the early settlers of New England. He was the first secretary of the council of Plymouth in England, came to the new country with the Massachusetts Bay colony, and continued to act for the company in his original ca-

capacity until his election to that position in 1629. The first pages of the records of the governor and company of the Massachusetts Bay of New England, which evidently relate to the early outfitting of vessels for New England, which records are in the archives of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, were written by him previous to his being "intertayned for Secretary for one whole yeere, to enter the Courts & to keepe the Companys accounts," on "The 9 Marche 1628-29." But on the 13th of May of the same year he was superseded by Mr. William Burgis, who by free election was chosen over him "for the yeere ensuinge." In commenting upon this act, Young, in his *Chronicles of Massachusetts*, says: "I suspect he was superseded on account of his illegible chirography. He certainly deserved to be, for he wrote an execrable hand." This action of the company may possibly have given him offence, and may have been the cause of his removal to Duxbury, within the jurisdiction of the Plymouth colony. Here he had an action in court against Edward Doten, as early as 1632. In 1633 his name is included in the list of tax-payers to the amount of nine shillings. We find this record of his purchase of a home, to which he might call his wife and children, who were still in England, and from whom he had been separated since his embarkation from his native land with the Massachusetts Bay colonists:

"John Washburne hath bought of Edward Bompas his house and palisado, standing of his late lote of ground which he had by William Palmers, beyond ye creeke called ye Eagles-Nest, which lote he gaue vp to ye Company, for a lote of ground aloud him in an other place by ye Gouer then being; and ye said lote (of wch this house standeth) was, by ye consente of ye Gouer & Assistance giuen to ye said John Washborne. In consideration of which house & fence ye said John was to giue to ye said Edward a milch goate, with an ewe-lambe; but for ye ewe lambe ye said Edward was to giue ye said John 35^s in money or beauer, ye first of July, 1635, or for defalt of paiement he was to haue ye lambe againe. This bargaen was ratified by a writing vnder both their hands."

The said Ed:
was to take away
ye boards lying
vnder foote.

As a result of the above purchase, together with his determination to remain here and share the privations and hardships of the colonists, his family left the scenes of their childhood and friends of their youth, to join the husband and father in his wilderness home in a strange land. The certificate of their sailing is recorded in a large volume bound in vellum, containing records of persons emigrating to New England, now in the Rolls office, Chancery lane, London. It was found among the records and documents at Carlton Ride, on the northerly side of St. James Park, previous to its demolition in 1859. It is as follows:

"xijo Aprilis 1635.

"In the Elizabeth & Ann Mr Roger Coop [Cooper] bound for New England p. Cert: from the Maior of Evesham in Com worc^r & from the Minister of ye prsh. of their Conformitie

Margerie Washborn	. . .	49	
Jo: Washborne,	. . .	14	} 2 sonns"
Phillipp Washborne,	. . .	11	

John^r was one of the proprietors of Little Compton, R. I. In 1638 he is referred to as being a tailor. He and his two sons, John and Philip, were included with those able to bear arms in the colony in 1643, and his name is also among the first

freemen of Duxbury. He and his son John were among the original proprietors of Bridgewater, and he and Philip became residents and settlers in South Bridgewater, as early as 1665. He died there before 1670. A singular coincidence is that three leading men in this book served on a committee in Plymouth, in 1662, to lay out a road from "Joaneses River to the Massachusetts Path," namely, Henry Howland,¹ John Howland,² and John Washburn.³

John,² son of above, m. 1645, Elizabeth, dau. of Experience and Jane (Cook) Mitchell, of Bridgewater. He inherited from his father a house and lands at Green's Harbor, Duxbury, which he sold in 1670, and took up his residence in Bridgewater. He took an active part in the King Philip war, under Church. His occupation was that of a tailor, by which he accumulated considerable property. His will was dated 1686. Children, probably not in order of birth: 1. John, b. 1646. 2. Thomas. 3. Joseph; m. Hannah Latham, and had six children. 4. Samuel, b. 1651; m. Deborah Packard, and had five children. From him descended the family of brothers who were so distinguished in political life in the middle of the present century. He was buried in Bridgewater, and on his stone is the following inscription: "Here lies the bodi of Mr Samuel Washburn who departed this life A. Dom. 1720, in the 69 year of his age." 5. Jonathan; m. Mary Vaughn, and had nine children. 6. Benjamin. 7. Mary, b. 1661. 8. Elizabeth. 9. Jane. 10. Sarah. 11. James, b. 1672.

James,³ son of above, was born in Bridgewater, where he lived, died, and was buried. On his tombstone is the following inscription: "In memory of Mr James Washburn who died June ye 11th 1749, in ye 78 yeare of his age." He m. Mary Bowden, and on her headstone in Bridgewater is the following: "In memory of Mrs. Mary Washburn, ye wife of Mr James Washburn, who died Decemr ye 18th, 1747, in ye 78th year of her age." They had: 1, Mary, b. 1694; 2, Anna, b. 1696; 3, James, b. 1698; 4, Edward, b. 1700; 5, Moses, b. 1702; 6, Gideon, b. 1704; 7, Sarah, b. 1706; 8, Martha, b. 1709; 9, Elizabeth, b. 1710.

Moses,⁴ son of above, m. 1727, Hannah Cushman. He was one of the early settlers of Dartmouth, living in the northerly part of the town. They had: 1, Peter, b. 1728; 2, Moses, b. 1730; 3, Robert, b. 1733; 4, Ira, b. 1735.

Moses,⁵ son of above, m. 1753, Sarah Pope. He was in the Revolutionary war. They lived in the northerly part of New Bedford, west of Acushnet avenue. Had: 1, Lettice, b. 9, 1, 1758, d. 3, 4, 1844; 2, Israel; 3, Nehemiah, settled in the West; 4, Barzaliel, m. — Crapo; 5, Moses, in war of 1812, never m.; 6, Abigail, d. in the province of Ontario; 7, Reliance.

Lettice,⁶ son of above, m. 1st, Mercy Spooner, of Acushnet, and had: 1, Amariah. He m. 2d, Sarah Spooner, b. 19, 11, 1761, d. 11, 8, 1845. On headstones in the old cemetery in Acushnet village (near which they lived) are these inscriptions: "Lettice . . . a soldier in the Revolution;" "Sarah his wife a soldier of Jesus." They had: 2, James, b. 21, 4, 1784, d. 10, 10, 1784; 3, John, b. 21, 4, 1784, d. 12, 3, 1842; 4, William, b. 14, 5, 1786, d. 20, 11, 1809; 5, Mercy, b. 18, 5, 1789, d. 17, 8, 1852; 6, Susan, b. 21, 10, 1791, d. 11th mo., 1853; 7, Lettice, b. 6, 12, 1793, d. 33, 8, 1867; 8, Elizabeth, b. 29, 11, 1795; 9, Israel, b. 24, 11, 1796, d. 23, 4, 1864; 10, Nancy, b. 14, 1, 1799, d. 1828; 11, Sarah, b. 23, 6, 1801, d. 1802; 12, Sarah, b. 24, 6, 1805; 13, Joseph, b. 30, 9, 1808, d. 1818.

Israel,⁷ son of above, m. 1st, 25, 12, 1817, Susan, dau. of Elisha and — Gard-

ner, of South Kingstown, R. I., and widow of John Helme, b. 22, 8, 1786, d. 20, 4, 1829. (John Helme and Susan m. 1802, and he d. 5, 10, 1813. They had: 1. Esther, b. 27, 5, 1805; d. 7th mo., 1866. 2. Mary, b. 14, 9, 1807; d. 16, 7, 1839; m. 10, 3, 1833, John Wilbur,* and had Susan F., who m. 8, 5, 1856, Charles E. Hill, of Maine. 3. Ann H., b. 22, 6, 1809; m. 1st, 22, 3, 1830, Thomas W. Nason, of Woonsocket, R. I., who d. 11, 2, 1869; m. 2d, Harding Knight, of Providence, R. I., who d. 3d mo., 1884.) Israel and Susan had: 1. Lucy P., b. 5, 10, 1818; m. Stephen R. Howland. 2. John Helme, b. 20, 7, 1821; m. 4, 6, 1843, Jane Webster, b. 15, 11, 1818, and had: 1. Susan E. D., b. 29, 12, 1843, m. 1, 1, 1861, Joseph Mallory; 2. Mary J., b. 30, 7, 1845, m. John H. Knee; 3. Maria E., b. 9, 3, 1848, m. George McKee; 4. Ella F., b. 8, 2, 1852, m. George F., son of Horace and Jerusha Bixby, of Little Compton, R. I., and had Bertha W. and John Horace; 5. Ida F., b. 8, 2, 1852, d. 5th mo., 1852; 6. Florence M., b. 16, 3, 1858; 7. Rose Ann, b. 23, 1, 1860. Israel m. 2d, 3d mo., 1830, Elizabeth Allen, widow of — Lawton, and had: 3. William Henry, b. 15, 12, 1830; m. 1st, 14, 12, 1854, Elizabeth Hathaway, who d. 3, 7, 1860, and had Charles H., b. 17, 11, 1855; m. 2d, 3d mo., 1862, Dorcas C., dau. of Gideon and Susan (Gardner) Wilbur,† and had Hattie F., b. 13, 5, 1863, who m. Fred Curtis. 4. Lydia Ann, b. 16, 7, 1833; d. 18, 8, 1853; m. Benjamin Gurney. 5. Israel, b. 9, 5, 1835; d. 1836. 6. Israel D., b. 6, 1, 1837; d. 22, 10, 1875; m. 1st, 1867, Lizzie Russell; m. 2d, 25, 11, 1871, Susan Lacroix, and had Ella E., b. 1872. 7. Albert Gardner, b. 5, 2, 1839; d. 27, 1, 1863; m. Belle Evans, and had Albert G.

Israel Washburn⁷ was born in Fairhaven in 1796, received a limited education, and went to South Kingstown, R. I., in 1815 or '16, where he learned a shoemaker's trade of John Perry. He joined the M. E. church at an early age, and was licensed to exhort at 18 and to preach at 20. He moved to Norwich, Conn., in the Spring of 1824, where he worked at his trade and preached in a school-house. In the Spring of 1827 he moved to Slatersville, R. I., and preached at Allen's and neighboring factories, in school-houses. He moved to Pawtucket, R. I., in the Spring of 1830, held meetings in "the red school-house"; was again sent there, and preached in the old school-house a while, and reorganized the society and built a church, doing much of the carpentry himself. He was stationed at Little Compton, R. I., in 1832, (on the circuit of Little Compton and Westport Point, with Rev. D. K. Banister); Chatham, in '34; Scituate, Mass., in '36; Rockport, in '38; Stoughton, in '39; Westport Point, in '40; Chatham, in '42; Providence, R. I., in '44; Somerset, in '45. After this he was out of the ministry till he was stationed in Middleborough in 1859, again in '60, in Bridgewater in '61, and from there went into the army. He was an earnest Christian worker, and a fearless, clear speaker. The following is from the history of Bristol co., Mass.: "He was an earnest advocate of all moral reforms, especially of total abstinence and antislavery, being classed with the Garrison abolitionists. In 1862, then 65 years of age, he offered his services to the government, and was made chaplain of the 12th Mass. Vols., Sept. 1st of that year. At the battle of Antietam he contracted a disease of which he died, April 23, 1864. His son, Capt. A. Gardiner Washburn, a former resident of Acush-

*Son of John Wilbur, leader of the "Wilburites." See p. 203, foot-note, 12th line from bottom.

† See foot-note to Cornelius A. (1032.)



MRS. LUCY P. HOWLAND.

ARTOTYPE BY E. BIERSTADT, NEW YORK

net, a graduate of Brown university and of the Albany law school, subsequently a newspaper editor, also died of disease contracted in the service."

A remarkable incident of record is that Moses⁵ was in the Revolutionary war, his son Lettice in the Revolution, his grandson Israel, his great-grandson A. Gardiner Washburn and his great-great-grandson Franklyn Howland in the last war. United States pensions were granted on account of death or disability of the last four, and the last three held the same rank.

THE MITCHELL FAMILY.

Experience¹ Mitchell came to Plymouth in the Anne in 1623. He was a landholder, first in Plymouth, afterwards in Duxbury, where he lived at Bluefish River, and with the Washburns was one of the original proprietors of Bridgewater, where he lived at a place in East Bridgewater called Joppa (now Elmwood.) He died 1689, aged 80. He m. 1st, Jane, dau. of Francis Cook; m. 2d, Mary ——. Had: 1, Thomas; 2, John; 3, Jacob; 4, Edward; 5, Mary; 6, Sarah; 7, Hannah; 8, Elizabeth, who m. John Washburn.² In a letter to Experience from his nephew Thomas Mitchell, dated at Amsterdam, 24, 7, 1662, he says: "I do also wish my cousin Elizabeth much joy with her D., that God has given to her six s.s."

THE CUSHMAN GENEALOGY.

Robert¹ Cushman came in the Fortune in 1621, with son Thomas, 14 years of age, child of his first wife Sarah. He m. 1617, in Leyden, Mary Chingleton or Singleton, of Sandwich, England. He returned to England in the Fortune, leaving his son in the care of Gov. Bradford.

Thomas,² son of the above, m. 1636, Mary, dau. of Isaac Allerton, who came with her parents in the Mayflower, and had: 1, Thomas, b. 1637; 2, Sarah; 3, Lydia; 4, Isaac, b. 1648; 5, Elkanah, b. 1651; 6, Fear, b. 1653; 7, Eliezar, b. 1657; 8, Mary.

Thomas,³ son of above, m. 1st, Persis —; m. 2d, Ruth, dau. of John Howland.¹ He had five children, of whom Robert was born in 1664.

Robert,⁴ son of the above by first wife Persis, m. 1st, about 1697, —, and had eight children, of whom Hannah, b. 1705, m. Moses Washburn⁴; m. 2d, —.

THE SPOONER GENEALOGY.

William¹ Spooner was early in Plymouth, but how and when he came is not known. He was a resident of Plymouth in 1643, where he lived until 1660, when he moved to Acushnet. Here he resided until his death, in 1684. He was a large landholder, and an officer in the town. He m. 1st, Elizabeth Partridge, who d. 28, 4, 1648; m. 2d, 18, 3, 1652, Hannah, dau. of Joshua² (who came in the Anne in 1623) and Bathsheba Pratt. They had nine children. His first child was John,² b. —. John² was one of the original proprietors of Dartmouth, where he was living 2d mo., 1733, and where he was prominent in town affairs. He probably married twice, and had ten children. His seventh child was:

Nathan,³ b. 21, 9, 1689. He was a resident of Dartmouth, where he was living in 1744, and where he often served in minor official trusts. He m. Patience —, and had six children. His third child was:

John,⁴ b. 16, 11, 1715; m. 9, 11, 1738, Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Spooner) Taber, b. 2, 11, 1718. He had three children. His first child was:

James, 5 b. 5, 9, 1739; d. 3, 9, 1815; m. 12th mo., 1759, Susan, dau. of John De Moranville, b. 1739, d. 1818. He was a farmer in Dartmouth originally, afterwards followed the seas, and subsequently became a shipowner. Soon after the Revolutionary war he moved to Vermont. In 1810 he moved to Ohio, settling near Conneaut. He was in the French and Indian, and Revolutionary wars. They had: 1, Rebecca, b. 1760; 2, Sarah, b. 1761, m. Lettice Washburn⁶ (his second wife); 3, John, b. —; 4, Elizabeth, b. —; 5, James, b. 1769; 6, Pardon, b. 1770; 7, Joseph, b. —; 8, Joshua, b. —; 9, Stephen, b. —.

756.

451. GEORGE,⁸ (*George,⁷ Matthew,⁶ Thomas,⁵ James,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born 20, 10, 1806; m. 30, 4, 1829, Sylvia G., dau. of James and Sarah (Howland, dau. of 168) Allen.* George was born in New Bedford in a house which stood on the northwest corner of Union and

* James and Sarah Allen had fourteen children, as follows:

1. William H., b. 8, 2, 1786; m. 1st, 1, 1, 1807, Ruth, dau. of John A. and Averic (Standish) Parker, and had: 1, Sarah P., m. Hon. J. H. Clifford (late Governor of Massachusetts); 2, Alexander; 3, William Henry; 4, Lieut.-Col. John A. P., (collector of the port of New Bedford in 1885, and fourteen years previous, and in the army in the war of the Rebellion,) who m. Abby F. Chad-dock; 5, Averic P., m. Charles S. Francis; 6, Herbert; 7, Helen. He m. 2d, 14, 5, 1838, Caroline Hayward; no children.

2. Susan, m. Samuel W. Hussey, and had: 1, William A., m. — Bailey; 2, Hannah, m. Joshua Richmond; 3, George F., m. 1st, Gertrude Murray, m. 2d, Margaret Clapp; 4, Lydia, m. Joshua Richmond; 5, Sarah J. A.

3. Joseph H., m. Sarah, dau. of John (264) and Reliance Howland, and had: 1, John H.; 4, Ann H., m. Henry C. Kelley; 7, Sarah H., m. John Kehew; several other children who died young.

4. Gideon, b. 29, 5, 1791, m. 1st, Hannah, dau. of Matthew (260) and Abigail (Wing) Howland; no children. He m. 2d, Betsey, dau. of Thomas and Hannah Nye, and had: 1, Hannah, m. Jireh Swift, Jr.; 2, Eliza N., m. Isaac Davenport; 3, Alice, m. Griffin B. Davenport; 4, Henry H., lives in San Francisco, Cal.; 5, Gilbert, m. Addie Mulliken; 6, Anna; 7, Gideon, m. Horatia A. Howland (dau. of 492.)

5. Gilbert, m. Eliza W., dau. of Griffin and Bathsheba Barney; no children.

6. Thomas, m. Phebe S., dau. of Nathaniel (272) and Elizabeth Howland, and had: 1, Elizabeth H., m. John Wood; 2, Mary H., m. Elisha Thornton, Jr.; 3, George H., m. Eliza Nye; 4, Caroline H., unmarried; 5, Edward H., m. Achsah Wood; 6, James P., m. Frances Davis; 7, Sarah Frances, unmarried; and others who died young.

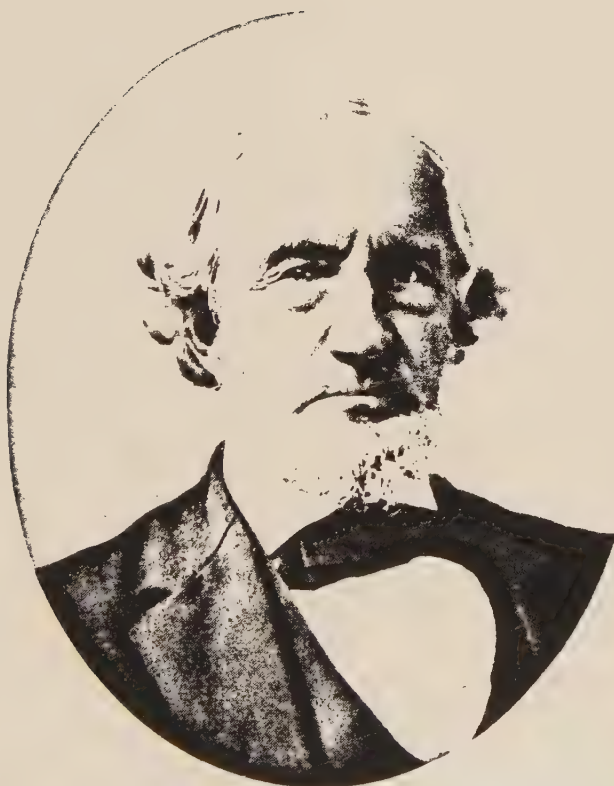
7. Judith, m. George S. Howland (506), son of Nathaniel (272), and had dau. Sarah A., who m. D. H. Wood.

8. James, m. Martha Russell, and had: 1, Mary, m. Richard M. Heath, and had ten children; 2, Sarah B., m. Judge Alexander B. Guigon; 3, Charles R.; 4, Josephine, m. 1st, — Wickliffe, m. 2d, Chesley Kenney.

9. Sylvia G., m. George (756), son of George (451) and Susan Howland.

10. Frederick S., m. 1st, Mary P. Howland, and had: 1, Emma, m. Edward S. Taber; 2, Alexander; 3, Sylvia; 4, Annie. He m. 2d, Susan Gardner, and had: 5, Walter, unmarried; 6, Edith, m. Frederic Foster; 7, George H. H., unmarried; 8, Clara, unmarried. He m. 3d, widow Clara Gardner; no children.

James and Sarah had four daughters, Lucy, Sylvia, Lucy, and another, who died unmarried.



HON. GEORGE HOWLAND, JR.

FROM PHOTO BY E. W. SMITH NEW HAVEN 1906.

Bethel streets, the spot now occupied by the Standard building. He had what is invaluable to any one, a Christian hearthstone, as a starting point in life. He was educated in a private school and the Friends' academy in New Bedford, in a French family in New York city, to acquire that language, and at an academy in Germantown, Penn. In 1821 he commenced with his father a business career which he prosecuted without interruption for sixty-two years. After his father died, he and his brother Matthew continued the business as agents of whaleships. Possessed of strict integrity, promptness, and good business capacity, he has been frequently sought for to fill public positions of trust. In 1843 he was chosen a member of the school committee of the town, and from that time until the present (1885) he has almost continuously held some public office, the gift of the people of his native place. He represented the town in the General Court in 1838-40. In 1845-47 he was one of the selectmen of the town, being chairman of the board a portion of the time, and held that office at the time of the adoption of the city charter in 1847. He filled the office of mayor of the city in 1855-56, and in October, 1861, then being president of the common council, he was again chosen mayor, the office being made vacant by the death of Isaac C. Taber, and was continued in the office through 1862-64, the most eventful years of the war of the rebellion. He was a member of the state senate in 1853-54, and in 1855 was a member of the governor's council. He was a trustee of the New Bedford Institution for Savings until he became senior member of the board, and at the same time was a trustee of the Five Cents Savings Bank, till the law of 1876 compelled his resignation from one of them. He remained with the Five Cents Savings Bank, of which he has been president from its organization. Since July, 1855, he has been a trustee of the State Lunatic Hospital at Taunton. In 1847 he was chosen by the New England Yearly Meeting of Friends, a member of the committee having charge of their boarding-school at Provi-

dence, R. I., which position he has since held, with the exception of three years. He is next to the senior member of the board of trustees of Brown University, Providence, R. I., to which he was chosen in 1852. In 1870 he was one of the commissioners appointed by President Grant to visit the Osage Indians, for the purpose of settling difficulties between them and the United States. They passed several weeks with them, living in their tents, etc. He has been president of the New Bedford Port Society since 1866; is an associate trustee of residuary funds amounting to over a million dollars, provided for in the famous will of Sylvia Ann Howland. Mr. Howland is deeply interested in the Free Public Library of the city, of which he has been a trustee since 1855, except two years. At the close of his first two years as mayor, he made a proposition in writing that his entire salary be placed to the credit of the library as an interest-bearing fund.* The proposition was promptly accepted by the city, and it is known as the George Howland Jr. fund. In response to a resolution of the city council, a fine portrait of Mr. Howland hangs upon the walls of the library. He has always been an active member of the Society of Friends, and prominent in the business of their yearly meetings. His well preserved mental and physical vigor are remarkable. Children:

TO THE CITY COUNCIL:

* NEW BEDFORD, 4 mo. 6, 1857.

Gentlemen,—Having held the office of mayor of the city for the past two years, for which service I have received from the city treasury the sum of sixteen hundred dollars, and as when I accepted the office I did it against my own inclinations and without any expectations of being compensated for the time and labor I might devote to it, and with a view to manifest in some degree the interest I feel in our "Free Public Library," I now make, for your consideration, the following proposition.

I will return to the city the amount I have received therefrom for my services as mayor, on condition that the same shall be constituted a fund, the income of which shall forever be appropriated to the purchase of books for the said "Free Public Library," to be expended under the direction of the trustees for the time being, who shall in their annual report give a statement of the disbursements of said income; the class of books I would propose to be obtained from the above source, to be of a more expensive character, embracing some of the higher works of art and science, than the trustees would feel themselves justified in procuring with the funds annually set apart and placed at their disposal by the city government for the enlargement of the library.

Should this proposition meet with your approval, I will hold myself in readiness to complete the arrangements at any time that will suit your convenience.

Respectfully yours,

GEO. HOWLAND, JUN.

1013. i. JAMES A., b. 18, 6, 1830; d. 5, 9, 1831.
 1014. ii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 21, 12, 1831; d. 1, 8, 1832.
 1015. iii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 3, 6, 1833; d. 24, 6, 1861.
-

757.

451. AUGUSTUS,⁸ (*George,⁷ Matthew,⁶ Thomas,⁵ James,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹) born 29, 1, 1811, in New Bedford; m. 9th mo., 1831, Phebe Jane, dau. of Humphrey (358) and Sarah T. Howland, who died 16, 2, 1873. After his marriage he lived in Ledyard, Auburn, and Syracuse, N. Y. Children:*

1016. i. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 5, 3, 1833; d. 7, 3, 1833.
 ii. MARY JANE, b. 1, 8, 1834; m. 25, 5, 1854, Abraham, son of William C. and Hannah Taber, of New Bedford, where the family was living in 1885.
 1017. iii. CHARES AUGUSTUS, b. 20, 7, 1836.
 iv. ELIZABETH, b. 16, 11, 1837.
 1018. v. ROBERT HUMPHREY, b. 27, 4, 1840.
 vi. SARAH FIELD, b. 10, 12, 1842; m. 14, 6, 1865, William Gifford, of Ledyard, N. Y.
 1019. vii. GEORGE, b. 20, 8, 1846; m. 28, 2, 1867, Hannah Hoxie, and lived in Sherwood, Cayuga co., N. Y. Had: 1, Susie E., b. 9, 8, 1869; 2, Mary L., b. 12, 10, 1871, d. 5, 4, 1872; 3, Edward, b. 21, 8, 1873; 4, Louis R., b. 12, 5, 1875; 5, Fred C., b. 14, 5, 1876.
-

758.

451. MATTHEW,⁸ (*George,⁷ Matthew,⁶ Thomas,⁵ James,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹) born 27, 8, 1814, in New Bedford; d. 1884; m. 1842, Rachel Collins Smith, of Philadelphia, Penn., who survives him. An earnest Christian woman, she has not only stood by her late husband in his Christian work, but has for many years been engaged in similar work through other agencies, and directly. The following was contained in an obituary which appeared at the time of his decease in the Evening Standard of New Bedford, where Mr. Howland was born and always lived:*

He was in active business in connection with the whale fishery for the most of his life, with his father and his brother George. He was a life-long and useful member

of the Society of Friends, was an elder, had been clerk of the New Bedford Monthly Meeting for about thirty years, and at the time of his death was clerk of Sandwich Quarterly Meeting. He has been a director of the National Bank of Commerce and its predecessor, the Bedford Commercial Bank, since 1852. He was a benevolent man, and his best known charity was the building and conferring for public use the Howland Chapel on Purchase street, in the north part of the city. He was for many years president of the New Bedford Bible Society. He was a member of the common council five years from 1850, president of that board in 1852 and 1853, and an alderman for five years, beginning with 1861. He lived up to his professions, and was universally respected as an honorable and useful citizen.

Children :

i. SUSAN, b. —.

1020. ii. RICHARD SMITH, b. —; m. 1870, Mary Hoppin.

1021. iii. MATTHEW MORRIS, b. —.

1022. iv. WILLIAM DILLWYN, b. 27, 3, 1853, in New Bedford; m. 22, 9, 1875, Caroline T., dau. of Charles S. and Anne Elizabeth (Barker) Child, who was born in Warren, R. I. They have a son Llewellyn, b. 29, 10, 1877. William D. was educated at Friends' Academy, New Bedford, and at Brown University, Providence, R. I. He organized the New Bedford Manufacturing Co. in 1882, and has since been its treasurer.

Committed suicide April 1897

760.

451. CHARLES W.,⁸ (*George,⁷ Matthew,⁶ Thomas,⁵ James,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹) born 21, 6, 1817, in New Bedford; m. 1st, 10, 3, 1838, Caroline E., dau. of William E. and Nancy E. Harker, who died 10, 10, 1839; m. 2d, 7, 9, 1843, Gulielma M., dau. of Samuel and Margaret H. Hillis. They lived in Union Springs, N. Y., where their first four children were born, till 1852, when they moved to Wilmington, Delaware, and they have since resided there. Children :*

1023. i. SAMUEL HILLIS, b. 12, 8, 1844; d. 23, 6, 1851.

1024. ii. WILLIAM HARKER, b. 2, 2, 1847; d. 6, 8, 1849.

iii. MARGARET SMITH, b. 25, 7, 1849; m. 6, 6, 1872, John E. Cookman, D. D., an eminent clergyman of the M. E. church. Had: 1, Charles Howland, b. 2, 3, 1873; 2, Arthur Shirley, b. 28, 11, 1880; 3, Harold Holmes, b. 4, 9, 1883.

1025. iv. CHARLES SAMUEL, b. 4, 9, 1851; m. 17, 12, 1873, Mary C. Shipley. Had: 1, Murray Shipley, b. 22, 11, 1874; 2, Alice Gulielma, b. 14, 2, 1883. Charles S. is treasurer of a manufacturing corporation in Wilmington, Del., where he is held in high esteem.

v. SUSAN, b. 1, 12, 1854.

- vi. RACHEL SMITH, b. 14, 9, 1856.
 1026. vii. A son, b. and d. 31, 12, 1860.

762. (See p. 210.)

465. GEORGE W.,⁸ (*John W.*,⁷ *John W.*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 9, 2, 1817, in Westport; m. 4, 9, 1842, Lydia A. James, b. 24, 3, 1825. He is a carpenter by trade, and was living in North Dartmouth in 1885. Children:

- i. SARAH C., b. 14, 6, 1844.
- ii. ADELIZA J., b. 29, 12, 1845; d. 2, 9, 1854.
- iii. ALICE S., b. 24, 3, 1847.
- 1027. iv. GEORGE, b. 23, 9, 1848.
- 1028. v. JOHN J., b. 18, 2, 1850; d. 12, 10, 1860.
- vi. MARIANA H., b. 1, 4, 1852; d. 16, 5, 1853.
- 1029. vii. ROBERT S., b. 16, 2, 1854.
- viii. ADELIZA J., b. 5, 2, 1857.
- ix. LYDIA A., b. 24, 3, 1859; d. 31, 5, 1866.
- x. MARY E., b. 23, 2, 1861.
- 1030. xi. WALTER S., b. 27, 12, 1862.
- 1031. xii. JOHN D., b. 12, 6, 1865.

764. (See p. 209.)

452. Capt. ALEXANDER,⁸ (*Cornelius*,⁷ *Matthew*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 24, 4, 1811; m. Jane S., dau. of Nicholas Davis,* b. 5, 1, 1805, d. 4, 12, 1882. He was a whaleman for sixteen years, and commanded several vessels. The latter part of his life was spent on a farm at Long Plain, Acushnet, where he was highly respected, and where he died. Children:

- 1032. i. CORNELIUS A., b. 8, 3, 1838.
- 1033. ii. ALDEN S. D., b. 9, 5, 1842.
- 1034. iii. WILLIAM W., b. 8, 11, 1849; m. Minnie A. Griswold. Had: 1, Jennie, b. 12, 7, 1880; 2, Minnie J., b. 25, 3, 1882.
- iv. JANE E., b. 10, 4, 1851; m. 1884, Rev. J. S. Bell, who at the time was pastor of the M. E. church at Long Plain, where they lived in 1885.

* Nicholas, son of Timothy Davis, of Long Plain, b. 13, 5, 1769, m. Ruth Spooner, of the same place, b. 23, 9, 1770. Ruth⁵ was dau. of Alden⁴ (Walter,³ Samuel,² William¹) Spooner. (See Spooner Genealogy, page 271.)

777.

470. CHARLES A.,⁸ (*Perry*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 4, 1822; m. Mary J., dau. of Joseph and Eleanor Hoxie. He is a farmer in Scipioville, N. Y., and commands the respect of the community in which he lives. Children:

1035. i. HORACE GREELEY, b. 27, 10, 1850, in Ledyard, N. Y., on the homestead. He passed his boyhood assisting his father on the farm, and attending the district schools. At the age of 19 he graduated from the Auburn high school. His taste running in the line of drawing, he was employed by a Syracuse printer and engraver. He then engraved some for John J. Thomas, associate editor of the *Country Gentleman*, and was subsequently employed in Buffalo, N. Y., Milwaukee, Wis., and Chicago, Ill. In 1873-74 he was in the engraving business in Cleveland, Ohio, under the firm of Sweet & Howland. He sold out, and was employed at sketching and civil engineering for atlas publishers. In the Winter of 1882 he returned to Cleveland, where he was following his occupation in 1885. His purpose is success.
1036. ii. CHARLES M., b. 2, 11, 1852; d. 16, 4, 1858.
1037. iii. CLARENCE H., b. 3, 3, 1855. Is with his uncle in Washington, D. C.
- iv. MARY E., b. 11, 4, 1858; m. 7, 11, 1876, Morgan Ames, of Scipio Centre, N. Y., and had dau. Florence, b. 15, 7, 1879.
- v. ANNA J., b. 18, 4, 1861; m. 10, 12, 1880, Frederic M. White, of Scipioville, N. Y., and had Bernard Milo, b. 11, 3, 1883.
- vi. CARRIE E., b. 17, 3, 1863.
- vii. MANUELA, b. 3, 4, 1865; d. 7, 4, 1865.
- viii. SUSAN A., b. 3, 7, 1868.

781. (See p. 214.)

NATHANIEL,⁸ (*Resolved*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 1, 12, 1797, in Dartmouth; m. 1818, Lydia Bliss, of Dartmouth. He was a farmer, residing on the farm at Bliss Corner formerly occupied by his father. Child:

1038. i. PHILIP, b. 1819; d. 1866; m. 1st, 1841, Sarah W., dau. of Howard and Elizabeth Potter; m. 2d, Patience Potter, sister of Sarah, who was living in New Bedford in 1885. Had: 1. Ann H., b. 3, 3, 1843; m. 18, 1, 1866, George E. Chase, of Dartmouth, who was lost at sea at the age of 22. Ann H. afterwards studied medicine, graduated with the degree of M. D., and in 1885 was a practising physician in New Bedford. 2. Eliza A., b. 1845; m. 2, 8, 1864, William Henry

Potter, and had: 1, Helen H., b. 1866, d. 1871; 2, Philip H., b. 1870; 3, Hetty A., b. 1874. 3. Lycurgus H., b. 30, 8, 1849; married Harriet E. Hathaway, and had: 1, Garold S.; 2, Charles E. He is a builder and contractor, living in New Bedford in 1885. Philip was a successful whaling master, and commanded the Susan, Golconda, and Mary & Susan, from New Bedford. He had congestion of the brain on board ship, and died six days' sail from Pitcairn's Island, where he was buried.

788.

474. JAMES HENRY,⁸ (*James*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born in New Bedford; m. 1st, Helen Augusta Whitney; m. 2d, Frances Peters; m. 3d, Olive Oliver. He was educated in the public schools of New Bedford and in the state normal school at Bridgewater. He was for a time a clerk in Boston, afterwards with his uncle and father, "John & James Howland," and subsequently of the firm of Howland & Hussey, oil merchants. Later he had a sperm candle factory at Smoking Rocks, south of New Bedford (premises now occupied by the Potomska Mills.) He succeeded his father as director in the First National Bank of New Bedford, in which city he always lived, and died at his residence southeast corner of Sixth and Madison streets. Children by first wife:

- i. HELEN AUGUSTA, b. 28, 6, 1837; m. 16, 10, 1862, Hon. Oliver Prescott, of New Bedford. Had: 1, Helen Whitney, b. 1, 11, 1866; 2, Oliver, b. 30, 7, 1868; 3, Mary Robbins, b. 12, 10, 1871. Mr. Prescott is a lawyer, a prominent member of the Bristol county bar, and has held the office of judge of probate of that county.

1039. ii. JOHN, b. —; d. in infancy.

1040. iii. JAMES, b. 16, 5, 1846; d. 1867.

Child by second wife:

- iv. ELIZABETH DELANO, b. 9, 6, 1861; d. 12, 5, 1883; m. 10, 5, 1882, Frederick Taber.

791.

476. JOHN M.,⁸ (*John*,⁷ *Wing*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 29, 7, 1810; m. 3, 10,

1833, Matilda, dau. of Samuel and Phebe (Folger) Coleman,* of Ghent, N. Y., b. 22, 7, 1812. Mr. Howland was born in the house where it has been stated his parents lived, in the town of Fairhaven, where he has always lived. He early learned the trade of a cooper, and started in the business on his own account in a shop near his father's residence. It was a brisk, paying business, in those days of prosperous, extensive whaling from this town and New Bedford just across the river. His shop was subsequently moved to where it now stands, on the west side of Main street above the bridge, in the same town. Mr. Howland became quite an extensive owner in whale shipping. About 1855 he retired from the coopering business, and was succeeded in it by his son John H. He had previously purchased a large farm on the Acushnet road, near Riverside cemetery, to which he moved, and on which he lived in 1885. To this he has added largely by purchase, and to its value by clearing up and draining untilld land. He is deeply interested in both agriculture and horticulture, and cheerfully aids in everything that interests the community in these matters. Mr. Howland enjoys the confidence of his fellow-townsmen, and holds several offices of public trust. Children, born in Fairhaven :

- 1041. i. JOHN H., b. 2, 11, 1834; m. 25, 5, 1865, Anjanette R. Peabody. He was living in Fairhaven in 1885.
- 1042. ii. JOSEPH TABER, b. 5, 5, 1837; d. 12, 4, 1839.
- 1043. iii. WALTER FOLGER, b. 7, 2, 1840; d. 12th mo., 1877; m. 22, 2, 1869, Gertrude Cushman, of New Bedford.

* Elihu Coleman, b. 1739; d. 1815; m. Elizabeth Macy, b. 1745, d. 1825. Had: 1, Lydia, b. 1763; 2, Paul, b. 1769; 3, Thaddeus, b. 1771; 4, Samuel, b. 1773; 5, Nathan, b. 1775; 6, Barnabas, b. 1778; 7, Elizabeth, b. 1780; 8, Judith, b. 1782; 9, David, b. 1783.

Samuel, son of Elihu and Elizabeth Coleman, was a master-mariner, lived on Nantucket till 1812, and then moved to Ghent, Columbia co., N. Y., where he became a manufacturer; m. Phebe, dau. of Walter Folger, b. 1762, and had: 1, Eliza, b. 1800; 2, Lydia, b. 1802; 3, Phebe, b. 1805; 4, Laura, b. 1810; 5, Matilda, b. 1812, in Ghent, and was married to John M. Howland there.

Walter Folger, b. 1735, d. 1826, was a resident of Nantucket, where he was largely engaged in the manufacture of sperm candles, &c. He m. 1757, Elizabeth Starbuck, of Nantucket, b. 1738, d. 1821, and had: 1, Eliza, b. 1758; 2, Hephsebah, b. 1760; 3, Phebe, b. 1762; 4, Walter, b. 1765; 5, Lydia, b. 1767; 6, Ezekiel, b. 1769. Walter Folger lived and died on Nantucket, where he was an enterprising business man. He was one of the first to engage in the manufacture of sperm candles.



JOHN M. HOWLAND.

From Photo. by H. W. Smith, New Bedford.

- iv. LAURA NYE, b. 10. 10, 1842; m. 2, 4, 1869, Sanford Harrison Dudley, a native of Maine, who is a practising lawyer, and resided in Cambridge in 1885.
1044. v. SAMUEL COLEMAN, b. 17, 10, 1844; d. 28, 2, 1845.
- vi. ELIZA COLLINS, b. 25, 4, 1846; d. 6, 8, 1851.
- vii. HARRIET MATILDA, b. 1, 7, 1849. Has been a successful school teacher.
1045. viii. GEORGE H., b. 22, 11, 1851; m. 10, 7, 1879, Eunice C. Wilson, of Fairhaven. Was living opposite his father's residence in 1885.
- ix. ELIZA COLLINS, b. 7, 11, 1855; d. 26, 5, 1876.

795.

482. FREDERICK P.,⁸ (*Abner*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 28, 8, 1811, in New Bedford; m. 4, 4, 1832, Sarah Slade Marvel, b. 2, 10, 1814. He learned the trade of a ship carpenter, was in California a number of years, where he carried on this business and owned a marine railway. In 1885 he was living in or near Boston. Children:

- i. SARAH JANE, b. 17, 8, 1833; d. 30, 8, 1866; m. 1st, 11, 3, 1855, Asa S. Blake; m. 2d, 8, 9, 1859, George E. Alchorn; m. 3d, 21, 11, 1865, Davis A. Blake. Had one child by each husband, and they all died in infancy.
1046. ii. WILLIAM FREDERICK PLUMMER, b. 1, 7, 1835; unmarried.
1047. iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 16, 6, 1840; m. 1st, 2, 11, 1865, Mary A. Cook; m. 2d, 19, 2, 1874, Elizabeth M. Ray. Had: 1, Jessie E., b. 14, 12, 1874, d. 4, 8, 1875; 2, George A., b. 13, 8, 1876; 3, Frederick W., b. 7, 8, 1880; 4, Joseph T., b. 23, 3, 1883, d. 20, 7, 1883. These children were all born in Dorchester.
1048. iv. JOSEPH FRANCIS, b. 21, 1, 1845; m. 19, 2, 1870, Helen T. Delano. Has had three children, who all died in infancy. He is a man of excellent business capacity, and has been for twenty years in the employ of Walter Baker & Co., of Boston, manufacturers of chocolate, and for ten years has managed the business. In 1882-83 was in the common council of Boston; in 1885 was a director of the Laurel Lake Mill, Fall River, and resided in or near Boston.

797.

482. WILLIAM W.,⁸ (*Abner*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 12, 12, 1815, in Little Compton, R. I., where his parents were living; m. 29, 6,

1845, Sarah Cushman. He served an apprenticeship to the house carpenter's trade, but at 19 was induced to try whaling, and made five voyages. After this he was in the foreign merchant marine service. In 1849 he made one of three trips to California, where he was engaged in mining, &c. In 1885 he resided in New Bedford. Child:

1049. i. BARKER CUSHMAN, b. 25, 5, 1846.

798.

482. ELISHA D.,⁸ (*Abner*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 18, 11, 1817, in New Bedford; m. 1st, 22, 1, 1839, Sarah B., dau. of Pamela Cook, who died 22, 5, 1850; m. 2d, 12, 6, 1854, Susan N., dau. of Benjamin Nealy, of South Berwick, Maine. He was for a time with Nathan Chase, dry goods dealer in New Bedford, and afterwards in the same business for himself in that city. He was subsequently in business in Ware and Weymouth. Children, all born in New Bedford except Frank E., who was born in Boston:

1050. i. EDWARD A., b. 9th mo., 1840; m. 10, 10, 1860, Cordelia M., dau. of Thomas and Priscilla Sawyer, of New Bedford.

ii. EMILY F., b. 17, 11, 1842; m. 6, 2, 1864, at Ware, Nathaniel Warren, son of John and Elizabeth Tricky, of Waverley.

iii. SUSAN A., b. 6, 12, 1844; d. 1846.

1051. iv. FRANK E., b. 4, 7, 1858; d. 16, 8, 1858.

805.

490. Capt. JONATHAN,⁸ (*Jonathan*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 13, 3, 1831, in New Bedford; m. Caroline T., dau. of Joseph and Mary W. Remington, of New Bedford, who had other children, Alice, Eliza, Lucy, Emma, Ellen, Edward, William, and James. Capt. Jonathan was educated in New Bedford, and after leaving the high school commenced a seafaring life. He early made a voyage to Calcutta, and was afterwards



THE REV. WILLIAMS HOWLAND.

ARTOTYPE BY E. BIERSTADT, NEW YORK.

with his father until 1861, when he took command of the U. S. schooner *Pharos*, which was engaged in supplying lighthouses. He retired from this occupation in 1869. Since then he has lived a quiet life in his native city, where much of the time he has held public office. He was in the common council three years from ward 5, and in 1885 had been on the school board for six years. Child:

- i. SARAH ELIZA, b. 14, 3, 1855.
-

810.

492. FRANCIS HATHAWAY,⁸ (*Williams*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 12, 5, 1842, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. 6, 10, 1875, Kate C. Frothingham. In 1884 Francis H. was of the firm of Gleason & Howland, Atlantic avenue, Brooklyn, N. Y., in which city he resided in 1885. Children:

- i. MARY WOOD, b. 9, 4, 1877.
 ii. ETHEL ANNA, b. 14, 5, 1878.
 1052. iii. THOMAS FLETCHER, b. 30, 8, 1879.
 1053. iv. ARTHUR HATHAWAY, b. 18, 3, 1883.
-

812.

492. Rev. WILLIAMS,⁸ (*Williams*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 24, 10, 1850, at Portsmouth, N. H.; m. 28, 12, 1882, in St. George's Episcopal church, Flushing, L. I., Anna Collins, dau. of Edwin and Charlotte Collins (Prince) Henry, of Flushing. Her descent from William Bradford, governor of Plymouth colony, appears below. Through her maternal grandfather, William Robert Prince, she is descended from John Prince, who came to America in 1663, and after residing at Boston, settled permanently at Flushing, L. I., where his descendants have been prominent residents and owners of a large estate, including formerly celebrated botanical gardens. After completing his secular education, Mr. Howland en-

tered the Episcopal theological school in Cambridge, and graduated with honor in 1881, receiving the degree of Bachelor of Divinity. By the bishop of Long Island, he was made a deacon on Trinity Sunday of 1881, in Christ church, Brooklyn, E. D., and was ordained a priest the same Sunday of 1882, in St. Luke's church, Brooklyn. On leaving the seminary, he went directly to Flushing, L. I., to be the assistant minister of St. George's church. A year afterwards he accepted the rectorship of St. John's church, Passaic, N. J., which he still retains. Rev. Williams is a representative, it will be observed, of some of the old families of New York city and state, among them those of Slidell, Nitchie, and Evertson. Child:

i. FLORENCE SLIDELL, b. 29, 1, 1884.

The following shows Mrs. Howland's pedigree:

Gov. William Bradford,¹ of Plymouth colony, m. Alice Southworth.

Maj. William Bradford,² son of Gov. William, b. 1624; d. 1703; m. Alice Richards.

Maj. John Bradford,³ son of Maj. William, b. 1653; d. 1736; m. Mercy Warren.

Lieut. Samuel Bradford,⁴ son of John, b. 1684; d. 1740; m. Sarah Gray.

Lieut.-Gov. William Bradford,⁵ son of Samuel, b. 1729; d. 1808; m. Mary Le Baron.

Lydia Bradford,⁶ dau. of Lieut.-Gov. William, b. 1774; d. 1854; m. Lieut.-Gov. Charles Collins.

Charlotte Goodwin Collins,⁷ dau. of Charles and Lydia, b. 1803; m. William Robert Prince, b. 1795, d. 1869. Had: 1, Charlotte Collins, m. Edwin Henry; 2, Hon. Le Baron Bradford.

Edwin and Charlotte C. Henry⁸ had: 1, Florence Lydia; 2, Anna Collins, m. Rev. Williams Howland; 3, Cornelia Charlotte.

848.

549. JOHN WICKES,⁸ (*Thomas A.*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 9, 12, 1804, in Warwick, R. I.; m. 1825, Susan A., dau. of Col. Augustus Greene, of East Greenwich, R. I., where they lived, and where their children were born. He d. 17, 1, 1872. Children:

i. MARY GREENE, b. 16, 6, 1828; d. 1843.

1054. ii. THOMAS AUGUSTUS, b. 23, 9, 1830.
1055. iii. BENJAMIN, b. 2, 8, 1833; m. 1st, 11th mo., 1855, Carrie A. Smith, who d. 3, 6, 1859; m. 2d, 21, 11, 1861, Julia M. Almy. Had: 1, Benjamin Aldrich, b. 15, 6, 1857; 2, Carrie Louise, b. 26, 10, 1863. His P. O. address, in 1884, was Newport, R. I.
1056. iv. ALBERT FRANKLYN, b. 13, 1, 1836.
1057. v. CHARLES ANDREWS, b. 24, 3, 1838; not married, and lived in East Greenwich, R. I., in 1885; engaged in farming. He was in the 3d R. I. heavy artillery in the war of the rebellion.
1058. vi. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 13, 10, 1840; m. Jane Way, of East Greenwich, R. I. Had: 1, Jennie Way, b. 1864; 2, Mary Green, b. 1866; 3, Margaret Evans, b. 1868, d. 1870. George W. was in the Union army during the whole time of the rebellion, first going out as private in the 12th New York Vols., leaving New York 12, 4, 1861, for three months. On the return of that regiment he joined the 102d N. Y. Vols. for three years, commencing as 1st lieut.; was soon appointed quartermaster, and served in that capacity until the end of the war, first as regimental quartermaster and then as brigade quartermaster. He was with Sherman in his entire march from Tennessee to Richmond. In 1885 he was in the mining business on Staten Island, N. Y.
1059. vii. CHRISTOPHER WICKES, b. 1, 6, 1843.
- viii. EMMA ARNOLD, b. 5, 9, 1845; unmarried.
- ix. SUSAN ELIZABETH, b. 10, 4, 1848; m. 10, 4, 1872, Henry T. Bragg, and had: 1, Elizabeth, b. 2, 4, 1873, d. 29, 1, 1877; 2, Henry Howland, b. 9, 11, 1874, d. 6, 5, 1875; 3, Eleanor, b. 23, 3, 1876, d. 4, 2, 1877; 4, Emma Louise, b. 29, 10, 1880. Capt. Bragg served in the militia of the state of New York, entering as a private in the 23d regiment of infantry, where he was gradually promoted to 1st sergeant of Co. B.; was then elected 2d lieutenant of Co. A, 13th Regt. N. Y. S. M., afterwards captain of the same company, and after twice refusing promotion to major, resigned at the expiration of about ten years. In 1885 he was superintendent and secretary of the Fernbrook Mills, Yonkers, N. Y., where the family resided.
- x. ANNIE SMITH, b. 7, 12, 1850; unmarried.
1060. xi. ARTHUR WILSON, b. 6, 11, 1851; unmarried. In 1885 resided in East Greenwich, R. I.

849.

549. Capt. ISAAC BARKER,⁸ (*Thomas A.*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 12, 1, 1811, in East Greenwich, R. I.; m. widow Nancy Brownell Johnson,* dau. of Joseph and Mary (Brownell) Snell,

* She m. 1st, George Burke, who was lost at sea by shipwreck; m. 2d, 7, 12, 1834, Edward Johnson, who was knocked overboard by a vessel's boom; m. 3d, 26, 7, 1842, Capt. Isaac Barker Howland.

of Little Compton, R. I., a relative of Philadelphia Brownell. She was a very worthy woman and highly esteemed; the last years of her life was a great sufferer from heart disease. She died in 1881, aged 76, and was buried at East Greenwich, R. I. Capt. Isaac B. commenced a seafaring life at an early age. He has crossed the Atlantic nearly a score of times, has commanded vessels in the coasting trade from Newport to New York, and was for several years in the U. S. revenue service. He has been very fortunate, never having lost a vessel or sustained a serious accident. He gave up marine service before the war, and 1, 10, 1862, at the age of 55, enlisted in Co. K, 11th R. I. Vols. He is of a genial, generous disposition. In 1885 he resided in East Greenwich, R. I. Children:

- i. EUNICE COLLINS, b. 1844; m. 1865, Pietro J. Bernardini, a native of Florence, Italy. Had: 1, Walter Barker, b. 1866; 2, Roland Fish, b. 1869. She is an energetic, persevering woman. Pietro is son of Marie A. Pollie and Francisco Bernardini.
- ii. PHEBE DAVIS, b. 1846; d. 1882; m. 1868, William Harrison, son of Welcome and Ann Hatch Burdick, of East Greenwich, R. I. Had: 1, Ann Avery, b. 1868; 2, Welcome Harrison, b. 1870; 3, Mary Howland, b. 1873; 4, Leon Bertram, b. 1876; they resided in East Greenwich in 1885. Phebe Davis was a fine looking woman of superior character.
- iii. MARY ALMY, b. 1848; m. 1st, 1865, H. Shippee; m. 2d, Roland Fish. In 1885 resided in East Greenwich, R. I. Mrs. Fish is noted for her generosity and hospitality, and consideration of the poor and unfortunate, some of whom have referred to her home as "the free hotel." Mr. Fish was for a number of years assistant railroad station agent at East Greenwich, and in 1885 was in the freight depot at Providence.

851.

552. Hon. RICHARD GREENE,⁸ (*Daniel*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 19, 9, 1840, in Centreville, R. I.; m. 4, 6, 1868, Isabella J., dau. of Samuel G. and Isabella M. F. Allen, b. 3, 7, 1843, d. 12, 2, 1884. Mr. Howland was educated in the public schools and the academy at East Greenwich, R. I. He spent most of his time on the farm until 1867. Since then he has been

connected with cotton manufacturing; most of the time as superintendent of the Hope Co. mills, at Hope and Phenix, R. I. He has been considerable in public life. He represented the town of Scituate in the Rhode Island General Assembly in 1870-71, and was occupying the same position in 1885. Children:

- 1061. i. RICHARD ALLEN, b. 27, 6, 1869; d. 17, 4, 1872.
- ii. ANNIE, b. 1, 10, 1871; d. 29, 12, 1878.
- iii. ALICE MERRILL, b. 1, 5, 1874.
- 1062. iv. DANIEL, b. 9, 6, 1878.
- v. ABIGAIL SUSAN, b. 17, 6, 1882; d. 25, 8, 1882.

856.

558. ISAAC,⁸ (*Stephen,⁷ Isaac,⁶ Philip,⁵ Zoeth,⁴ Henry,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born, 9, 10, 1827, in Westport; m. 25, 5, 1853, Elizabeth H., dau. of Henry B. and Keziah H. Gifford, of the same town. Isaac is a farmer, and is in the ice business, living in Westport village. He is a man highly respected, and has held various offices of trust and responsibility. He was for three years town clerk, treasurer and collector for the town of Westport. Children:

- 1063. i. STEPHEN H., b. 3, 1, 1855. He is a steam and gas fitter in Springfield.
- 1064. ii. FRANK L., b. 7, 5, 1857; m. 27, 9, 1884, Bertha S. Tripp, of Westport. Has been in sea service; is a bookkeeper in Springfield.
- 1065. iii. EDWARD R., b. 1, 7, 1859; m. 24, 1, 1883, Elizabeth Francis, of Providence, R. I., where they live, and where he is in the jewelry business. Has Clara G., b. 23, 2, 1884.
- 1066. iv. HENRY B., b. 3, 5, 1862. He is a jeweler in New Bedford.
- 1067. v. GEORGE E., b. 7, 11, 1864. Lives in Springfield.
- 1068. vi. JOHN G., b. 2, 1, 1867.
- 1069. vii. CHARLES R., b. 12, 7, 1869; d. 21, 3, 1870.
- 1070. viii. NATHAN C., b. 29, 11, 1872; d. 21, 3, 1870.

857.

558. PELEG C.,⁸ (*Stephen,⁷ Isaac,⁶ Philip,⁵ Zoeth,⁴ Henry,³ Zoeth,² Henry,¹*) born 29, 4, 1830, in Westport, at which time his father lived in Westport village. He was

educated in the public schools of his native town, and at Mr. Bartlett's academy, in Poughkeepsie, N. Y. After this he was clerk for a few months for Anthony & Gifford, grocers, of Westport, and entered the Merchants' Bank of New Bedford as clerk, 13, 8, 1846. He was made teller of the bank, 30, 5, 1851; appointed assistant cashier, 10, 1, 1854, and cashier, 1, 1, 1858, to fill the vacancy caused by the resignation of James B. Congdon, Esq.,* who had been the cashier since the organization of the bank in 1825. None of the directors or other officers connected with the bank when Mr. Howland entered it as clerk are now living. The capital of the bank is \$1,000,000, and in 1885 the stock was selling at 175, which speaks well for Mr. Howland's management. He m. 1st, 3, 6, 1851, Lucy, dau. of James B. Congdon, Esq., who d. 10, 8, 1867; m. 2d, 29, 10, 1872, Clara E., dau. of Horatio A. Kempton, of New Bedford, who d. 15, 8, 1879; m. 3d, 16, 11, 1882, Elizabeth T., sister of his wife Clara E. Children :

- i. ELIZABETH K., b. 19, 3, 1874, in New Bedford.
1071. ii. HORATIO, b. 1, 10, 1875, in New Bedford.
- iii. CLARA EARLE, b. 17, 1, 1878, in New Bedford.

858.

558. Capt. CHARLES CARROLL,⁸ (*Stephen*,⁷ *Isaac*,⁶ *Philip*,⁵ *Zoeth*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 26, 10, 1832, in Westport; m. 3, 4, 1855, Margaret A. Ayer. He was educated in the schools at Westport and Fairhaven, also at Wilbraham, Mass., and Poughkeepsie, N. Y. After leaving school he went to Boston, in the employ of the wholesale dry goods house of Thacher, Shaw & Co., afterwards went into business in Wisconsin for two years, then went to California and remained one year, was injured by

* Mr. Congdon resigned on account of illness. He subsequently recovered, and was treasurer of the city of New Bedford for twenty years. He also held many offices and positions of trust and responsibility. He was deeply interested in educational matters, in the Free Public Library, and in everything pertaining to the welfare of the city of which he was an honorable citizen through a useful life.

a fall, and returned to Boston. He then entered the dry goods house of Blodgett, Goodrich & King, remained there until the war broke out, and then enlisted as a private in the 13th Mass. Vols. He was with the regiment until after the second battle of Bull Run, and was then appointed 2d lieutenant in the 38th Mass. Vols. In 1863 he was appointed captain, the regiment was sent to Louisiana under Gen. Banks, and he was with it during the siege of Port Hudson and in the Red River campaign. It was afterwards sent to Washington, then to the Shenandoah Valley under Gen. Sheridan, and after that successful campaign the regiment was transported to Savannah, joined Gen. Sherman, and went with him to Goldsborough, N. C. It returned to Savannah, where it remained until the close of the war, when it was mustered out and returned to Boston. Soon after his return from the war, Capt. Howland went into the grocery and provision business in Boston, and was conducting it in 1885. Child:

1072. i. CHARLES AYER, b. 24, 12, 1856.

860.

566. SAMUEL D.,⁸ (*William P.*,⁷ *Jethro*,⁶ *Prince*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 5, 7, 1846, in Westport; m. 1st, 5, 8, 1866, Ann E. Manchester, who d. 31, 1, 1878; m. 2d, 18, 6, 1878, Mary Alice Boyd. He entered the office of Hale Remington, insurance agent, of Fall River, at an early age, and for several years he has conducted the same business on his own account, in the same city, where he resides. Children:

1073. i. WALTER ADAMS, b. 6, 8, 1867.

1074. ii. ELLERY CLINTON, b. 28, 3, 1873.

iii. ELENOR CALVASTA, b. 17, 11, 1875.

iv. ALICE BOYD, b. 4, 5, 1880.

v. RUTH ANNIE, b. 17, 11, 1881.

874.

589. THOMAS SMITH,⁸ (*William*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Nicholas*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 13, 2, 1844, in Dartmouth; m. 3, 10, 1871, in Burlington, Iowa, Eliza Semple Harbach. He was educated in the public schools of Dartmouth, at a private school in New Bedford, and graduated at the state normal school, Bridgewater, in July, 1862. He enlisted, 5, 8, 1862, in the 33d Mass. Vols., was with Sherman's army in its "march to the sea," was at the grand review in Washington at the close of the war, and was mustered out as lieutenant, 11, 6, 1865. He then entered the Lawrence scientific school at Cambridge, and was graduated from the department of civil engineering; was afterwards employed by the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R. R. in the west, with headquarters at Burlington, Iowa. In 1884 he was elected secretary of the road, and was located as such in Boston in 1885. Children :

- 1075. i. ABRAHAM HARBACH, b. 28, 9, 1872.
- ii. MARIA LOUISA, b. 25, 10, 1873; d. 1874.
- iii. MARY POTTER, b. 23, 2, 1877.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 2, 10, 1878.
- v. RUTH ALMY, b. 16, 10, 1881.

879.

597. GEORGE,⁸ (*Jeremy*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 19, 4, 1803, at Sugar Hill, N. H.; m. Waity Aldrich. He always lived in New Hampshire. He was killed by a stick of timber falling on him, at a spot near the Profile House, at the Franconia Mountains. Children :

- 1076. i. RICHARDSON, b. 27, 6, 1824, in Lisbon, N. H.; m. 10, 6, 1847, Martha Quimby. Had: 1, Waity, b. 1, 2, 1848, in Lisbon, N. H., m. 9, 7, 1864, Charles Noyes, of Whitefield, N. H.; 2, Eliza J., b. 30, 3, 1850, at Franconia, N. H., m. 18, 8, 1870, Stephen Eastman, of New Hampshire; 3, George R., b. 6, 9, 1854, in Franconia, N. H., m. 3, 6, 1882, Mabel E. —, who died 24, 6, 1884.
- 1077. ii. ROYAL B., b. —.

1078. iii. MOSES N., b. —. He is a dentist at Lisbon, N. H.

iv. MARILLA N., b. 28, 6, 1832, at Lisbon, N. H.; m. Williams Stevens, of Lisbon, N. H., b. 28, 6, 1828, a harness maker, and lived in Coventry, Vt., in 1885. Had: 1. G. H., b. 11, 11, 1850, in Bethlehem, N. H.; m. 22, 1, 1871, Alice Wells, of Coventry, Vt., and had: 1, Maud M., b. 28, 10, 1874; 2, Mattie E., b. 4, 7, 1879. G. H. is a dentist, practising in Coventry in 1885. 2. Fred W., b. 1, 12, 1852, at Bethlehem, N. H.; m. 20, 1, 1875, Bertha A. Cass, and had Nellie E., b. 1878. He is a harness maker. 3. F. H., b. 4, 5, 1858, at Sugar Hill, N. H.; m. 9, 4, 1880, Ida M. Moody, and had: 1, Hattie M. b. 14, 4, 1881, at Newport, Vt.; 2, W. H., b. 11, 3, 1883. 4. Walter M., b. 23, 12, 1861, at Sugar Hill, N. H.; d. 25, 2, 1862.

880.

597. JEREMY,⁸ (*Jeremy*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 30, 3, 1805, at Sugar Hill, N. H.; m. 13, 8, 1835, Mrs. Sarah Maria (Wilson) Starr, of Mobile, Ala., where he went before his marriage. He served in the Mexican war, and afterwards returned to Mobile. They had three children, two of whom died young. The other child was:

1079. i. JEREMY, b. 1, 10, 1836, in Mobile, Ala.; m. 27, 3, 1860, Lavinia Walker Balliset, b. 9, 4, 1840, d. 1st mo., 1877, of consumption. Had: 1. Minow Beardsley, b. 5, 3, 1861; m. 17, 1, 1883, Joseph C. Moore, of Abbeville, S. C., and has a dau. Minow Howland. 2. Margaret Ramsey, b. 22, 7, 1864. 3. Sarah Stanton, b. 3, 8, 1866. 4. Eudora Starr, b. 3, 7, 1869; d. 17, 3, 1870. 5. Virginia Gaines, b. 4, 10, 1870; d. 1, 4, 1871. The mother and children were all born in Mobile. Jeremy was educated in the public schools of Mobile, and at 15 years of age became a clerk for John Cortwright, in the lumber business. From 1853 until the war broke out, he was with a firm of auctioneers, commission merchants, and real estate agents. He served in the 21st Alabama Vols., and was wounded in the leg. Since 1868 he has been in business for himself, as an auctioneer and real estate agent, in Mobile. He is a man who enjoys the confidence of the community, and is an upright, successful business man.

883.

597. SILAS,⁸ (*Jeremy*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 31, 12, 1812, at Sugar Hill, N. H.; m. 1, 1, 1837, Elizabeth Oakes, who died 26,

11, 1883. He has always lived at Sugar Hill, where his occupation has been that of a farmer. He has always held the highest respect of his townsmen, who chose him as one of their board of selectmen in 1849-50, and he represented the town of Lisbon, N. H., in the legislature in 1855-57. Children :

- i. CORDELIA, b. 21, 6, 1838; d. 13, 2, 1872; m. 15, 7, 1855, Ira M. Colby.
- 1080. ii. SILAS, b. 1, 7, 1840; d. 10, 1, 1841.
- 1081. iii. CHARLES H., b. 2, 12, 1841; d. 25, 9, 1843.
- 1082. iv. FRANCIS G., b. 9, 6, 1844; m. 8, 11, 1871, Phebe P. Simmons, and has a son F. Bertrand, b. 13, 5, 1875.
- v. AMELIA, b. 8, 10, 1846; d. 3, 3, 1847.
- vi. ANNIE A., b. 3, 12, 1848; m. 19, 2, 1871, Frank T. McKean.
- 1083. vii. URIAH O., b. 30, 11, 1850.

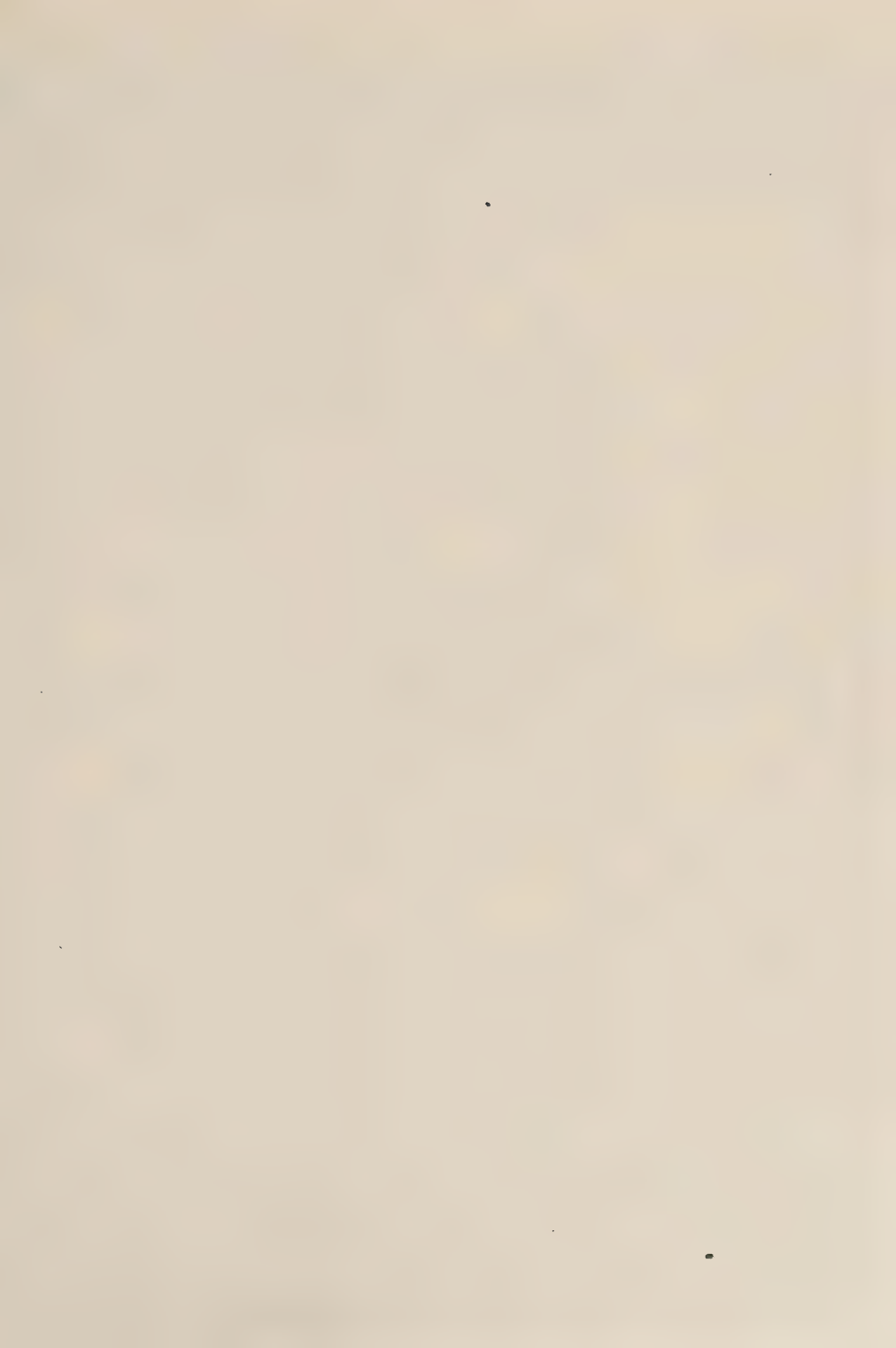
884.

597. HOSEA,⁸ (*Jeremy*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 12, 6, 1815, at Sugar Hill, N. H., where he has always lived; m. 2, 4, 1840, Phebe Ann Hildreth. He is a well-to-do, intelligent farmer, and a man greatly respected by his fellow-townsmen. He represented the town of Lisbon in the legislature of New Hampshire, at one time. Children :

- i. ZILPHA J., b. 12, 2, 1841; d. 16, 7, 1880; m. 1860, Henry D. Bishop, and had four daughters.
- 1085. ii. MARCELIA, b. 4, 4, 1842; d. 12, 12, 1871; m. 15, 8, 1860, Henry E. Aldrich, and had three children.
- 1084. iii. KILBURN D., b. 5th mo., 1843.
- 1085. iv. CHARLES O., b. 22, 7, 1845; d. 4, 8, 1878; m. 10, 12, 1867, Alice Quimby, and had a son Clarence H., b. 2, 2, 1870.
- 1086. v. H. WILLIS, b. 2, 7, 1850; m. 28, 3, 1876, Jennie L. Morrison, and had Densmore B., b. 14, 8, 1880.

885.

597. SIMON B.,⁸ (*Jeremy*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 19, 5, 1817, at Sugar Hill, N. H.; m. Phebe N. Page. In 1885 he lived at





Whitefield, N. H., where he has been an enterprising, successful farmer. Children:

1087. i. JEREMY, b. —.

1088. ii. ARTHUR W., b. 23, 5, 1844, at Whitefield, N. H.

iii. MARTHA, b. —; m. Kilburn French.

1089. iv. ALVIN, b. —.

1090. v. S. OSCAR, b. 24, 9, 1856, at Whitefield, N. H. He was educated in the common schools, at the high school at Littleton, N. H., and at a commercial college in Grand Rapids, Mich. In 1884 he commenced the study of dentistry with his brother, Dr. A. W., with whom he was in 1885, at which time he was also a student at the Boston Dental College, in the class of '84-'85.

908.

634. Hon. W. PERRY,⁸ (*Paul*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *John*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 7, 10, 1832, in Ashtabula co., Ohio; m. 12, 5, 1862, Esther E. Leonard. He worked on the homestead farm and in his father's saw-mill and attended the district schools until he was 14 years of age, when he was applied to to teach a public school. He subsequently taught district schools, and attended one or two terms of select school, until he was 21 years of age, when he entered the academy at Kingsville, Ohio. In 1854 he taught the high school in Jefferson, Ohio, and continued to for three years with great acceptance. His attention was early interested in the study of law, and in the Spring of 1857 he entered the law office of Simonds & Cadwell as a student. He was admitted to the bar in Carroll co., Ohio, in 1858. In February, 1861, he opened an office in Jefferson, Ohio, and at once secured the confidence of the public and obtained a good share of practice. He was secretary of the board of school examiners there for a number of years, was elected justice of the peace six years in succession, and was chosen district attorney for 1868-70. In 1871-77 he represented the county of Ashtabula in the Ohio General Assembly. In 1878-79 he was in the Ohio senate. In both of these offices he was on such committees as federal relations, judiciary, &c., and did good service. He was at

one time prominently spoken of as speaker of the House, but declined to serve. He very nearly secured the nomination for U. S. senator, when Hon. Stanley Matthews was elected. He also made an excellent contest for membership in the U. S. house of representatives, and probably would have succeeded but for a bargain. He has always been an earnest Republican. Mr. Howland is now enjoying a good practice in the county where he resides, with a pleasant residence at Jefferson, where he is highly respected, and has a family of unusual promise. His wife was educated in the public schools of her native town, at Willoughby seminary, Ohio, and at Meadville seminary, Penn. She subsequently taught school with marked success. Besides being interested in the welfare of her family, she takes an active part in church and Sunday-school work, being a member of the Congregational church. She has the credit of being the founder of a free public library at Jefferson, for which she solicited funds, books, &c., at the outset. The sons are all being provided with the best education they will avail themselves of, the eldest being in Oberlin college. Children:

1091. i. LEONARD PAUL, b. 5, 12, 1865.

1092. ii. WILLIAM SETH, b. 21, 5, 1867.

1093. iii. ANSON PERRY, b. 3, 2, 1869.

1094. iv. CHARLES ROSCOE, b. 16, 2, 1871.

936.

662. E. HARRIS,⁸ (*Abner*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 2, 1846, on the old homestead at North Brookfield; m. 1st, 16, 9, 1868, Mattie P. Corson, b. 28, 11, 1847, at Westfield, d. 22, 9, 1879, at Spencer; m. 2d, 12, 10, 1880, Sarah J., dau. of Henry L. Mellen, Esq.,* of Brookfield. When E. Harris was seven

* Mr. Mellen was an enterprising, public-spirited farmer, and has at different times held nearly all the town offices of Brookfield, and during the civil war he was chairman of the selectmen, and assisted materially in securing Brookfield's quota of men. Two of his sons graduated at Amherst college,—George H., class of 1874, now a lawyer at Worcester, and Frank L., class of 1881, now principal of the high school at Webster. Another son graduated at West Point, class of 1874, and died in North Carolina in 1876.



E. HARRIS HOWLAND.

ARTOTYPE BY E. BIERSTADT, NEW YORK

years of age his parents moved to a farm in Spencer, adjoining the homestead, since which time he has resided in that town, with the exception of a year in Boston and ten years in Oxford. His education was limited to the country schools, with three or four terms at the Spencer high school. Easy to learn and quick to comprehend, he kept in advance of his class, and acquired a good deal of practical knowledge outside of his studies. At the age of 17 he taught school in Brookfield, with good success. This is not all,—he won the affections of a young lady in the senior class, who afterwards became his wife. He taught school the next three winter terms, and was clerk in a store and post-office the intervening time. In August, 1865, he entered Comer's commercial college, and at the end of three months Prof. Comer employed him as a teacher. He remained there until the following July, when he secured a position in a cotton and woolen mill in North Oxford. During the greater part of his residence in the latter place he had charge of the factory store, being owner of it, for six or seven years. He was also assessor and a member of the school committee, and in November, 1871, was elected to represent the district in the General Court of Massachusetts. He returned to Spencer in 1876, and engaged in mercantile pursuits until his health failed. In the Spring of 1880 he bought his father's farm, and engaged in brick manufacturing in connection with working it, till 1884, since which time he has done but little except to serve the town, having been an overseer of the poor, tax collector, a member of the school committee, and was chairman of the selectmen in 1885. He is a trustee of the Spencer Savings Bank, was a U. S. census enumerator in 1880, and has been a justice of the peace since he was 22 years of age. He has done considerable legal work, writing wills, settling estates, &c., and was census enumerator in 1885. Mr. Howland is a member of the Universalist church. Children :

1095. i. HARRIS WALTER, b. 18, 7, 1869, at Oxford; d. 15, 7, 1871.

ii. EDITH FLORENCE, b. 18, 7, 1871, at Oxford.

1096. iii. LEWIS ABNER, b. 29, 1, 1874, at Oxford.
 1097. iv. MILTON HOWARD, b. 20, 6, 1877, at Spencer.
 v. MARIA LUCY, b. 29, 7, 1881, at Spencer.
 1098. vi. OSCAR MELLEN, b. 20, 10, 1882, at Spencer.

942.

694. JOHN E.,⁸ (*John H.*,⁷ *Daniel R.*,⁶ *Seth*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 19, 9, 1848, in New Paltz, Ulster co., N. Y.; m. 19, 7, 1870, at Freeport, Queen's co., N. Y., Catharine A. Ball,* dau. of Walter West and Joanna (Smith) Ball, b. 15, 10, 1848, in New York city. Mr. Howland received a good common school education under the tuition of his father, an efficient teacher, and who was then in charge of graded school No. 11, Kingston, N. Y. At 16 he was given the option of a business education or a trade. He chose the latter, and was apprenticed to a printer in Kingston, N. Y. Quickly tiring of the confinement, he entered the employ of the Delaware & Hudson Canal Co., and was there two years, when he returned to his case of type. He was then in a printing office for two years in Kingston, N. Y., and afterwards for fifteen years in the same occupation in New York city, where he was assistant foreman, the last eleven years in the employ of William Cullen Bryant on the New York Evening Post. By natural ability and education he was fitted for some broader field of labor, and in June, 1882, he became connected with the publishing house of Cassell & Co., of London, Paris, and

* Her paternal grandfather was Walter Ball, who was engaged in the war of 1812, captured by British forces on Lake Erie while serving under Commodore Perry, taken to England as a prisoner, and died from wounds while in captivity. Her maternal grandfather, Raynor Rock Smith, of Long Island, was the hero of the wreck of the ship Mexico, in which over 400 lives were lost. He commanded a boat's crew of picked men, and in the midst of a terrible storm in January, put off from shore, amidst ice, and heroically saved eight lives, at the imminent peril of his own, for which action he was made the recipient of an elegant solid silver tankard from citizens of New York city. He died at the age of 85.

The children of Walter and Joanna Ball were: 1. Catharine, m. J. E. Howland. 2. John C., cashier and manager of the business of S. P. Lilienthal, New York city, tobacco manufacturer, to which position he has risen from that of clerk. He is married, has two daughters, and resided in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1885. 3. Jane E., m. L. C. Smith, of East Rockaway, N. Y., and has son Frederick. 4. Martha W., m. Ward B. Howland (945,) resides in Chicago, Ill., and has one child, Hazel Belle. 5. Walter West, d. 1878, aged 19 years. 6. Sarah, died in infancy.



J. E. Moulton,

New York, as a canvasser for standard works. His ability was soon appreciated, and he was placed in temporary charge of the subscription branch of the house in New York. This quickly led to further promotion, and after three weeks' experience he was honored by an appointment as superintendent of the Chicago branch of the house. The business there has more than tripled since it was placed in his charge, making it necessary to largely increase its facilities. Of him one writes :

He is firm in his grip upon whatever he lays hold of, never yielding where vigorous push and perseverance can possibly accomplish anything. He has the approbation and entire confidence of Cassell & Co., and is fairly winning his way to yet larger success.

Mr. Howland has held various offices of trust and responsibility. He is considered one of the most efficient workers in the sabbath-school cause in the West, and was the superintendent of Lake View M. E. sabbath-school in 1884-85, at the same time organizing, equipping, and pushing forward a number of mission schools and churches. He is a firm Republican in politics, an enthusiastic American, and a member of the Masonic fraternity. Children :

- 1099. i. WALTER HASBROUCK, b. 14, 9, 1871, at Freeport, N. Y.
- ii. ANNIE BELLE, b. 30, 6, 1873, at Hoboken, N. J.; d. 14, 6, 1874, at the same place.
- iii. GUSSIE FRANCES, b. 29, 4, 1875, at Hoboken, N. J.
- 1100. iv. THOMAS BRYAN, b. 7, 9, 1877, at Hoboken, N. J.

954.

699. Dr. CHARLES HUBBARD,⁸ (*Michael*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 10, 10, 1850, at Farmingdale, Monmouth co., N. J., where he lived till he was 14 years of age, when he entered upon a clerkship in a shoe store in New York city. He united with the Allen Street M. E. church of New York, 17, 11, 1867. He remained three years in New York, when, his health failing, he took up the joiner's trade. Desiring a better educa-

tion than he had been able to obtain in country schools and the evening schools of New York, he entered the Collegiate and Commercial Institute of New Haven, Conn., 13, 9, 1871, having lived in that city since 8, 10, 1869. He was graduated at the above institute in the Spring of 1873, to enter the Yale scientific school; but desiring more knowledge of the classics, he decided to prepare for the academical department. He spent two years in the Hopkins grammar school, was graduated in 1875, and entered Yale in the Fall of the same year. At the end of his freshman year his eyes failed him; he gave up study for two years, and then entered the Yale medical college, from which he was graduated July, 1880, after a three years course. The balance of 1880-81 he spent in the College of Physicians and Surgeons at New York. He settled in Meriden, Conn., 6, 4, 1881, where he was enjoying a good practice in medicine and surgery in 1885. He is an earnest Christian worker. He m. 3, 5, 1882, in New Haven, Conn., Alice Broughton, of that city. Child:

1101. i. HAROLD BROUGHTON, b. 9, 1, 1885.

957.

700. GILBERT,⁸ (*Cook*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born, 4, 1, 1815, in Monmouth co., N. J.; m. 20, 12, 1836, Mary W. Morrell, b. 6, 4, 1819. He was a landscape gardener, and lived at Little Silver, N. J., in 1885. Children:

i. SARAH J., b. 24, 12, 1837; m. 20, 11, 1860, — Edwards, a boss carpenter, and in 1885 lived in Brooklyn, N. Y.

1102. ii. JOHN, b. 12, 6, 1840; d. 11, 8, 1840.

1103. iii. GEORGE, b. 3, 8, 1841; d. 18, 6, 1847.

iv. ANNIE E., b. 1, 6, 1843; m. 14, 2, 1878, John —, a soap manufacturer. In 1885 lived in Brooklyn, N. Y.

v. MARY L., b. 6, 3, 1846; m. 1, 2, 1876, Albert Pope, an engineer. In 1885 lived in Red Bank, N. J.

vi. EMMA, b. 29, 3, 1849; m. 13, 10, 1878, William Hoover, a house carpenter. In 1885 lived in Red Bank, N. J.

- vii. LOUVINEA, b. 3, 1, 1852; m. 30, 7, 1871, Lewis White, an oyster dealer. In 1885 lived in Red Bank, N. J.
1104. viii. WESLEY, b. 25, 1, 1855; d. 22, 2, 1855.
1105. ix. CHARLES G., b. 27, 11, 1862. In 1885 was in the soap business with his brother-in-law.

960.

701. HENRY,⁸ (*John*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Joshua*,³ *Samuel*,² *Henry*,¹) born 16, 11, 1816, in Monmouth co., N. J.; m. Sarah Ann Wardell, b. 19, 10, 1822. Her ancestors settled in New Jersey as early as 1630, on a grant of land from Queen Anne. Mr. Howland has been engaged in mercantile pursuits at Long Branch, N. J., the most of his life. He has held many responsible positions in his native place. He was for ten years postmaster at Long Branch, one of the chosen freeholders of Monmouth co. for ten years, and for some time their director. He was for four years president of the Long Branch & Sandy Hook R. R. Co. Some years ago he built one of the finest hotels at Long Branch, known as the Howland Hotel. Children, born at Long Branch:

1106. i. HENRY WARDELL, b. 26, 3, 1846; m. Julia C. Booth, of New Haven, Conn., and had a son William Le Grand. In 1885 Henry W. was with S. S. & G. D. Tallman, merchants, Barclay street, N. Y.
1107. ii. JOHN AUGUSTUS, b. 2, 4, 1848. In 1885 he was postmaster at Long Branch; unmarried.
- iii. SUSAN HERBERT, b. 1, 1, 1850; m. George D. Tallman, importer of toys and fire-works, New York city. Had: 1, Florence; 2, Stephen; 3, Susan; 4, Annie.
1108. iv. JACOB HERBERT, b. 10, 4, 1852. He is a lawyer. In 1885 was law reporter of the New York Herald. Unmarried.
- v. ELIZABETH WARDELL, b. 7, 11, 1857; m. Woolman Stokes, who in 1885 was proprietor of a hotel in Shrewsbury, N. J. No children.
1109. vi. EDWARD WARDELL, b. 22, 12, 1860. In 1885 was living with his father in New Jersey; unmarried.

992.

738. GEORGE F.,⁹ (*Francis K.*,⁸ *Seneca*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Cook*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 10, 10,

1844, at South Danby, N. Y.; m. 10, 12, 1868, Hannah Courtright. He enlisted as private in Co. C, 111th U. S. Inf., 16, 6, 1862, and joined the regiment at Fortress Monroe in July. He was in the second battle of Bull Run, 30, 8, 1862, was wounded in the left thigh by a shell, was in the U. S. hospital at Philadelphia, and then sent to the convalescent camp at Alexandria, Va. He was discharged on account of wounds and other disabilities, 2, 1, 1863. He afterwards joined the New York state militia, and held a commission nine years as 1st lieutenant. Mr. Howland is a farmer, and lives in South Danby, N. Y., where he is a member of the M. E. church. Children:

i. ANNA, b. 15, 5, 1870.

ii. LILLIAN MARIA, b. 4, 6, 1874.

1110. iii. EDGAR EARL, b. 9, 3, 1879.

1010.

750. Capt. ALBERT FRANKLYN,⁹ (*Stephen Russell*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 27, 6, 1843, in Little Compton, R. I., at the home of his father's parents, southeast corner room, second story. The daily papers of New Bedford, 2, 1, 1874, contained the following:

In Acushnet, 1st inst., (at Wayside, their future residence,) Capt. Franklyn Howland,* of Westport, to Miss Emma H. Hallett, daughter of the late Capt. James H. Hallett, of Marston's Mills.

This "residence" is on the east bank of the Acushnet river, opposite the north end of the city of New Bedford.

The following is from the History of Bristol County, published in 1884:

His opportunities for an education were exceedingly limited. With the exception of six months, his studies were pursued in a mixed country school, "much of the time," he says, "in a house where daylight could be seen through the roof, and high winds would come through cracks in the walls with sufficient force to turn the leaves of a book." He was in school but twelve months after his fourteenth birthday. At sixteen years of age he entered the employment of an importing house in New York city, and continued there till the outbreak of the Rebellion of 1861. Receiv-

* Capt. Howland had dropped the first name in his signature.



Franklyn Howland.

ing the report of the firing upon the Massachusetts troops in the streets of Baltimore, on the 19th of April, 1861, he enrolled himself that evening (being only 18 years of age) as a private in the 14th N. Y. S. M., of Brooklyn, where he resided. The regiment was soon ordered to the front, passed through Baltimore, and was first quartered at Washington in the senate chamber of the capitol. He was in the first battle of Bull Run, when the newspapers reported him killed, but he received only a flesh wound. After a year's service in the Army of the Potomac, (where he received his first commission,) he was assigned to duty in the department of the South with the 9th army corps. A part of the time spent there he was on staff duty as assistant provost-marshal. During his service he was a prisoner of war nearly a year continuously. The time was about equally divided between the Libby and Salisbury (N. C.) prison-pens, under the infamous Winder and the barbarian Wirz, and in New Orleans, La. The hardships and privations endured here, resulted in a sickness which nearly proved fatal, and left him with a partially paralyzed condition of the spinal cord. Since this event he has not stepped without assistance, and requires a constant attendant. He resigned in April, 1864, having been in service three years on the 19th of that month.

Though totally incapacitated from manual labor, his vigorous mind seeks employment. He edits the agricultural department of the New Bedford Standard, and has since the incorporation of that department in this enterprising paper, in January, 1876, which he suggested to the publishers. He has been president of the South Bristol Farmers' Club, a flourishing agricultural organization, since it was instituted. His boyhood was passed on a large farm. Since the war he has been a close observer of agricultural and horticultural pursuits, and for the past ten years a farm on which he resides, situated on the Fairhaven road, in the town of Acushnet, has been cultivated under his immediate supervision. He is actively interested in the anti-liquor and Sunday-school causes, is president of the Acushnet and vice-president of the Bristol County Sunday-school Association. He is now engaged in preparing for the press a genealogy of the Howland family, and is also working up a complete history of Methodism within the boundaries of old Dartmouth, including New Bedford. The use of a pen being extremely difficult and at times impossible, much of his work is done by an amanuensis. He studied two years for the medical profession, but not recovering his health, as he had hoped, he abandoned it. He has no aspirations for political office, but was on the board of school committee of Westport for two years, and was a candidate of the anti-license faction of the Republicans of Westport in 1869, for representative to the state legislature, when five of his competitor's votes would have secured his election at the polls. He has been a justice of the peace for a number of years.

He early joined the M. E. church, of which he and his wife are active members. He has held various offices in the church, and has been a Sunday-school superintendent for ten years. Children, born in Acushnet:

- i. GRACE, b. 17, 12, 1876; d. 31, 1, 1879, of malignant diphtheria, after an illness of only three days. She is buried in Riverside cemetery, Fairhaven.

1111. ii. LE ROY, b. 6, 6, 1879.

1112. iii. MAX, b. 7, 6, 1881. •

The following gives the pedigree of Emma H., wife of Franklyn Howland :

THE HALLETT GENEALOGY.

In a bundle of MSS. found in the Public Records office in London in 1870, was a list of passengers "bound for New England," dated "Waymouth ye 20th of March 1635-6." Entry number 102 on the list was :

"ANDREWE Hallett and his s'vaunt 28."

The 28 was his age. He is recorded elsewhere as "Andrew¹ Hallett Gentleman." This was a title bestowed upon few in Plymouth colony. It indicates that he was possessed of good estate, and was of some note in his native land. He m. Mary —, and had : 1, Bathsheba; 2, Andrew; 3, Samuel; 4, John; 5, Hannah; 6, Josiah; 7, Joseph. Some of the above were born in England. Andrew was first in Lynn, and went from there to Plymouth in 1637. His "homestead" was on North street. June 28th, 1640, he conveyed to John Wing some real estate in Sandwich, which is believed to be near the old Wing place, which is on a road leading from Sandwich to Falmouth. In 1650, in a division of meadow lands in Sandwich, Andrew Hallett received 7½ acres, and Joseph Holway 15 acres. It is said that he lived in Sandwich, but I doubt it, as his name does not appear on the town-meeting records there, as it does frequently in other towns where he resided. He died in Yarmouth.

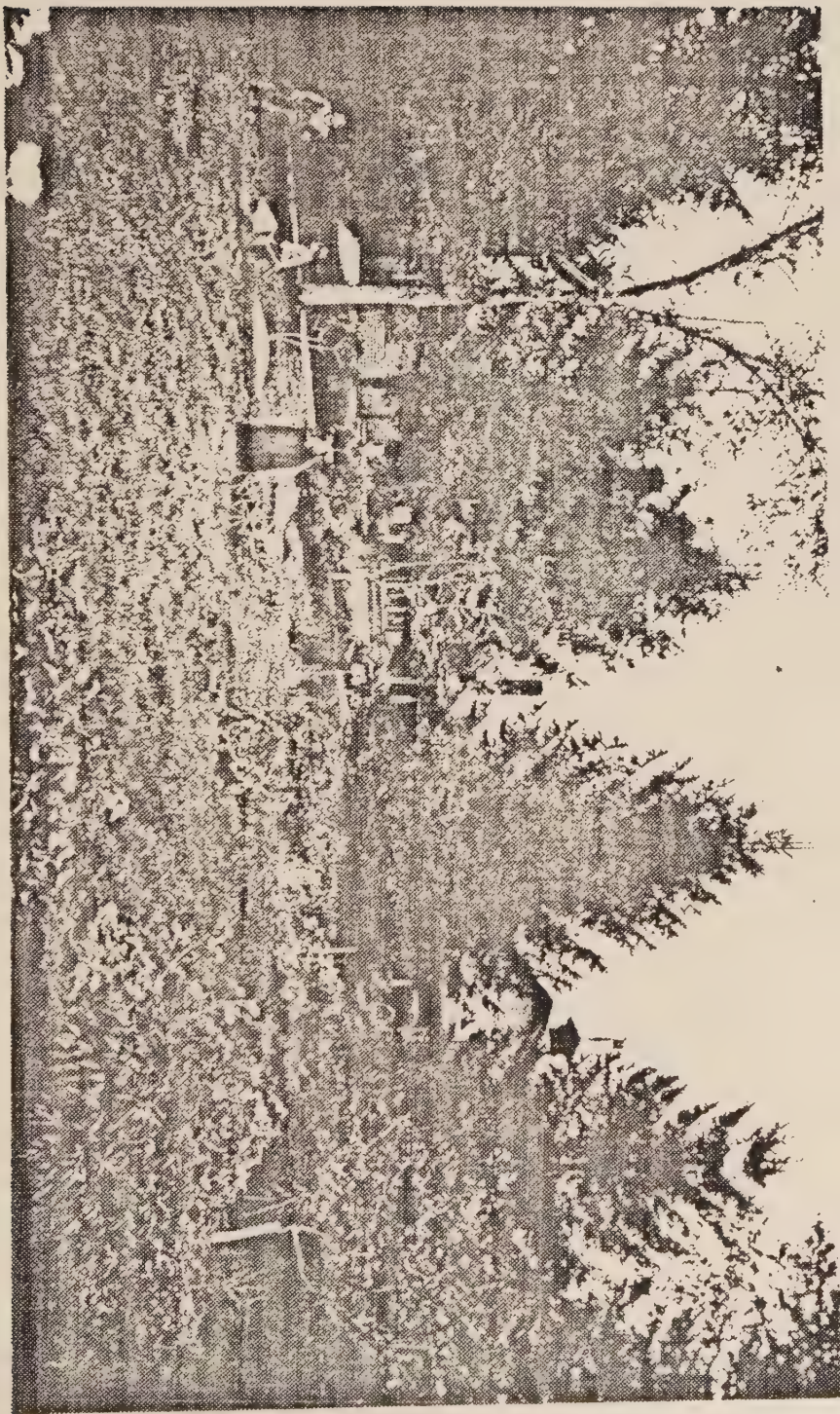
Andrew,² son of above, b. in England, m. Ann —, who d. in 1697. He lived and died in Yarmouth. They had : 1, Ruhamah, m. 1664, Job Bourne; 2, Dorcas, baptized in Yarmouth, 11, 6, 1646; 3, Jonathan, b. 1647; 4, John, b. "December the eleventh, 1650"; 5, Abigail, m. 10, 12, 1672, Capt. Jonathan, son of Hon. John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden; 6, Mehitable, married John Dexter. On the 21st of January, 1676, a committee of two was chosen in Sandwich to meet a committee of Barnstable men at Andrew Hallett's in Yarmouth, to settle "the busnes about Scouting at the Herren Riuer." Andrew's will was dated 4, 6, 1684. His estate amounted to £1180, including £909 in real estate.

"Jonathan³ Hallott, the sonne of Andrew Hallott, was born the twentyeth of November 1647," say the records of Yarmouth. He always lived in that town, where he died 12, 1, 1716. He m. 30, 1, 1684, Abigail Dexter, b. 12, 6, 1663, d. 2, 9, 1714. They had ch. : David? Jonathan, b. 1693; and others. Abigail descended from Mr. Thomas Dexter, who was in Lynn before 1630. He had Thomas, William, and Mary. Thomas, Jr., had by wife Elizabeth : 1, Elizabeth; 2, Mary; 3, John, m. Mehitable, dau. of Andrew Hallett; 4, Abigail, b. 12, 6, 1663, m. 30, 1, 1684, Jonathan Hallett.

David,⁴ probably son of above,* was born in Barnstable co.; m. 19, 8, 1719, Mary Annable, and had : 1, Abigail, b. 22, 6, 1720; 2, Jonathan, b. 12, 1, 1722; 3, David, b. 12, 12, 1724; 4, Elizabeth, b. 9, 1, 1726; 5, Mehitable, b. 21, 4, 1729; 6,

* The parentage of David is the only doubtful matter in this Hallett genealogy. I have not been able to establish him a son of Jonathan by record evidence.

WAYSIDE—"THE DEAREST SPOT ON EARTH" TO THE AUTHOR.



Remember, b. 12, 5, 1731; 7, Sarah, b. 28, 5, 1733; 8, Annah, b. 14, 5, 1737; 9, Mary, b. 11, 5, 1739; 10, Abner, b. 19, 5, 1741. Mary Annable was a descendant of Mr. Anthony Annable, who came to America in 1623 with his wife Ann. He was much in public life, and for many years a deputy. They had: 1, Sarah; 2, Hannah; 3, Susanna; 4, Deborah; 5, Samuel; 6, Ezekiel. Samuel m. Mehitable, dau. of Thomas Allyn, and had four children. One of them, John, b. 1673, had dau. Mehitable, b. 28, 9, 1695, m. Andrew Hallett, and Mary, b. 1701, m. 1719, David Hallett.

Jonathan,⁵ son of above, was born in Barnstable co.; m. 1st, Mary Bacon, and had: 1, John, b. 4, 10, 1745; 2, Jonathan, b. 9, 12, 1749; 3, Nathan, b. 28, 10, 1752; 4, Anna, b. 20, 3, 1755; 5, Samuel, b. 26, 3, 1758; 6, Benjamin, b. 18, 1, 1760; 7, Edward, b. 6, 4, 1762. Jonathan m. 2d, —, and had: 8, William.

William,⁶ son of above, was born in Barnstable co.; m. Jemima, dau. of Lemuel Holway, of Sandwich, and had: 1, Harvey, b. 26, 6, 1794, d. 2, 1, 1841; 2, William, b. 1, 10, 1796, d. 26, 8, 1802 (killed in moving a barn.) Jemima, widow of William, m. 2d, James Bearse, of Barnstable co., and had sons Nelson and Andrus. She is buried in Centreville.

Capt. Harvey,⁷ son of above, was born in Barnstable county; m. Nancy C., dau. of John and Mercy Linnell, of Hyannis, b. 1799, d. 30, 12, 1867. They had: 1. William, d. in infancy. 2. Nancy, d. in infancy. 3. James Harvey, b. 23, 8, 1827, d. 24, 12, 1871. 4. Julia Ann, b. 19, 5, 1830, m. Marlboro Fish, of Fairhaven, and had: 1, Alida G; 2, James Nelson; 3, Nelson Harvey; 4, a son, d. young. 5, William Wallace, b. 13, 5, 1835; m. Julia Phinney, of Centreville, and had: 1, Lydia N., b. 1859; 2, William, b. 1863; 3, Nannie, b. 1865; 4, William F., b. 1868; 5, Lucie F., b. 1870; 6, James H., b. 1872; 7, Joseph P., b. 1875; 8, James W., b. 1877; 9, Rose A., b. 1881; 10, Julia, b. 1883. 6. Nancy Crocker, b. 6, 1, 1839; m. Edwin Paine, of Barnstable, and had: 1, Harvey; 2, Wallace; 3, Edwina. 7. Nelson Bearse, b. 8th mo., 1842; m. Mary E. Lewis, of Centreville. Capt. Harvey was a master-mariner, and resided about a mile east of Centreville, Barnstable co., in which village he and his wife are buried. A person (not a relative) writes of him: "He was of large, fine form; a successful mariner; noble hearted and generous."

Capt. James Harvey,⁸ son of above, was born in Centreville, 23, 8, 1827; m. 15, 2, 1852, Emily, dau. of Charles and Sophronia Goodspeed, of Marston's Mills, and had: 1, Emma Harvey, b. 16, 4, 1854; 2, Eloise Bacon, b. 16, 4, 1857; 3, Granville Webster, b. 16, 8, 1860, m. Cora A. Parker, of Osterville, and had Elsie Rawson; 4, Charles Rawson, b. 18, 2, 1864; 5, Grace Allen, b. 25, 2, 1867; 6, Nancy Winslow, b. 28, 5, 1869. Capt. James H. was only 14 years old at the death of his father, but at once applied himself vigorously to aid his mother in the support of the family. He entered the merchant marine service when nine years old, and at a very early age was given command of a vessel to foreign ports. He was successful in this business till at the age of 30 Capt. Isaac Taylor, a foreign shipper, made him his confidential agent in Boston. Just before his death he was offered a responsible position in the Boston custom-house. The family has always resided at Marston's Mills, where Capt. Hallett is buried.

THE GOODSPEED GENEALOGY.

Emily Goodspeed, above, descended from Roger Goodspeed and wife Alice Layton, who were m. 12th mo., 1641. They had (say Barnstable records): "1, Nathaniel, borne Oct. 6, 1642; 2, John, the middest of June, 1645; 3, His daughter Mary, the latter end of July, 1647; 4, Benjamin, the sixt of May, 1649; 5, Ruth, the 10th of Aprill, 1652; 6, Ebenezer, latter end of Dec. 1655; 7, Elizabeth, in May, 1658."

Joseph Goodspeed, who lived in Marston's Mills, Barnstable co., a descendant of the above Roger, m. Hannah (Bodfish?) lived at Marston's Mills, and had: 1. Joseph, who m. Zilpha, dau. of Lot and Remember Jones, and had: 1, George, who m. 1st, Mary Jones, and had Mary A., m. 2d, Mary Cobb, and had George O. and Apphia D.; 2, Hannah, m. Joseph Crosby—no children; 3, Oliver, m. —, and had four children. 2. Asa. 3. Lydia, m. Prince Marston, and had: 1, Harvey; 2, Oliver; 3, Phebe; 4, Sophia, m. Joel Hamlin. 4. Rachel, m. Silas, son of Rufus Goodspeed—no children.

Capt. Asa, son of above, m. Abigail Crocker, of Barnstable. He commanded a packet a number of years. They lived at Marston's Mills, and had: 1. Capt. Charles, m. Sophronia Marston, and had: 1, Mary; 2, Horace; 3, Frederic, m. Phebe Johnson, of Provincetown; 4, Emily, b. 23, 8, 1831, m. Capt. James Harvey Hallett; 5, Eloise; 6, Eloise, m. Capt. Edwin Fuller; 7, Charles. Capt. Charles always lived at Marston's Mills, where his children were born, and where all but Nos. 3, 4, and 6, died unmarried. He commanded a coaster between Barnstable and Boston many years. 2. Nancy, m. Charles Marston, of Marston's Mills, and had: 1, George (attorney-general of Massachusetts in 1879-82); 2, Eliza; 3, Charles; 4, Ellen. 3. Mary, m. 1st, Charles Tobey, and had: 1, Nancy, m. Judge Henry A. Scudder of Barnstable; m. 2d, Russell Young, and had: 2, Charlotte; 3, Lucy; 4, Frank; 5, Mary. 4. Eliza, m. Albert Hinckley, and had: 1, Joseph; 2, Caroline; 3, Asa; 4, Abby; 5, Elizabeth. 5. Abby, m. William Percival. 6. Caroline, m. Warren Hinckley, and had: 1, Gustavus; 2, Julia. 7. Harriet, unmarried. 8. Hannah, died young.

THE MARSTON GENEALOGY.

John came to Salem from Ormsby, Norfolk, England, with his wife Alice, in 1637. The first of the name in Barnstable was Benjamin, who came from Salem, and was born before 1700. He m. 1716, Elizabeth —,* and they had seven children, of whom Prince was born 24, 3, 1736; m. 21, 7, 1757, Sarah Winslow, a descendant of Kenelm Winslow, of England, who was born about 1630. (See Winslow genealogy.) Prince and Sarah had: 1, Isaiah; 2, Nymphas; 3, Winslow; 4, John; 5, Benjamin; 6, Prince, m. Lydia, dau. of Joseph Goodspeed; 7, Lydia, m. Ansel Goodspeed.

Winslow, son of Prince and Sarah, m. Betsey Bliss, and had: 1. Nymphas, who was a judge in Barnstable. 2. Mary, m. Luther Hinckley. 3. Charles, m. Nancy Goodspeed, and had: 1, George, a judge, and attorney-general of Massachusetts; 2, Eliza; 3, Charles; 4, Ellen. 4. Prentiss. 5. Phebe.

Benjamin, son of Prince and Sarah, m. Rebecca —, and had: 1, Allen; 2, Clement; 3, Rebecca; 4, Susan; 5, Patience.

*Davis' Plymouth says Elizabeth Goodspeed. Freeman's Cape Cod says Elizabeth,⁶ dau. of Isaac⁵ (Josiah,⁴ Edward,³ Edward,² Kenelm¹) and Sarah (Wensley) Winslow.

Allen, son of above, m. Hannah Fuller, and had: 1, Rebecca, d. young; 2, Benjamin, d. young; 3, Sophronia, b. 26, 2, 1803, m. 22, 2, 1823, Charles Goodspeed; 4, Abby, d. young; 5, Allen, d. young; 6, Cynthia, m. Capt. Josiah Hamblin, of Falmouth, and had Granville, Isadore, and Nettie; 7, Hannah, m. John Freeman, of Sandwich, and had Benjamin, Josiah, Josiah, and Cynthia A.; 8, Lydia, d. young; 9, Abby, m. Capt. William Snow, and had William, d. in infancy; 10, Rebecca, m. George Orpin, of Nantucket, and had Charles Rawson and Lizzie Hiller.

 IOII.

750. ASA RUSSELL,⁹ (*Stephen R.*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 19, 8, 1845, in Westport; m. 11, 1, 1872, in Little Compton, R. I., Nannie J., dau. of Josiah (son of Thomas and Eliphal) and Phebe (dau. of Joseph and Priscilla Pierce) Pierce, of Little Compton, R. I., in which town she was born. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and at Peirce Academy, Middleborough. He commenced to learn a machinist's trade in Providence, R. I., in 1863, but the work being injurious to his health, he discontinued it, and in October, 1865, entered the wholesale grocery and provision store of Cowell & Stone, of the same city. In May, 1868, he went into the grocery business in Fall River, under the firm of Church & Howland. He gave this up in October, 1869, to go west with his brother, and was for a time in Chicago, Ill., but poor health compelled his return east. Afterwards Mr. Howland lived in Little Compton, where he had a grist-mill, was a trial justice, &c. Later he occupied the old homestead, at Westport Harbor, one of the most attractive watering-places on the coast of Massachusetts. Here he erected a large hotel called the Howland House, in the Winter of 1883, which was full of guests during the season of 1884. Children:

1113. i. GEORGE WHITE, b. 20, 10, 1874, in Little Compton, R. I.

1114. ii. STEPHEN RUSSELL, b. 12, 6, 1876, in Little Compton, R. I.

750. WILLIAM ISRAEL,⁹ (*Stephen R.*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 11, 7, 1847, at Westport Harbor. He was educated in the public school of that place, and was for a time at Peirce Academy, Middleborough. Not satisfied with farming for a livelihood, he entered the grocery of his uncle, William H. Washburn, Providence, R. I., where he remained till the Fall of 1866, when he became a salesman and collector for Whitney & Co., stationers, in the same city. Chafing under the small prospect of promotion here, he withdrew and went west, in the Summer of 1869, with his brother Asa, having in view the finding of an occupation more desirable. A few days in Chicago fastened his attention there. He soon returned to that city, after spending a time further west, and at once made an engagement with the Western News Co., the largest wholesale book and stationery house in the West, its gross sales amounting to \$2,000,000 per annum. He was in the wholesale and retail departments of this house from November, 1869, to July, 1871, when he became the western agent for Charles E. Hill & Co., of New York city, importers of tea. They failed in the panic of 1872-73, and he served Gross, Marsh & Co., of New York, in the same business, till they failed, when he acted in the same capacity for R. G. Story & Co., of the same city. While with the last-named house he conceived the idea of establishing a tea importing house in Chicago, importing direct from China and Japan, via San Francisco, this route being shorter by sixty days than any other, and the teas much better than those coming through New York by Suez canal. In 1876 the firm of Schoyer & Howland was organized for that purpose. They imported but 6000 packages the following year, while in 1881 they imported 25,000 packages, besides 5000 purchased in New York. This firm was dissolved in 1882, and that of Fitch & Howland was organized, as importers of teas and coffees. It is





BARKER C. HOWLAND, M. D.

From Photo. by Parlow, New Bedford, Mass.



Yours faithfully
William S. Howland

reported to be one of the leading importing houses in this line in Chicago, and second only in volume of business. Mr. Howland has been a member of the Union Club of Chicago for six years, is now a managing director of it, and resides at the club-house. He is well and favorably known throughout the city, as well as to the wholesale grocery trade of the West and Northwest. He is the bachelor of the family.

1032.

764. CORNELIUS A.,⁹ (*Alexander*,⁸ *Cornelius*,⁷ *Matthew*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 8, 3, 1838; m. Alice R., dau. of Gideon and Susan Wilbur.* He learned the trade of a blacksmith, went to California in 1863, where he remained a short time, then went to Nevada, and was in the blacksmithing business in Carson City and vicinity till 1869, when he returned east. He has since carried on the same business at Acushnet, (Long Plain,) where the family resided in 1885. Children, born at Long Plain:

- i. LOUISA B., b. 28, 8, 1872.
- ii. ALICE W., b. 10, 7, 1874.
- iii. JANE D., b. 18, 5, 1876.
- iv. SUSAN G., b. 18, 5, 1876.

1049.

797. Dr. BARKER CUSHMAN,⁹ (*William W.*,⁸ *Abner*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 25, 5, 1846; m. 25, 5, 1876, Mary E., dau. of Weston and Eleanor Raymond, of New Bedford, born in Wareham. Dr. Howland was born in Dartmouth, at the head of Apponegansett river, where he lived until 1853, when the family

* Abiel Gardner m. Ruth Shaw, and had a son Joshua, who m. Dorcas Cross, and their daughter Susan m. Gideon Wilbur.

Thomas Wilbur m. Mary Hoxie, and had a son Isaac, who m. Susanna Wilcox, and their son Gideon m. Susan Gardner.



MRS. EMMA L. HOWLAND.

ARTOTYPE BY E. BIERSTADT, NEW YORK



A. F. HOWLAND.

DETROIT MICHIGAN.

office in New York. This business became depressed during the war, and he turned his attention for a number of years to speculating in stocks in Wall street. In 1871 he became interested in mining, principally galena and iron ores, and continued in that line of business. In 1885 he was president of the Ocean Mining Co., with office in New York city, and resided in Brooklyn. Children :

1115. i. HENRY ARMINGTON, b. 30, 4, 1867. He was educated at the Brooklyn Collegiate and Polytechnic Institute.
Other children, not living.

1056.

848. ALBERT F.,⁹ (*John W.*,⁸ *Thomas A.*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 15, 1, 1836, in East Greenwich, R. I.; m. 15, 11, 1864, Emma Louise De Forest, b. 15, 5, 1839. She was the only dau. of Gerardus and Julia A. Vreland, and granddaughter of Capt. John De Forest and Charlotte Vanderbilt, (of the family of the late Com. Vanderbilt,) of Staten Island, N. Y. Mr. Howland spent a few of his childhood's years in the pleasant home of his aunt, Phebe G. Davis, of Providence, R. I., who had no children. He received a good education in the schools of that city, and early showed an inclination for a business career. At the age of 14 he entered the store of his uncle, David Davis, wholesale and retail dealer in dry goods in Providence, R. I. He was afterwards salesman for Moulton & Rodman, merchant tailors, in the same city, and later was in the gentlemen's furnishing goods business under the Fifth Avenue Hotel, New York, as Howland & Bennett. In 1854 he resided on Staten Island, where in 1857 he met Miss De Forest, whom he subsequently married, and who has made a delightful home for her husband and an attractive family of children. During the famine of 1859-60, in Kansas, he was the agent of the New York city relief committee, stationed in Atchison, Kansas, to dispense money, food, clothing, seeds, &c. On his return he became

a Wall street broker, in which he succeeded, but his observations during the renowned "Black Friday," in September, 1873, caused him to deem it prudent to withdraw from the business. He was afterwards in mercantile business, till failing health, resulting from close office work, compelled him to give it up. He did not enter upon the business to which he seemed especially adapted until the Fall of 1876, when William H. Vanderbilt offered him a position in connection with the New York Central & Hudson River R. R. He remained there until 1879, when Mr. Vanderbilt made him purchasing agent of the Canada Southern Railway, with headquarters and residence at St. Thomas, Ontario. January 1st, 1883, this road was leased to the Michigan Central R. R., and Mr. Howland was transferred to Detroit, where he is fuel agent of the latter line, running from Chicago through Canada to Buffalo. At a farewell given to Mr. Howland and his family, at the Grand Central Hotel at St. Thomas, by railroad men and prominent citizens of the place, the toastmaster, in an address, referred to him as follows :

For over four years he has gone in and out among us, discharging the duties of his office quietly and unobtrusively, but with an ear attentive, a word ever ready, and a hand always open for the encouragement and assistance of every scheme suggested for the promotion of the material prosperity of the city, and for the social and moral advantage of her citizens. In this way his means and influence have contributed to the enlargement of our trade, the upbuilding of our monetary institutions; to the increase of our manufacturing industries; to the prosperity of the church and the sabbath-school; to the efficiency of our charitable institutions, and generally to the beauty and happiness of our social life. It is not too much to say that there is not a channel for usefulness opened in our city that has not felt the overflowing of his goodness and liberality; while the evidences of taste in his home, and the hospitality dispensed there by his family, have been on a scale as varied, interesting and commendable. We would make special mention of the city branch of the Railroad Young Men's Christian Association. This institution, organized under his auspices, and carried on under his fostering care as its chief officer, has attained a success scarcely exemplified on the continent.

Mrs. Howland's merits and usefulness were very pleasantly alluded to by one of the speakers.

Both Mr. and Mrs. Howland are members of the Reform Church of America. They were baptized and married, and



RESIDENCE OF A. F. HOWLAND,

ST. THOMAS, ONTARIO, CANADA.

their seven children were christened, in the same church on Staten Island. They are members of St. John's Episcopal church in Detroit, where they were residing in 1885. Children :

- 1116. i. WILLIAM DE FOREST, b. 8, 1, 1866, on Staten Island, N. Y.; d. 13, 12, 1870.
- 1117. ii. OAKLEY DAVIS, b. 29, 4, 1869, on Staten Island, N. Y.
- 1118. iii. VICTOR DE FOREST, b. 31, 1, 1871, on Staten Island, N. Y.; d. 22, 1, 1874.
- 1119. iv. FRANK CLIFFORD, b. 29, 11, 1874, on Staten Island, N. Y.
v. GRACE LOUISE, b. 9, 5, 1877, on Staten Island, N. Y.
- 1120. vi. CORNELIUS DE FOREST, b. 28, 7, 1879, on Staten Island, N. Y.
vii. MARIA ESTELLE, b. 27, 1, 1882, in St. Thomas, Elgin co., province of Ontario, Canada.

1059.

848. Lieut. CHRISTOPHER W.,⁹ (*John W.*,⁸ *Thomas A.*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 1843, in East Greenwich, R. I.; m. Martha Whitmore, daughter of Horace H. and Almira Thompson, and granddaughter of William and Thankful Thompson, of Connecticut. Of her one writes :

She is a kind, faithful Christian, generous, always ready to assist wherever needed. Although having had much affliction, she strives to keep herself cheerful at all times, and her good influence over her family is a continual source of comfort to them, ever making home happy and pleasant.

She united with the M. E. church when quite young. Her children joined the same church,—Christopher at the age of 9½, Mattie at 13, and Henry at 11.

Christopher W. enlisted, 13, 10, 1862, in his native town, as private in the 12th R. I. Vols., in which he did excellent service until the termination of the war. For bravery at the battle of Fredericksburgh, 13, 12, 1862, he was promoted to 2d lieutenant, 27, 12, 1862, and was transferred to the 5th R. I. Vols. He was promoted to 1st lieutenant, 5, 12, 1864, made adjutant 2, 1, 1865, mustered out 26, 6, 1865. He was in the battles of Roanoke Island, Newbern, N. C., at the bombardment of Fort Macon, &c. Most of the time

since the war he has been engaged in the meat and provision business in Providence, R. I., where the family resided in 1885. He is an active member of the M. E. church, of a social, generous disposition. Children, born in Providence, R. I. :

1121. i. CHRISTOPHER ALBERTUS, b. 1868.

ii. MATTIE FLORENCE, b. 1871.

1122. iii. HENRY YOUNG, b. 1873.

CHRISTOPHER ALBERTUS HOWLAND has such a rare history, unfortunate in some particulars, charming in others, that it is gladly placed here. In the year 1874 he and his brother and sister were afflicted with that terrible disease scarlet fever. After long weeks of severe suffering each child recovered, but Christopher was found to be incurably blind. The shock was a great one to both parents and child. Before his illness he had made rapid progress in his studies, and his chief amusement was reading. Being denied the use of his eyes, other methods of study were eagerly grasped, and in the year 1877, then nine years old, he entered as a pupil at Perkins Institution for the Blind, South Boston, having already mastered the alphabet and primary lessons in raised letters. He soon developed great talent for music, and while not neglecting to advance and claim the highest percentage in the usual grammar and high school lessons, he excelled in instrumental music. His proficiency is remarkable. Since the age of 14, he has composed several piano marches and accompaniments; but his chief delight is an alto horn. His friends presented him a very beautiful silver one in 1882, with which he willingly affords them much entertainment during his school vacations. He will remain at school until he can graduate with the highest honors. An attack of typhoid fever, in 1883, caused the loss of one term's instruction. He is an earnest Christian, and at 9½ years of age he united with the Chestnut Street M. E. church, of Providence, R. I. His early endeavors to live a true Christian life so influenced his father, that he



CHRISTOPHER ALBERTUS HOWLAND.

From Photo. by Brownell, Providence, R. I.

often remarks that Allie, by earnest prayer and a life so truly patient and meek, caused him to realize his own moral defects, and led to a determination to follow in his child's footsteps and unite with the same church.

The writer has received the following unsolicited words in regard to him, from persons who knew of the proposed publication of this genealogy.

Rev. C. L. Goodell, his pastor, writes :

He is certainly a most remarkable, as he is a most estimable lad. He is the acknowledged leader in scholarship and genius at the Perkins Institution. His mathematical performances are astonishing, while his musical ability is simply wonderful. He carries the most difficult compositions in his head, and plays them with a finish and delicacy of touch which is seldom surpassed even by great musicians. He has one of the sweetest Christian characters I have ever met.

A note from the secretary of the Young Men's Christian Association, of Providence, R. I., says :

In his music he shows great taste and good judgment. He bids fair to rank among the best performers. His great love for his chosen calling does not seem to make him any the less devoted to his higher calling, a Christian, which he enjoys to an unusual degree.

Prof. Anagnos, of the Perkins Institution, writes me :

From the day of his admission to the school, he has evinced an uncommon degree of studiousness, and an unsatiable desire for reading with his fingers. Every new book issued is a source of unspeakable joy to him. His little library, consisting of about twenty-seven volumes in raised print, which he handles with tender care, is his most valued possession, and his efforts for its increase have been truly pathetic and touching. He has always been remarkable for intellectual ambition and mental acumen, as well as for an amiable, open and charming character. He has an attractive social nature, most sunny and delightful, and never fails to please either in school or in any circle where he is introduced.

His class return for the year ending 19, 12, 1884, shows that he was far above the average of his class in all his studies, which included arithmetic, algebra, physiology, natural philosophy, rhetoric, botany, and civil polity. The writer gladly devotes this large space to a mention of one from whom disease has forever curtained God's sweet sunlight, but who has a hope for eternity on which he places a higher value than all the world without it, and the cheering

assurance that this cloud of his has a silver lining, and that he will see the Sun of righteousness who produces it.

1088.

885. Dr. ARTHUR W.,⁹ (*Simon B.*,⁸ *Jeremy*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nicholas*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*,¹) born 23, 5, 1844, at Whitefield, N. H.; m. 29, 9, 1866, — Wells, of Whitefield, N. H., whose father is Edson Wells, of that place, and her mother Mary Jane, dau. of Enoch Kenney, who was a son of Rev. Moses Kenney, of Royalston. Mrs. Howland acquired a fine education, and has taught school. Arthur W. was educated in the common and high schools, and received private instruction in German. He taught school in the Fall and Winter of 1863; commenced the study of dentistry in 1864, with Dr. Rogers, of Lancaster, N. H., and studied at the Philadelphia Dental College in the Winter of 1865; commenced practice in Lawrence, 23, 5, 1866; graduated at the Boston Dental College in the class of '74. He has been vice-president of the Boston Dental College alumni; is a member of the Massachusetts and New England dental societies; and is an active member of the Royal Arch Chapter and Commandery of Knights Templar of the Masonic order. In 1885 he was having an extensive practice in Lawrence, where his family resided. Children :

i. BLANCHE MABEL, b. 3, 8, 1874, at Lawrence.

ii. FLORENCE EDITH, b. 25, 7, 1881; d. 15, 9, 1881.

SECTION FOURTH.

JOHN HOWLAND AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

John Howland was the second mentioned in Humphrey's will, and the thirteenth name on the list of forty-one persons who signed the memorable compact,* or "combination," as Bradford calls it, in the cabin of the Mayflower in "Cape Codd Harbor," on the 21st of November, 1620, is that of young John Howland. At this time he was 28 years of age, and, according to Prince, was a member of Governor "Carver's family." How this came to be is unexplained by any of the early writers, but it is probable that Carver saw elements in his character which led him to supply young Howland's wants when they left England, and caused him to be considered one of his family. That he possessed sound judgment and business capacity is shown by the active duties which he assumed, and the trust which was reposed in him in all the early labors in establishing a settlement. He had a grand part to perform in the sublime work of laying the foundation of a government which has stood for two and a half centuries, and has had no equal since governments existed. For this the Everlasting Arm was underneath him in the hour of danger, when he came near

* This celebrated document reads as follows:

"In the name of God, Amen. We whose names are under written, the loyall subjects of our dread soveraigne Lord, King James, by the grace of God, of Great Britaine, Franc and Ireland king, defender of the faith, etc., having undertaken for the glorie of God, and advancemente of the Christian faith, and honor of our king and countrie, a voyage to plant the first colonie in the northerne parts of Virginia, doe by these presents solemnly and mutually in the presence of God, and one of another, covenant and combine ourselves together into a civill body politick, for our better ordering and preservation and furtherance of the ends aforesaid; and by virtue hereof to enacte, constitute and frame such just and equall lawes, ordenances, acts, constitutions and offices, from time to time, as shall be thought most meete and convenient for the generall good of the colonie, unto which we promise all due submission and obedience.

"In witness whereof we have hereunder subscribed our names at Cape Codd the 11 of November, in the year of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, King James of England, France and Ireland the eighteenth, and of Scotland the fifty fourth. An^o Dom 1620."

drowning on his voyage to the New World. Gov. Bradford, referring to the storms the Mayflower passed through on her first voyage,* writes :

In sundrie of these stormes the winds were so feirce, and ye seas so high, as they could not beare a knote of saile, but were forced to hull for diuerce days together And in one of them, as they lay thus at hull, in a mightie storme, a lustie yonge man (called John Howland) coming upon some occasion above ye grattings, was, with a seele of ye shipe throwne into [ye] sea; but it pleased God yt he caught hould of ye top-saile halliards which hunge over board, and rane out at length; yet he bild his hould (though he was sundrie fadomes under water) till he was hald up by ye same rope to ye brime of ye water, and then with a boat hooke and other means got into ye ship againe, and his life was saved; and though he was some thing ill with it, yet he lived many years after, and become a profitable member both in church and commone wealth.

While the Mayflower was yet in Cape Cod Harbor, ten of her "principal men," including John, were "sente out" in a boat manned by eight sailors, to select a place to establish a longed-for home for the weary band. A storm drove them into Plymouth harbor, and Plymouth was selected as the place of settlement.

The first mention made of John in the old Plymouth colony records is in a list of "freemen," and the third in number in the governor's "cowncell" of seven members. In 1633 he was an assessor, and his tax amounted to 18 shillings; in 1634 an assessor, and tax £1 4s. In 1635 the council of Gov. Bradford was composed of such eminent persons as "M^r Thomas Prince, M^r Edward Winslowe, M^r John Alden, M^r Steuen Hopkins, Captayne Miles Standish, M^r William Collier," together with "M^r John Howland," † who had occupied the same honorable position two previous years. In 1636 we find him serving on a "jewry," which he frequently did. He was "celect-man" of Plymouth in

* The Mayflower came to America again with passengers in 1629, "Wm. Peirse Mr."

† Hutchinson, in his History of Massachusetts Bay, says: "The first settlers of the Old Colony, like those of Massachusetts, were very careful that no title or appellation should be given where it was not due. Not more than a half dozen gentlemen in the Massachusetts colony took the title of Esquire; and in a list of 100 freemen, not more than four or five were distinguished by a Mr., although they were generally men of substance. Goodman and Goodwife were the common appellations."

Distinctive titles appear to have been bestowed in recognition of merit or some valuable service, rather than of wealth.

1666, and chosen deputy of the same town in 1652-56, '58, '61, '63, '66, '67, '70. His election in 1670, June 2d, was the last time he permitted his name to be used in a candidacy for public office, being nearly eighty years of age.

Besides these public positions of honor and trust bestowed upon him, he was very often selected to lay out and appraise land, to run out highways, settle disputes arising from various causes, and on committees of every description. He was not only full of zeal for the temporal welfare of the colony, but gave powerful encouragement to a high standard of morals and religion; so much so that he is recorded as "a godly man and an ancient professor in the ways of Christ." It is shown that he was active in this work, for Gov. Bradford writes that he became "a profitable member both in church and commone wealth"; and it appears that at the ordination of John Cotton, Jr., in 1667, John Howland "was appointed by the church to join in the imposition of hands."

The colonists had a trading post* on the Kennebec river, in Maine, and young Howland was intrusted with the management of the colonists' interest there. Once, when there, he had a personal encounter with one John Hocking,† who attempted to trade within the limits of the Plymouth patent. The spirit in which this encroachment was resisted by Howland may be learned from the following deposition, copied from the records of Plymouth colony :

PLYMOUTH, 1634.

Prenc Governor.

This deponent saith, that upon the — day of April, John Hocking riding at anker within our limitts above the howse, Mr. John Howland went up to him wth owr bark and charged the said Hocking to weigh his ankors and depart, who answered hee would not, wth foule speeches, demanding whie he spake not to him that sent him fourth. Answer was mad by John Howland that the last yeare a boat was sent,

*The Indian name of this place was Cushmoc. Here the colonists of New Plymouth established a trading post as early as 1626, only six years after their arrival in New England. It was near this post, it is said, that the affray took place, in 1634, between John Hocking of the Piscataqua plantation, and John Howland of New Plymouth, in which Hocking and Moses Talbot, one of Howland's men, were killed, an event which caused much excitement at the time.—*History of Augusta, Me.*

† Hocking belonged to a plantation on the Kennebec river, and by going up the river above the Plymouth trading houses tried to intercept their trade from that direction.

having no other business, to know whether it was theire mind that hee should thus wronge us in our trade; who returned answer they sent him not better, and therefore Mr Howland told him that hee should not now suffer him ther to ride. John Hocking demanded what he would doe, whether he would shout; Mr Howland answered no, but he would put him from thence. John Hocking said and swore he would not shoot, but swore iff we came aboard him he would send us — Thus passing by him we came to an anker sunthing nere his barke. Mr Howland bid three of his men goe cutt his cable whose names weare John Frish, Thomas Savory and William Rennoles, who p'sently cut one, but were put by the other by the strength of the streme. Mr Howland seeing they could not well bring the cannow to the other cable, caled him a bord, and bed Moses Talbott goe wth them, who accordingly went very reddyly and brough the canow to Hockings cable. He being on deck came with a carbine and a pistole in his hand and p'sently presented his peece at Thomas Savory; but the canow wth the tide was put nere the bow of the bark, wch Hocking seeing p'sently put his peece almost to Moyses Talbotts head, wch Mr Howland seeing caled to him desiering him not to shut his man, but to take himselfe for his mark; saying his men did but that which he commaunded them, and therefore desiered him not to hurt any of them. If any wrong was don it was himselfe that did it, and therefore caled again to him to take him for his marke, saying he stod very fayer; but Hocking would nut hear nor looke towards owr barke, but p'sently shooteth Moyses in the head, and p'sently took up his pistell in his hand, but the Lord stayed him from doing any further hurt, by a shot from owr barke, himself was presently shoote dead, being shott neere the same place in the head wher he had murderously shot Moyses.

He lived at what was called Rocky Nook. He died 23, 2, 1672, O. S. (1673, N. S.) The following is a verbatim copy of his will, which was exhibited to the court held at Plymouth, March 5th, 1673, and copied from the Old Colony records by the writer.

WILL OF JOHN HOWLAND.

The Last Will and testament of Mr John Howland of Plymouth, late deceased, exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth the fifth day of March Anno: Dom 1672 on the oath of Mr Samuel Fuller and Mr William Crow as followith:

Know all men to whom these presents shall Come that I, John Howland sen'r, of the town of New Plymouth, in the Colony of New Plymouth in New England in America, this twenty ninth day of May one thousand six hundred seventy and two being of whole mind and in Good and Perfect Memory and Remembrance praised be God; being now Grown aged; haueing many infeirmities of body vpon mee; and not knowing how soon God will call mee out of this world, doe make and ordaine these presents to be my testament containing heerin my last Will in manor and forme following:

Imp I will and bequeath my body to the dust, and my soule to God that gaue it, in hopes of a joyful Resurrection vnto glory; and as concerning my temporall estate, I dispose therof as followeth

Item I doe giue and bequeath vnto John Howland my eldest sonne besides what lands I haue alreddy giuen him, all my Right and interest to that one hundred acres of land granted mee by the Court, lying on the eastern side of Taunton River, between Titicut and Taunton, bounds and all the appurtenances and priuiledges therevnto belonging, to belonge to him and his heires and assignes forever; And if that tract should faile, then to haue all my Right, title and Interest by and in that Last Court graunt to mee, in any other place, to belonge to him his heires and assignes forever;

Item I giue and bequeath vnto my son, Jabez Howland, all those my vpland and Meadows that I now possesse att Satuckett and Paomett, and places adjacent, with all the appurtenances and priuiledges, belonging therevnto, and all my right title and interest therin, to belonge to him, his heires and assignes forever,

Item I giue and bequeath vnto my son, Jabez Howland all that my one peece of land that I haue lying on the southsyde of the Mill: brook, in the towne of Plymouth, aforesaid; be it more or lesse, and is on the northsyde of a tract that is now Gyles Richards, sen., to belonge to the said Jabez his heires and assignes forever,

Item I giue and bequeath vnto Isack Howland my youngest sonne all those my vplands and meddowes devided and undiuided with all the appurtenances and priuiledges vnto them belonging lying and being in the towne of Middlebery, and in a tract of Land called the Majors purchase, neare Namassakett Ponds; which I haue bought and purchased of William White, of Marshfield, in the collonie of New Plymouth; which may or shall appeer by any deed or writing that is Giuen vnder the said White's hand all such deeds or writings together with the aforementioned peticular & to belonge to the said Isack, his heires and assignes forever,

Item I giue and bequeath vnto my said son, Isack Howland, the one half of my twelve acree lott of Meddow that I now haue att Winnetussett River within the towne of Plymouth, aforesaid to belonge to him the said Isack Howland his heires and assignes forever,

Item I Will and bequeath vnto my deare and louing wif Elizabeth Howland the vse and benefitt of my now dwelling house in Rocky Nook in the township of Plymouth aforesaid, with the outhousing lands, that is vplands and meddow lands, and all appurtenances and priuiledges therevnto belonging in the towne of Plymouth and all other lands housings and meddowes that I haue in said towne of Plymouth, excepting what meddow and vpland I haue before given to my sonnes Jabez and Isack Howland during her naturall life, to injoy make vse of and improve for her benefitt and comfort;

Item I giue and bequeath to my son, Joseph Howland after the decase of my louing wife Elizabeth Howland my aforesaid dwelling house at Rocky nook together with all the out housing vplands and meddowes appurtenances and priuiledges belonging therevnto; and all other housing vplands and meddowes that I haue within the aforesaid towne of New Plymouth excepting what lands and meddowes I haue before Given to my two sonnes, Jabez and Isack to belonge to him the said Joseph Howland to him and his heires and assignes forever;

Item I giue and bequeath vnto my daughter, Desire Gorham, twenty shillings.

Item I giue and bequeath vnto my daughter, Hope Chipman, twenty shillings.

Item I giue and bequeath vnto my daughter Elizabeth Dickenson, twenty shillings.

Item I giue and bequeath vnto my daughter, Lydia Brown, twenty shillings.

Item I giue and bequeath to my daughter, Hannah Bosworth, twenty shillings.

Item I giue and bequeath vnto my daughter, Ruth Cushman, twenty shillings.

Item I giue to my grandchild Elizabeth Howland the daughter of my son John Howland twenty shillings.

Item my will is that these legacies Giuen to my daughters, be payd by my executrix in such space as shee thinketh meet.

Item I will and bequeath vnto my louing wife Elizabeth Howland, my debts and legacys being first payd, my whole estate, viz: lands, houses goods, chattels, or any thinge else that belongeth or appertaineth vnto mee, undisposed of be it either in Plymouth, Duxburrow, Middlebery or any other place whatsoever, I do freely and absolutely giue and bequeath to my deare and louing wife Elizabeth Howland whom I do by these presents, make ordaine and constitute to be the sole executrix of this my Last will and Testament to see the same truely and faithfully pformed according to the tenour therof; In witness wherof I the said John Howland, senior, haue heervnto sett my hand and seale the aforesaid twenty ninth day of May, one thousand six hundred seventy and two 1672.

JOHN HOWLAND

Signed and sealed

And a [scale]

in the presence of

SAMUEL FULLER,

WILLIAM CROW.

The house now standing in Plymouth most nearly associated with the pilgrims, is what is known as "the Carver house," on Sandwich street. It was originally a six or eight feet post house, but the old rafters indicate that the roof has been raised three times, and it is now quite modern in appearance. The house was erected by Jacob Mitchell, probably between 1665 and 1670, as he married in 1666 and bought the lot in 1667. He sold it to Jabez² Howland, undoubtedly before his father's death, and it is not too much to believe that the aged pilgrims, John¹ and his wife, were entertained beneath its roof. The main room of the old house remains in nearly its original condition, and if its walls could speak they could repeat the words of John¹ and Elizabeth.

It is not known where in Plymouth John was buried, as no stone marked the spot. The earliest burials were on Cole's Hill, but they were discontinued there and commenced on Burial Hill a long time before John died. His immediate descendants were buried here, and the presump-

tion is that they were laid beside their ancestor. Acting upon this, a headstone * was placed here in 1836, to John's memory. The expense was borne by his descendants. The venerable Dr. James Thatcher, one of John's descendants, attended to the putting of it in place.

The writings of Gov. Prince place John Howland as a member of Gov. Carver's family, as stated above, from the time they left England, and Bradford speaks of him as Gov. Carver's servant.† The general belief for many years was that John married a daughter of Gov. Carver, till records were found which showed that Carver had no daughter. Carver's family originally consisted of eight persons,—himself, his wife Katharine, John Howland, Desire Minter, "man servant" Roger Wilder, "the boy" Jasper More, "the boy" William Latham, and "the servant maid." Carver died in April, 1621, and his wife died in May, 1621. Roger died before Carver, the "maid servant" died in a year or two, and Jasper died Dec. 6, 1621; so that all that were left were Howland, Desire, and William. The discovery of Bradford's manuscript proved the tradition that Howland married a daughter of Gov. Carver to be erroneous, and that he married Elizabeth, daughter of John Tilly, who, with his wife, died before Carver and his wife did. This sad circumstance, together with the death of her uncle Edward the first Winter, left Elizabeth an orphan 14 years of age, and it is not at all improbable that Governor and Mrs. Carver, whose hearts seemed to be asylums for the friendless, called her to them to comfort them in their last hours. Again, the fact that in the division of land in 1623,

* The following inscription is on the stone:

"Here ended the pilgrimage of John Howland and Elizabeth his wife. She was the daughter of Governor Carver. They arrived in the Mayflower, Dec. 1620. They had four sons and six daughters, from whom are descended a numerous posterity. 1672, Feb. 23, John Howland of Plymouth deceased. He lived to the age of 80 years. He was the last man that was left of those that came over in the Mayflower that lived in Plymouth. Plymouth Records."

The inscription has errors, as will be readily seen.

† This word should not be used in a menial sense. It indicated, doubtless, that John cast his lot in the family of Carver, who had no children, and who probably advanced John's passage money. Sir William Temple applied the term servant to one of whom he wrote as correlative of master, one to receive employment or place.

four acres were assigned to John Howland, when one acre was allotted to each person, led to the firm belief by many that he was married before he left England, and at this time had two children. But his eldest son John² was not born then, as Judge Sewell wrote in his diary that he "saw Lieut. Howland upon y^e Rode who tells us he was borne Febr 24, 1626 [1627, N. S.] att our Plimouth." Now, if Desire was the first born,* John might not have been married even as early as 1623, when Elizabeth Tilly was but 17 years old.

In my judgment nothing has yet been found to prove that John was married before he left England, or even in 1623, notwithstanding the above and the assertion of Bradford that his marriage was the fourth in the colony, and of Dr. Shurtleff that it was the third, if not the second. Their widely differing statements were evidently not formed from data. My opinion, based largely upon record evidence, is that the remnant of Carver's household consisted of John Howland, Elizabeth Tilly, Desire Minter, and the lad William Latham; that they cast their lots together as one family under the direction of John, and that the allotment of land above mentioned does not prove that John and Elizabeth were or were not married at that date. They may have been married, though Elizabeth was sixteen. If they were, probably faithful Desire Minter remained with them. If they were not, doubtless Desire was matron of the house; at least, she held a prominent place in the affections of John and Elizabeth, who honored her greatly by naming their first daughter for her, when it was almost the universal custom to name the first born from a cherished ancestor. In 1627 John's family consisted of himself, Elizabeth, son John, and daughter Desire. Desire Minter had probably returned to England, where she died, and William Latham may have gone to Jamaica, where he died.

Elizabeth Howland was a woman of superior natural

* Desire was next to John,² who was the eldest son.

ability and earnest Christian faith, and was a help meet for the sturdy pilgrim. She passed the closing days of her life with her daughter Lydia Brown, in Swanzeý, where she died, according to the Swanzeý town records, "21, 12, 1687, aged 80 years," which proves she was but 13 when she arrived in Plymouth. She was the last but three of the Mayflower passengers, who died as follows: Resolved White, in 1690; John Cook, in 1694; Mary (Al-lerton) Cushman, in 1699.

Elizabeth's will is dated at Swanzeý, 17th Dec. 1686. In it she writes:

Being seventy nine years of age, but of good & perfect memory thanks be to Almighty God, and calling to Remembrance ye uncertain Estate of this transitory Life & that all flesh must yield vnto Death when it shall please God to call: Doe make, constitute, etc And first being penitant and sorry from ye bottom of my heart for all my sinns past, most humbly desiring forgiveness for ye same, I giue & comitt my Soule vnto Almighty God my Savior and Redeemer in whome & by ye meritts of Jesus Christ I trust & believe assuredly to be saved, & to full remission & forgiveness of all my sins, & that my Soule wh my Body at the generall Day of Resurrection shall rise again wh Joy, & through ye meritts of Christ's Death & passion possesse & inherit ye Kingdom of heaven prepared for his Elect & Chösen; & my Body to be buried in such place where it shall please my Executr, etc.

The following persons are mentioned: Her sons John, Jabez, and Isaac, son-in-law James Brown, daughters Lydia Brown, Elizabeth Dickarson, Hannah Bosworth, grand-daughters Elizabeth Bursley, Dorothy Browne, and Desire Cushman, grandsons Nathaniel Howland, James and Jabez Browne. Her son Jabez, and James Browne, were appointed executors. In the closing item is her "Will and Charge to all the Children that they walke in ye Feare of y^e Lord."

1123.

John and Elizabeth had the following children, perhaps not placed in order of birth:

- i. DESIRE, b. —; d. 13, 10, 1683, in Barnstable; m. 1643, Capt. John,* son of Ralph Gorham, who was baptized at Benefield, Northampton-

* He was in command of a company in the King Philip war, and d. at Swanzeý, aged 54.

shire, Eng., 28, 1, 1621, d. 5, 2, 1675-6. It is recorded that "Desire was the first and John² the second child of John." They had: 1, Desire, b. 20, 5, 1644, in Plymouth; 2, Temperance, b. 5, 5, 1646, in Marshfield; 3, Elizabeth, b. 2, 4, 1648, in Marshfield; 4, James, b. 28, 4, 1650, in Marshfield; 5, John, b. 20, 2, 1651, in Marshfield; 6, Joseph, b. 16, 2, 1653, in Yarmouth; 7, Jabez, b. 3, 8, 1656, in Barnstable; 8, Mercy, b. 20, 1, 1658, in Barnstable; 9, Lydia, b. 11, 11, 1661, in Barnstable; 10, Hannah, b. 1663, in Barnstable; 11, Shubael, b. 1667, in Barnstable.

1124. ii. JOHN, b. 24, 2, 1627; d. 26, 10, 1651, at West Barnstable.

1125. iii. JABEZ, b. —; d. —, in Bristol, R. I.

iv. HOPE, b. 30, 8, 1629; d. 8, 1, 1684; m. as early as 1646, John Chipman, of Plymouth, afterwards of Barnstable, who came in 1630 from Barnstable, England, where he was b. 1614, and who d. 7, 4, 1708. Their son Samuel had a son John, who graduated at Harvard college, and was a clergyman. Samuel's son Thomas had a son Samuel, who was the father of Judge Nathaniel Chipman, a lieutenant in the Revolutionary war, U. S. senator, and chief justice of Vermont.

v. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —; m. 1st, 13, 9, 1649, Ephraim Hicks,* of Plymouth, who d. 2, 12, 1649; m. 2d, 10, 7, 1651, John Dickarson, of Plymouth, who m. 1st, Elizabeth, sister of Ephraim Hicks.

vi. LYDIA, b. —; d. —; m. James, son of John and Dorothy Brown, (who came to Plymouth before 1636,) b. 1623, d. 10, 10, 1710. They settled in Swanzy.

vii. RUTH, b. —; d. —; m. 17, 11, 1664, Thomas, son of Thomas and g. s. of Rev. Robert Cushman, of Plymouth, b. 16, 9, 1637, d. 23, 7, 1726, and was buried at Plympton. Thomas Cushman m. 2d, 16, 10, 1679, Abigail Fuller, of Rehoboth.

viii. HANNAH, b. —; d. —; m. 6, 7, 1661, Jonathan† Bosworth, and had: 1, Mercy, b. 30, 5, 1662; 2, Hannah, b. 5, 11, 1663; 3, Jonathan, b. 24, 12, 1666; 4, David, b. 15, 9, 1669; 5, Jabez, b. 14, 2, 1673; 6, Elizabeth, d. 31, 7, 1676; 7, Jonathan, b. 22, 9, 1680, m. 26, 11, 1703, Sarah Rounds, and had son Ichabod, b. 31, 5, 1706. (Swanzy records.)

1126. ix. JOSEPH, b. —; d. 1st mo., 1704.

1127. x. ISAAC, b. 15, 11, 1649; d. 9, 3, 1724.

1124.

1123. JOHN,² (*John*,¹) born 24, 2, 1627, in Plymouth; m. 26, 10, 1651, Mary, dau. of Robert Lee, of Barnstable. John lived for a time in Marshfield, appearing there as early

* See foot-note on page 264.

† One writes that his name was Nathaniel, but I think Jonathan correct, as he had two sons named Jonathan.

as 1653, where he took the "oath of fidelity" in 1657. The Marshfield records speak of a daughter (Elizabeth) born to John Howland, 17, 5, 1655, and reference is also made in them to "John Jr formerly of this town." We find him subsequently an inhabitant of Barnstable, as early as 1657. His father owned land in Marshfield, which he afterwards exchanged for a tract in Barnstable. John, Jr., may have occupied these lands, which would explain his moving to Barnstable. He possessed a great deal of energy, was a systematic business man, and was highly respected in the colony. He was connected with the circumstance of an arrest of his uncle Arthur¹ Howland, when he gave information to "Arthur and the Quaker" that the constables were on the way to arrest them, and to answer for this he was subsequently summoned before the General Court. In 1674 he was appointed by the court "Ensigne of the Milleitary companie of Barnstable." In 1675 he and his brothers Joseph and Jabez petitioned the Plymouth court for land granted to "children heer borne and brought vp." In 1685 he took out a license to sell cider in Barnstable. In 1689 he was chosen one of the selectmen of that town. My only knowledge of the date of John's birth comes from an old diary written in 1702, and quoted in the sketch of John.¹ Children (all but the first one on the Barnstable T. R.):

i. MARY, b. 1652; d. —; m. 1670, John, son of Thomas Allyn,* of Barnstable, and had: 1, John, b. 3, 4, 1674; 2, Mary, b. 5, 8, 1675; 3, Matthew, b. 6, 8, 1677; 4, Isaac, b. 8, 11, 1679. They lived in Barnstable.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. 17, 5, 1655; d. —; m. 1st, 2d mo., 1673, John Bursley; † m. 2d, 14, 9, 1691, Isaac Hamblin.

1128. iii. ISAAC, b. 25, 11, 1659; d. —.

iv. HANNAH, b. 15, 5, 1661; d. —; m. 20, 5, 1686, Jonathan, son of John

* Mr. Thomas Allyn was an early settler, a large landholder, several years constable, &c. He was twice married, and had children, Samuel, John, and Mehitable.

† John Bursley, b. 1652, was son of Mr. John Bursley, who was early in Barnstable, and married Joanna, dau. of Rev. Mr. Hull, 24, 11, 1639. John² and Elizabeth (Howland) had: 1, Elizabeth, b. 1674, d. in infancy; 2, Mercy, b. 1675, d. in infancy; 3, John, b. 1678; 4, Mary, b. 1679; 5, Jabez, b. 1681; 6, Joanna, b. 1684; 7, Joseph, b. 1687; 8, Abigail, b. 1690; 9, Elizabeth, b. 1692; 10, Temperance, b. 1695.

- and Mary (Bodfish) Crocker, of Barnstable, b. 15, 7, 1662. John, b. 1637, was son of William.
- v. MERCY, b. 21, 1, 1663; d. before 5 mo., 1717; m. 27, 4, 1704, Joseph Hamblin, b. 20, 11, 1680, d. 27, 8, 1766.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 9, 1, 1665; m. 21, 3, 1689, Joseph, son of John and Mary (Ewer) Jenkins, and had a son Benjamin, whose dau. Hannah m. Job Howland (son of 1131.)
1129. vii. EXPERIENCE, b. 28, 7, 1668.
- viii. ANNE, b. 9, 9, 1670; d. —; m. 18, 9, 1691, Joseph, son of John Crocker, b. 1, 3, 1668.
1130. ix. SHUBAEL, b. 30, 9, 1672; d. —.
1131. x. JOHN, b. 31, 12, 1674; d. 3d mo. 1738.

1125.

1123. JABEZ,² (*John*,¹) born —, in Plymouth; m. Be-thiah, dau. of Anthony Thatcher,* who d. 19, 12, 1725. Jabez lived for a time in Plymouth, where he served the colony in various capacities, holding, among other responsible positions, the office of constable. He was active in the military, and manifested his belligerent propensities at an early day by an encounter with one Joseph Billington, for which he was fined "three shillings four pence." He did good service under Capt. Benjamin Church, in the King Philip war. In July, 1676, he, with others, volunteered to accompany Church from Plymouth to meet Awashonks, squaw sachem of the Seconets, at Sandwich, according to a previous agreement with her. They did not find her at Sandwich, so they pushed on through Wareham and towards Marion. At the river between these two places "Howland began to tyre," and Church left him, with two others, for a reserve, while they advanced. They found Awashonks and her attendants at Mill Creek, southwest of Sippican Harbor, and at once returned to the reserve. Church, having "a Mind to try what Mettal" Howland was made of, sent some friendly Indians to surprise him. As

* Anthony Thatcher came from Salisbury, England, with his second wife, Elizabeth Jones. He settled first in Marblehead and then in Yarmouth. He was shipwrecked on the voyage to Marblehead in the James, in 1635; only himself and wife, of twenty-three persons, including four of his children, were saved. Anthony was probably an English curate, and was s. of Rev. Peter Thatcher.

soon as Howland spied them, believing from their skulking, and not seeing Church with them, that they were hostile red men, Church says, "Howland was on his guard, hearing the Guns, and by & by seeing the motion of the English and Indians, concluded his friends were distressed, was soon on the full Career on Horse-back" to assist them, and did not halt till he was signaled that all was right. In August, 1676, he went up with Church into Dartmouth, where the Indians were doing a great deal of harm, and while there "had the fortune to discover and imprison a parcel of the enemy." He is referred to at this time as one "who was now, and often the Lieutenant, and worthy good Soldier" of Church's band. He was doubtless with Church when they found and killed King Philip at Mount Hope, and served with him subsequently. He became pleased with the country about Narragansett Bay, and chose for his residence Bristol, R. I. Jabez was a blacksmith and cooper, and carried on a large business in Bristol. He was a lieutenant of the militia there, kept the hotel, was the first town clerk,* an assessor, deputy, selectman, etc. He resided on Hope street. The records of the First Congregational (Christ's) church, at Bristol, R. I., show that Jabez had, 11, 2, 1679, a wife, four children, and two servants. This church was built in 1684, and Jabez and his wife Bethiah, who were active members of Rev. John Cotton's church at Plymouth, were foremost in this enterprise. Letters of Jabez and Bethiah are in the possession of John A. Howland, of Providence, R. I. Jabez, in one to Pastor Cotton in 1692, speaks of his son Jabez as having been of a roving mind, but had concluded to settle down. He asks Cotton if he knows of any one who would make him a good wife, and adds, "he [Jabez' son Jabez] would speedily give your dau. Sarah a visit upon that account if he thought he might have leave from you and meet no repulse from her. I have but one daughter and when she is old enough, should you

* The first town-meeting of Bristol, R. I., for the transaction of general business, was held 10, 11, 1681, when Jabez Howland was chosen town clerk, and the following June he was elected selectman.

desire such a kindness from me, I promise you I will be willing and I believe my wife will also." This did not accomplish its purpose, for Sarah Cotton married a minister, and Jabez married Patience Stafford. Bethiah closes a letter to Mr. Cotton's family, in 1684, saying, "I must now leave off for I am very cold in body but not in affection, and our nine o'clock bell has rung;"—probably the bell in the new church. Jabez' will bears date 14, 5, 1708, and was admitted to probate 21, 2, 1712. Mention is made in the inventory of four swords and a fifty dollar silver tankard, the whole estate amounting to some \$3000. Children :

- 1132. i. JABEZ, b. 15, 11, 1669; d. 17, 10, 1732.
- 1133. ii. JOHN, b. 15, 1, 1673; d. 1st mo., 1673.
- iii. BETHIAH, b. 3, 6, 1674; d. 1676, in Plymouth, and a coroner's jury returned a verdict that "she was accidentally drowned or stifled in a tub of Clothes and Water."
- 1134. iv. JOSIAH, b. 6, 8, 1676; d. 8, 2, 1717.
- 1135. v. JOHN, b. 26, 7, 1679; d. —.
- 1136. vi. JUDAH, b. 7, 5, 1683; d. —.
- 1137. vii. SETH, b. 5, 1, 1685; d. 4th mo., 1685.
- 1138. viii. SAMUEL, b. 24, 5, 1686; d. —.
- 1139. ix. EXPERIENCE, b. 19, 5, 1687; d. in infancy.
- 1140. x. JOSEPH, b. 14, 10, 1692; d. 16, 8, 1737.
- xi. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —; m. Nathan Townsend, of Newport, R. I.

1126.

1123. JOSEPH,² (*John*,¹) born —, in Plymouth; m. 7, 12, 1664, Elizabeth, only dau. of Thomas* and Elizabeth (dau. of John Reynor) Southworth, of Plymouth. He lived and died in Plymouth, where he was always closely identified with the welfare of the people. He was commissioned a lieutenant of militia in 1679, which position he held many years. He also served the town as one of an auditing committee, and was surveyor of highways, and selectman. He was a large real estate owner. Joseph,² his

* Thomas and Jane (Mynne) Southworth, of Wells, in Somersetshire, England, had son Edward, who m. Alice Carpenter. Edward had son Thomas, who m. Elizabeth Reynor, and had a dau. Elizabeth, who m. Joseph Howland. Alice (Carpenter) Southworth m. 2d, Gov. William Bradford, and was Bradford's second wife.

son Thomas,³ his g. s. Consider,⁴ and his g. g. s. Thomas S.,⁵ successively held the land on which Pilgrim Hall, in Plymouth, now stands. Children :

- i. LYDIA, b. 1665; d. 6, 7, 1717; m. 25, 2, 1684, Jeremiah Thomas. She "was Joseph's eldest child."
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —; m. 14, 9, 1698, probably Joseph Hamblin.
- iii. MARY, b. —; d. —; m. 3, 11, 1718, George Connett. (Davis' Plymouth.) (Cammatt?)
- 1141. iv. THOMAS, b. —; d. 7, 12, 1739.
- 1142. v. JAMES, b. —; d. —.
- 1143. vi. NATHANIEL, b. 1671; d. 29, 12, 1746.
- vii. SARAH, b. 1687; d. before 1703.
- 1144. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 1689; d. 7, 9, 1689.
- 1145. ix. JOSEPH, b. —; d. 8, 7, 1689. He and Benjamin were probably twins.

1127.

1123. ISAAC,² (*John*,¹) was born in Plymouth; m. Elizabeth, dau. of George Vaughn, of Middleborough, b. 1652, d. 29, 10, 1727. He was an earnest, active citizen, and was very prominent in the early settlement of Middleborough, where he married, and ever after resided on the land willed him by his father. He was surveyor of highways in 1672, selectman in 1674, 1684-86, constable in 1674, admitted freeman in 1681, member of the "grand enquest" in 1682, licensed in 1684 to keep an inn,* and a deputy in 1689-91. At one time he received from Thomas Joslin, of Little Compton, R. I., £7 for "a yoak of oxen unjustly detained." He partook of the military spirit of the family, and acted as lieutenant to Col. Benjamin Church in his raids for King Philip, in August, 1776.† They found the old chief in a swamp, probably in Rehoboth, which they surrounded, and captured some of the Indians, but the slippery chief escaped. Children (from Middleborough T. R.) :

* Inn, ordinary or tavern. These taverns could only be kept under a license from the General Court, which was only issued to the "grave and sober." The keeper had to pledge himself that "quiet should be enjoyed in the apartments" of the guests.

† Entertaining Passages relating to King Philip's war.

1146. i. SETH, b. 28, 11, 1677; d. 26, 10, 1729; m. 24, 5, 1728, Elizabeth Delano. He kept an inn at Plymouth, and in 1692, after the charter of William and Mary, he moved to Boston.
1147. ii. ISAAC, b. 6, 3, 1679; d. —.
- iii. PRISCILLA, b. 22, 8, 1681; d. —; m., writes one, Peter Bennett; another says, m. Peter Connet, of North Bridgewater, 30, 10, 1700.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 2, 12, 1682; d. 1, 4, 1685.
1148. v. NATHAN, b. 13, 10, 1687; d. 13, 10, 1687.
- vi. JAEL, b. 13, 10, 1688; d. 11th mo., 1743; m. Capt. Nathaniel Southworth, who d. 8, 4, 1757.
- vii. SUSANNAH, b. 14, 10, 1690; d. 11th mo., 1743 or '45; m. Ephraim Wood.
- viii. HANNAH, b. 16, 10, 1694; d. 25, 3, 1792; m. 15, 12, 1716, John Tinkham, b. 1680, d. 14, 4, 1766.

1128.

1124. ISAAC,³ (*John*,² *John*,¹) born 25, 11, 1659; lived in Barnstable; m. 27, 12, 1686, Ann, dau. of Edward and Mary (Menks) Taylor. Ann was born 11, 12, 1664. Her parents were married 19, 2, 1664. Children:

1149. i. EBENEZER, b. 7, 9, 1687.
1150. ii. ISAAC, b. 3, 7, 1689; m. Eliza Jennings.
- iii. MARY, b. 9, 10, 1691.
- iv. ANNE, b. 12th mo., 1694; bap. 3, 2, 1695.
1151. v. JOHN, b. 2, 2, 1696; d. 1747.
1152. vi. NOAH, b. 10, 7, 1699; bap. 16, 7, 1699; d. young.
1153. vii. JOSEPH, b. 30, 7, 1702, in Barnstable; m. 1st, 10, 1, 1739, Rachel Crocker, who d. 9, 5, 1742; m. 2d, 16, 5, 1746, Maria Fuller. They always lived in Barnstable co. Had: 1, Hannah, b. 8, 8, 1739, d. —, m. 15, 1, 1761, Christopher Taylor; 2, Mary, b. 9, 8, 1740, d. —; 3, Rachel, b. 2, 5, 1742, d. —; 4, (by 2d wife,) Ann, b. —, d. —.

1130.

1124. SHUBAEL,³ (*John*,² *John*,¹) born 30, 9, 1672, in Barnstable; m. 12, 12, 1700, Mercy, dau. of Peter and Sarah (Bodfish) Blossom,* b. 8th mo., 1678, d. 1759. They lived in Sandwich after 1715, and died there. Children (from Barnstable T. R.):

1154. i. JABEZ, b. 16, 9, 1701; d. —.

* Peter Blossom (m. 4, 6, 1663) was a son of Thomas Blossom, who came to America in 1629.

- ii. MERCY, b. 4, 5, 1710; d. —; m. 15, 7, 1736, Joseph Jenkins, b. 29, 2, 1703.
 1155. iii. ZACHEUS, b. —; d. —. A memorandum says he died very aged.

1131.

1124. JOHN,³ (*John*,² *John*,¹) born 31, 12, ¹⁶⁷⁴~~1764~~, in Barnstable; m. 1st, Abigail Crocker, writes one, another says Mary Walker; * m. 2d, 11, 6, 1719, Mary Crocker,† b. 29, 6, 1681. John lived and died in Barnstable. His will, in which all his children are mentioned, was dated 8, 2, 1738, and proved 29, 3, 1738. The estate inventoried £1088 8s. His will says, "My will is that if my son John should fail of being brought up to college, then he shall become an equal partner with my son Job in the real estate." His son John graduated at Harvard. Children (from Barnstable T. R.):

1156. i. GEORGE GILL, b. 30, 12, 1705; d. —; m. Abigail Crocker.
 ii. HANNAH, b. 2, 2, 1708; d. 1738, unmarried.
 iii. MARY, b. 11, 8, 1711; d. 1738, unmarried.
 iv. JOANNA, b. 26, 1, 1715; d. —; m. 1st, 12, 4, 1750, James Lewis (his 3d wife); m. 2d, 28, 12, 1752, John Allen, of Hingham.

Children by second wife:

1157. v. JOHN, b. 13, 2, 1721; d. 4, 11, 1804.
 1158. vi. JOB, b. 18, 6, 1726; d. 1, 5, 1794.

1132.

1125. JABEZ,³ (*Jabez*,² *John*,¹) born 15, 11, 1669, in Plymouth; m. Patience Stafford. He moved to Bristol, R. I., with his parents when a boy, where he lived, and died there, 7, 10, 1732. On the headstone of Patience, Jabez placed the following:

Ye body of Patience ye wife of Jabez Howland, died Oct. ye 23, 1721, aged 52, being ye first interred in St. Michael's church yard.

* I have no doubt it was Abigail Crocker.

† William and Mary Crocker had a son Job, b. 9, 3, 1644, who was probably the father of Mary.

The Dame who takes her rest within this tomb,
 Had Rachel's comely face, and Leah's fruitful womb,
 Abigail's wisdom, Lydia's purer heart,
 Martha's just care, and Mary's better part.*

Jabez always lived in Bristol, R. I., where he succeeded to the blacksmithing branch of his father's business. He was an industrious, thrifty, enterprising man, and his estate inventoried over \$15,000. His daughters Bethia Bragg, widow, and Elizabeth, "a spinster," (23 years of age,) were administratrices of the estate. Children :

- i. PATIENCE, b. —; d. —.
 - ii. BETHIAH, b. 5, 12, 1702; d. —; m. 1st, 7th mo., 1724, Samuel Davis; m. 2d, — Bragg.
 - iii. MERCY, b. 27, 1, 1704; d. —; m. 1st, 9, 9, 1722, George Pearce; m. 2d, Isaac Martindale, of Newport, R. I.
 - iv. ELIZABETH, b. 15, 5, 1707; d. in infancy.
 - v. ELIZABETH, b. 17, 7, 1709; d. —; m. 1733, Otis or Samuel Little, of Pembroke.
 - vi. SARAH, b. 10, 4, 1711; d. —; m. Capt. Isaac Lawton.
 1159. vii. JABEZ, b. 20, 7, 1713; d. 5th mo., 1739, at sea; entered intention of marriage, 11, 3, 1738, with Mary Greene, of Warwick, R. I.
 - viii. PATIENCE, b. 23, 3, 1717; d. —; m. Samuel Barker, of Scituate, Mass., and had nine children.
 1160. ix. THOMAS, b. 5, 2, 1719; d. —.
- Patience, Bethiah, and Mercy, were baptized, 7, 2, 1706, at Bristol, R. I.

1134.

1125. JOSIAH,³ (*Jabez*,² *John*,¹) born 6, 8, 1676, in Plymouth; m. 24, 11, 1709, Yetmercy, dau. of Rev. George Shove, of Taunton. The Taunton T. R. say :

Yett Mercy Shoue, the daughter of Gorge, borne the 7 Nouember, 1682.

Josiah was a blacksmith and innholder in Bristol, R. I., where he always lived, and died. Yetmercy continued to keep the inn after Josiah's death. Children :

- i. YETMERCY, b. 11, 3, 1713; d. 8, 8, 1737; m. 1st, Isaac Palmer; m. 2d, Nathaniel Howland. She was baptized 5, 8, 1732, and was then a widow.

*I doubt if Jabez could have said more of Sarah Cotton.

1161. ii. JOSIAH, b. 9, 4, 1717; d. —; baptized 5, 8, 1722.
 iii. ELIZABETH, b. —; d. —.
 1162. iv. JOHN, b. —; d. —.
 1163. v. SAMUEL, b. —; d. —.
 vi. PATIENCE, b. —; d. —.

1138.

1125. SAMUEL,³ (*Fabez*,² *John*,¹) born 24, 5, 1686, in Bristol, R. I.; m. 6, 5, 1708, by Rev. Mr. Spanhawk, Abigail, dau. of John Cary, who d. 6, 8, 1738, or 8, 8, 1737.* He was appointed administrator of the estate of his brother John. He lived in Bristol, R. I., at one time.† Children:

1164. i. SAMUEL, b. 3, 4, 1709; d. —. There is entered on Bristol (R. I.) records, 29, 7, 1738, his intention of marriage with Lucie Smith, of New Haven, Conn. The Portsmouth (R. I.) records have the following: "Samuel, son of Samuel of Barrington, County of Bristol, Mass., and Abigail, daughter of John Moon, were married 7th Nov. 1749. He died and left her a widow." They had: 1, Desire, b. 30, 6, 1753; 2, George, b. 28, 2, 1755; 3, John, b. 4, 8, 1757. It was doubtless this Samuel, and Abigail his second wife.
 ii. ABIGAIL, b. 13, 10, 1710; d. —; m. 9, 9, 1729, Israel Church.
 1165. iii. JOHN, b. 27, 9, 1713; d. 24, 8, 1786; m. 1736, Martha Wardwell, who was born 2, 8, 1713.
 iv. TABITHA, b. 13, 1, 1716; d. —; m. 12, 5, 1738, Nathaniel Cary.
 v. PHEBE, b. 19, 3, 1720; d. —; m. 11, 10, 1741, John Wardwell. She died a widow, 10, 12, 1794.
 vi. MARY, b. 18, 3, 1722; d. —; m. William Wardwell, and had: 1, Abigail; 2, Mary; 3, William; 4, Benjamin; 5, Martha; 6, Samuel.
 vii. MEHITABLE, b. 1, 2, 1724; d. —; m. Stephen Wardwell, and had: 1, Elizabeth; 2, Abigail; 3, Stephen; 4, Josiah; 5, James; 6, Hannah.

1140.

1125. JOSEPH,³ (*Fabez*,² *John*,¹) born 14, 10, 1692, in Bristol, R. I.; baptized, 8, 9, 1695, in the First Congregational church, Bristol; m. Bathsheba, dau. of David and

*The following inscription on a headstone in a burying-ground in the woods on the hill in Barrington, R. I., I think refers to a second wife of the above Samuel: "In memory of Mrs Rachel Howland ye wife of Samuel Howland, who departed this Life January ye 25th 1744-5 in about ye 64th year of her age." Her will, dated January, 1744, refers to her as wife of "Samuel of Barrington R. I.," and in it she gives to "Samuel Allen the sword, gun &c., of my former Husband Samuel Allen, and one Silver tankard." This shows that she was a widow Allen.

†A Samuel was a cooper, and bought a house in Newport, R. I., in 1734.

Elizabeth Cary, who was b. 14, 8, 1693, and d. 16, 8, 1775. They lived in Swanzey, and perhaps in Newport, R. I. He died 16, 8, 1737. Children:

- i. LYDIA, b. 6, 11, 1715; d. —; m. 22, 6, 1747, Capt. Edward Belcher, of Newport, R. I.
- 1166. ii. JOSEPH, b. 6, 12, 1717; d. 3d mo., 1775.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 14, 2, 1719; d. —; m. Constant Taber, of Newport, R. I., and had a son Constant, who died aged 83, and left no posterity.

1141.

1126. THOMAS,³ (*Joseph*,² *John*,¹) born in Plymouth; m. 1699, Hannah, or Joanna, dau. of James* and Mary (Tilson) Cole. They settled in Plymouth, where he died. In 1728 he threw out land for a street, which was named Howland street, on which he afterwards erected a dwelling, which stood on the site of a building now owned by Jacob W. Seaver, of Boston. He and his sons Consider, Thomas, and Joseph, all owned much land on this street, and once held the land on which Pilgrim Hall stands. Children:

- 1167. i. CONSIDER, b. 28, 8, 1700; d. 8, 8, 1759.
- ii. JOANNA, b. 9, 6, 1702; d. 15, 1, 1715.
- iii. EXPERIENCE, b. 3, 11, 1705; d. —; m. Benjamin,⁴ son of Samuel³ (Joseph,² John¹) and Hannah (Crocker) Lothrop.
- 1168. iv. THOMAS, b. 23, 11, 1707; d. 2, 12, 1739.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 23, 5, 1710; d. —.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 19, 12, 1712; d. —; m. 1st, William Dyer; m. 2d, Edward,⁶ son of Isaac⁵ (Josiah,⁴ Edward,³ Edward,² Kenelm¹) and Sarah (Wensley) Winslow.
- vii. JOANNA, b. 7, 5, 1716; d. 13, 9, 1810; m. 1744, Gideon,⁵ son of Cornelius⁴ (Daniel,³ Peregrine,² William¹ who came in the Mayflower) and Hannah (Randall) White, b. 1717.
- 1169. viii. JOSEPH, b. 24, 7, 1718; d. —.

1142.

1126. JAMES,³ (*Joseph*,² *John*,¹) born in Plymouth; m. 8, 9, 1697, Mary Lothrop. Children:

* He was a son of James and Mary Cole, who came to Plymouth in 1633, and was probably the first vintner or tavern-keeper in New England. His tavern, licensed in 1645, was on Leyden street. Judge Sewall writes in his diary: "Got to Plimouth about noon, I lodge at Coles, the house was built by Gov. Winslow, and is the oldest house in Plymouth."

- i. HANNAH, b. 16, 10, 1699; d. —; m. 29, 6, 1720, James, son of John 3 (John,² Giles¹) and Mary Rickard.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 29, 10, 1702; d. —; m. Caleb Cook, probably a son of Caleb, whose father Jacob was a son of Francis, who came in the Mayflower in 1620.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 2, 11, 1704; d. —; m. Thomas Washburn.
- iv. THANKFUL, b. 25, 9, 1709; d. —.
- 1170. v. JOHN, b. 14, 3, 1711; d. 27, 5, 1742; m. Patience Spooner. A correspondent writes that "he was killed by the Indians in Florida."*
- 1171. vi. JAMES, b. 1, 8, 1713; d. —.

1143.

1126. NATHANIEL,³ (*Joseph*,² *John*,¹) born in Plymouth; m. 1st, 3, 3, 1696-7, Martha,† dau. of James Cole, b. in 1669, d. in 1718; m. 2d, 25, 1, 1725, Abigail, dau. of Eleazer² and Mary Churchill, and widow of Francis Billington. They always lived in Plymouth. In 1698 he owned twelve acres of land opposite the foot of Cushman street, (formerly owned by Gov. Bradford,) which he conveyed to his brother-in-law, Ephraim Cole. He was a large landholder in Plymouth. In 1732 he bought the house built by Consider Howland on North street, and probably lived there. This house was afterwards owned and kept as an inn by Thomas Southworth Howland, and was the favorite resort and dining place of the Old Colony Club. Children:

- 1172. i. JOSEPH, b. 8, 5, 1699; d. young.
- ii. MARY, b. 15, 2, 1702; d. —; m. 19, 4, 1723, Thomas Watson.
- 1173. iii. NATHANIEL, b. 9, 6, 1705; d. 13, 7, 1766.
- 1174. iv. JOSEPH, b. 28, 8, 1708; d. 13, 7, 1766.

Children by second wife:

- 1175. v. SOUTHWORTH, b. —; d. —.
- 1176. vi. JOHN, b. —; d. —.
- 1177. vii. CONSIDER, b. —; d. —.

* In the Historical Magazine of June, 1863, is the following note and query: "Capt. John Howland, great-grandson of the pilgrim John Howland, born in Plymouth, Mass., 1692,—he and his crew, excepting a negro who returned to Plymouth with the news, were killed and eaten in 1750, on the Florida coast, by the Indians. Is there any account of the massacre?" I don't know who this was, unless it was John (1170.)

† Sister of the wife of his brother Thomas.

1147.

1127. ISAAC,³ (*Isaac*,² *John*,¹) born 6, 3, 1679, in Middleborough; m. Sarah, dau. of Jeremiah³ (Nathaniel,² William¹) and Mary Thomas, of Middleborough, b. 1687. Children:

1178. i. ISAAC, b. 1714; d. —.

1179. ii. JEREMIAH, b. 1715; d. 25, 11, 1789; m. 1745, Betty Vaughn.

1180. iii. JOSEPH, b. —; d. —.

1181. iv. CHARLES, b. 1722; d. —.

1148.

1127. NATHAN,³ (*Isaac*,² *John*,¹) born 13, 10, 1687, in Middleborough; m. Frances, dau. of Francis Coombs, who was a son of John and Sarah (Cuthbertson) Coombs. Children:

i. DESIRE, b. 7, 1, 1712; d. 3d mo., 1717.

1182. ii. SETH, b. 1, 1, 1715; d. 13, 10, 1787.

1183. iii. CALEB, b. 31, 12, 1717; d. —.

iv. PRISCILLA, b. 15, 2, 1720 or 1730; d. —.

1184. v. GEORGE, b. 20, 12, 1723; d. —.

vi. RUTH, b. 4, 4, 1727; d. —.

1149.

1128. EBENEZER,⁴ (*Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 7, 9, 1687, in Barnstable; m. Elizabeth Justus. Child:

1185. i. JUSTUS, b. —; d. —. The names of the wife and child of Ebenezer are from Davis' Plymouth.

1150.

1128. ISAAC,⁴ (*Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 3, 7, 1689, in Barnstable; m. Elizabeth, dau. of — Jennings, of Sandwich. They always lived in Barnstable co. Children (Davis' Plymouth): *

* The marriages come from another source. I find on the Sandwich T. R. the following "ch. of Isaac and Elizabeth": Mary, b. 23, 3, 1720; Elizabeth, b. 7, 4, 1722. I am unable to explain the matter.

- i. ANN, b. 4, 9, 1721; d. —; m. 6, 2, 1746, Joseph Lambert.
 - ii. SARAH, b. 23, 7, 1722; d. —; m. 6, 12, 1744, Edmond Hinckley.
 - 1186. iii. JOSEPH, b. 10, 5, 1726; d. —; m. 1763, Elizabeth Lovell.
 - 1187. iv. BENJAMIN, b. 22, 11, 1729; d. —; m. 15, 3, 1763, Anna Crocker.
 - v. A child, b. 22, 12, 1734; d. in infancy.
 - vi. RACHEL, b. 22, 12, 1734; d. —.
 - 1188. vii. SAMUEL, b. 30, 1, 1740; d. —.
-

1151.

1128. JOHN,⁴ (*Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 2, 2, 1696, in Barnstable; bap. 4, 4, 1697; m. 1st, 1728, Alice Hambly (or Hamblin); m. 2d, 22, 5, 1748, Sarah Hinckley. They always lived in Barnstable co. Children:

- i. DESIRE, b. 15, 6, 1732; d. 4th mo., 1813; m. 3, 5, 1753, Jonathan Bodfish.
 - ii. SUSANNAH, b. 22, 12, 1734; d. —; m. 21, 11, 1759, Ignatius Smith.
 - 1189. iii. DAVID, b. 8, 8, 1737; d. —.
 - 1190. iv. JONATHAN, b. 8, 8, 1737; d. 1812, in Sandwich.
 - v. DEBORAH, b. 25, 10, 1739; d. —; m. 11th mo., 1763, Richard Sparrow, of Eastham.
-

1154.

1130. JABEZ,⁴ (*Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 16, 9, 1701, in Sandwich; m. 1727, Elizabeth Percival, of Barnstable. Children (from Barnstable T. R.):

- 1191. i. JAMES, b. 30, 6, 1728, in Sandwich; d. —; m. Rebecca Hall, and had:
 - 1, Abigail, b. 31, 12, 1754; 2, Rebecca, b. 26, 3, 1757; 3, Elizabeth, b. 11, 8, 1759; 4, Joseph, b. 29, 1, 1762; 5, Jabez, b. 29, 1, 1762; 6, Mercy, b. 5, 8, 1767; 7, James, b. 7, 8, 1771.
- 1192. ii. JABEZ, b. 27, 1, 1730. He was killed near Lake Champlain in the French war, wherein he was an officer.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 26, 10, 1732; m. 17, 12, 1756, Francis Wood.
- iv. MERCY, b. 15, 8, 1734; d. young.
- 1193. v. NATHANIEL, b. 9, 10, 1736; d. —; m. Martha, dau. of Rev. Roland Thacher, who was the first Congregational minister in Wareham.
- 1194. vi. ANSEL, b. 3, 12, 1738; d. —.
- vii. MARY, b. 31, 1, 1741; d. —; m. John Bursley, of Barnstable.
- 1195. viii. ZACHEUS, b. 30, 6, 1747; d. 6, 11, 1828.

1156.

1131. GEORGE GILL,⁴ (*John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 30, 12, 1705, in Barnstable; m. 1st, Abigail Crocker, who d. 5, 9, 1732; m. 2d, in Gill, —. The family moved from Barnstable to Gill. The Indians were very troublesome here, and the pioneer family was once driven from its settlement, but afterwards returned, and the parents died on the old homestead. Children (from Barnstable T. R.):

i. MARY, b. —; d. —.

ii. HANNAH, b. 4, 8, 1732; d. —.

1196. iii. SETH, b. 17, 3, 1735; d. —; m. —, and had: 1. Seth Shove, b. 1772; d. 21, 4, 1856; m. Abigail Bardwell; no children. 2. Calvin, b. —; d. —; m. Rachel White, and had Alonzo, Seth, and two other children. He was a colonel of militia, was town clerk for twenty years, and a member of the legislature of Massachusetts. 3. Consider, b. —; d. —, unmarried.

1197. iv. JOHN, b. 2, 6, 1738; d. aged 24 years, unmarried.

1198. v. SHOVE, b. 18, 6, 1741; d. —.

1199. vi. GEORGE, b. 25, 4, 1743; d. in Gill, aged 60.

1157.

1131. Rev. JOHN,⁴ (*John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 13, 2, 1721, in Barnstable. He graduated at Harvard college in 1741, was ordained a Congregational minister the same year, and was installed in 1746 as pastor of the Second Congregational church of Plympton, now the First church of Carver, where he remained till his death. It is written of him: *

John Howland was born in the parish of Great Marshes, Barnstable. This exemplary pastor, of humble desires, of primitive simplicity of manners, of cheerful and hospitable disposition, after having lived to see his parish become a town, and surviving that era fourteen years, died Nov. 4, 1804, in his 84th year.

"At church with meek and unaffected grace,
His looks adorned the venerable place."

Mr. Howland's wife was a daughter of the Rev. Mr. Lewis, of Pembroke. Four sons and three daughters survived him. One of the latter is the wife of Rev. Mr. Weld, of Braintree. One son, John, a promising young man, educated a merchant

* Massachusetts Historical Collection, 2d series, vol. iv, pp. 277, 278.

at Plymouth, died in the West Indies early in the Revolution. The youngest son continues on the paternal farm in Carver.

Children :

1200. i. DANIEL, b. 25, 3, 1749; d. —; m. Thankful Morse, of Falmouth.
1201. ii. JOHN, b. 18, 11, 1750; d. in the West Indies, unmarried.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. 28, 9, 1752; d. in infancy.
 - iv. ELIZABETH L., b. 18, 3, 1754; d. 25, 9, 1848, in Pittsfield, Vt.; m. 4, 11, 1787, in Carver, Joseph Ripley, who d. 25, 5, 1813, in Hartland, Vt. They had: 1. Elizabeth L., b. 8, 4, 1790; m. 8, 3, 1818, Pliny Church, who d. 26, 9, 1872, and had: 1, Joseph R., b. 23, 6, 1819; 2, John E., b. 12, 1, 1821, d. 21, 7, 1851; 3, Joel C., b. 16, 4, 1823, d. 25, 8, 1862; 4, Benjamin E., b. 28, 6, 1826, d. 14, 1, 1836; 5, Charles C., b. 9, 7, 1828, d. 4, 10, 1863; 6, Henry L., b. 2, 2, 1832, d. 21, 10, 1847. Elizabeth L. Church joined the M. E. church, of which her parents were members, at the age of 12. I have a letter in her own handwriting, dated 1885, when she was 95 years of age, and resided in Woodstock, Vt. The penmanship is excellent, and there is evidence of clear intellect and a firm trust in God. 2. Eunice C., b. 4, 2, 1792; d. 11, 8, 1833; m. 29, 1, 1818, Thomas J. Paddock, and had Joseph R., Alonzo R., Elizabeth H., Eunice E., two named George T., and one unnamed. The family lived in Malone, N. Y. 3. Joseph H., b. 31, 8, 1795; d. 28, 2, 1880; m. 4th mo., 1829, Mary Smith, and had: 1, Elizabeth, who m. Dr. George L. Sutton, and lived in Massena, N. Y., in 1885; 2, Clarissa; 3, Eunice Eugenia; 4, Mary A.; 5, Catharine; 6, Joseph S.; none living in 1885 but Elizabeth.
1202. v. WILLIAM, b. 22, 3, 1756; d. —. He served in the Revolutionary war, and after that married in Boston and had seven children.
 - vi. MARY, b. 5, 6, 1758; d. —; m. 1st, Dr. Thomas Fuller, and had three children; m. 2d, Rev. Ezra Weld, and had William and Elizabeth.
1203. vii. JAMES, b. 18, 7, 1760; m. Sarah Mason, and had sons John and James. They lived in Walpole, N. H.
1204. viii. CALVIN, b. 8, 12, 1762; d. —; m. Abigail, dau. of Lemuel Church, of Rochester, and had Mary and John C. They lived in Carver.
1205. ix. CHARLES, b. 13, 2, 1765; d. —; m. Elizabeth McCrease of Boston, and had sons Prentiss, Charles, and Aaron P. Aaron P., b. 13, 3, 1801, in Walpole, N. H., m. 1, 1, 1827, Huldah Burke, of Walpole. He was an architect and builder, and erected many public buildings in New Hampshire and Vermont. He d. 9, 7, 1867, in Walpole, where he had always lived, and where he was a most useful and prominent citizen. Mrs. Howland was living in 1885. They had: 1. Elizabeth H. C. 2. Charles P. 3. Frederic I. (All of whom died in childhood.) 4. Henry E., b. 30, 6, 1835 (mentioned below.) 5. Alfred C., b. 12, 2, 1838; m. 1st mo., 1871, Clara Ward, and had Winthrop P. and Alice. He is an artist, studied in Europe, and since 1864 has been pursuing his art in the city of New York; is an academician of the National Academy of Design, a trustee of the Artists' Fund So-

ciety, a member of the Salmagundi Club, and a officer of the Century Club. 6. Katharine H. W., b. 21, 1, 1841; m. Judge Josiah G. Bel-
lows, of Walpole, N. H., and had a daughter Mary H.

x. SARAH, b. 10, 3, 1767; m. Noah Thomas, and had Sarah, Elizabeth,
Lucia, Irene, Mary S., Walter, two Johns, Henry L., and one un-
named. They lived in Plympton.

xi. SOPHIA, b. 9, 3, 1770; m. Nathan Sampson, and had several children.
They lived in Maine.

Hon. HENRY E. HOWLAND, son of Aaron P. and Huldah Howland, and grandson of Charles (1205,) was born in Walpole, N. H., where he was prepared for college, and was graduated from Yale in the class of '54. He subsequently entered the Harvard law school, where he was graduated in 1857, since which time he has practised law in New York city. Here he rose rapidly in his profession, and was appointed judge of the marine court of New York city, in 1873, by Gov. Dix. He was an alderman of that city in 1875-77, and was president of the department of taxes in 1880. He is a member of the Century, University, and Union League Clubs, and of the N. Y. Bar Association. He m. 5, 10, 1865, Louise, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah R. Miller. Children :

1, Mary M., b. 27, 2, 1867, d. 10, 1, 1874; 2, Charles P., b. 15, 9, 1869; 3, Katharine E., b. 29, 10, 1870, d. 15, 1, 1874; 4, John, b. 3, 2, 1873; 5, Julia B., b. 25, 1, 1876; 6, Frances L., b. 19, 3, 1877.

1158.

1131. JOB,⁴ (*John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 18, 6, 1726, in Barnstable; m. 6, 12, 1753, Hannah, dau. of Benjamin Jenkins, and g. d. of Joseph and Mercy (Howland) Jenkins, b. 1733, d. 21, 9, 1781. He died 1, 5, 1794, at the house of his dau. Joannah Chapman, in Barnstable. Most of the sons and grandsons of the daughters of Job settled on Cape Cod, and many of them became master-mariners. None of the sons mentioned below, though born on the Cape, remained there. Children :

i. MARY, b. 21, 7, 1755; d. 18, 6, 1783; m. Samuel Bassett, of Barnstable.
Had: 1, Anna; 2, Hannah; 3, Elisha.

1206. ii. JOHN, b. 31, 3, 1757; d. 18, 6, 1843.
1207. iii. SHOVE, b. 28, 12, 1759; d. 25, 2, 1833.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 20, 5, 1762; d. 9, 4, 1838; m. 1st, 11, 12, 1783, William Chipman, b. 1760, d. 11, 5, 1786. Had: 1, Betsey, b. 1, 10, 1784; 2, Hannah, b. 10, 2, 1786. Hannah m. 2d, 5, 6, 1792, Lemuel Nye, and had: 3, William C., b. 27, 5, 1793; 4, Holmes, b. 3, 9, 1796; 5, Betsey, b. 12, 12, 1798; 6, Hephzibah, b. 23, 7, 1801; 7, Hephzibah, b. 5, 12, 1804; 8, Lemuel, b. 21, 6, 1807.
1208. v. JOB, b. 24, 7, 1764; d. 13, 3, 1847.
- vi. JOANNA, b. 28, 7, 1766; d. 6, 7, 1838; m. 1788, John Chipman, b. 6th mo., 1762, d. 6th mo., 1806. Had: 1, Samuel, b. 9, 2, 1790; 2, Elizabeth, b. 6, 2, 1792; 3, Mary, b. 22, 8, 1794; 4, Hannah, b. 10, 3, 1797; 5, Abigail, b. 23, 10, 1799; 6, Joanna, b. 12, 3, 1802; 7, William, b. 9, 1, 1806.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. 7, 8, 1768; d. 1770.
1209. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 18, 6, 1770; d. 11, 11, 1825.
- ix. MEHITABLE, b. 23, 6, 1773; d. 5th mo., 1860; m. 24, 1, 1799, Heman Nye, of Sandwich, b. 23, 12, 1773, d. 2, 6, 1847. Had: 1, Job, b. 25, 2, 1801; 2, Hannah H., b. 7, 11, 1803; 3, Josiah F., b. 21, 9, 1806; 4, Joanna C., b. 25, 4, 1809; 5, Heman, b. 21, 7, 1812; 6, Elisha B., b. 8, 3, 1815; 7, Peleg, b. 10, 3, 1817.
1210. x. SOUTHWORTH, b. 29, 3, 1775; d. 9, 6, 1853.
1211. xi. TIMOTHY, b. 17, 9, 1777; d. 5, 8, 1824.

1165.

1138. JOHN,⁴ (*Samuel*,³ *Fabez*,² *John*,¹) born 27, 9, 1713; m. 23, 10, 1736, Martha Wardwell, of Bristol, R. I., who died 3, 7, 1754, or 9, 7, 1794. They were born, married, lived and died in Bristol, R. I. Child:

1212. i. JOHN, b. 9, 3, 1738; d. 1792.

1166.

1140. JOSEPH,⁴ (*Joseph*,³ *Fabez*,² *John*,¹) born 6, 12, 1717, in Swanze; m. 1746, Sarah, dau. of Jeremiah, a descendant of James and Penelope Baker, of Middletown, R. I., b. 25, 5, 1725. He died in Newport, R. I., 3d mo., 1775, and Sarah, when the British occupied Newport in 1776, moved to Providence, R. I., where she died, 12, 2, 1779. A list of house owners and occupants, made by order of the British commandant, gives as owner and occupant of

a house on Spring street, "Widow Howland, six rooms, and eight persons." Children, not in order of birth :

1213. i. HENRY, b. 1751, in Newport, R. I.; d. 1843; m. Susan Barker, of Rhode Island. They had a son Benjamin Barker, b. 11, 12, 1787; d. 21, 10, 1877; m. 3, 8, 1818, Phebe Greene, and had: 1, Susan, who m. 1, 7, 1839, Robert Sherman, of Newport, R. I., b. 10, 10, 1811, d. 25, 5, 1881; 2, Sarah Jane, b. 12, 8, 1820, d. 1849; 3, Mary James, b. 2, 10, 1824. Benjamin B. was for many years town clerk and clerk of probate for Newport, R. I.
- ii. PENELOPE, b. 1751; d. —; m. 1st, Capt. John Taber; m. 2d, Jonathan Gladding.
1214. iii. JOSEPH, b. —; d. 15, 2, 1772, at St. Lucia.
1215. iv. JOHN, b. 31, 10, 1757; d. 5, 11, 1854.
1216. v. BENJAMIN, b. 1768; d. 1818.
1217. vi. SAMUEL, b. —; d. —, abroad.
1218. vii. EDWARD, b. —; d. —, at Madras.
1219. viii. JOSIAH, b. —; d. —, at Jamaica, W. I.

1167.

1141. CONSIDER,⁴ (*Thomas*,³ *Joseph*,² *John*,¹) born 28, 8, 1700, in Plymouth; m. 10, 5, 1725, Ruth Bryant. He always lived in his native town, where he was an innholder in 1732. His house was on North street, on a lot first owned by John Smith, who m. Deborah, dau. of Arthur¹ Howland. Consider sold it to his uncle Nathaniel (1143) in 1732. He d. 8, 8, 1759, and Ruth d. in 1775. Children :

- i. LUCY, b. 27, 1, 1726; d. 30, 4, 1803; m. 20, 10, 1748, Abraham Hammett, and had a son Abram, who m. Priscilla Le Baron.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 29, 2, 1728; d. 6, 2, 1807.
- iii. RUTH, b. 19, 2, 1730; d. —; m. Thomas Crandon, a son of John, of England, (who settled in Dartmouth,) and his wife Jean Bess, of Scotland.
- iv. MARY, b. 3, 4, 1732; d. —; m. 1771, Dr. William,⁵ a son of William⁴ (Nathaniel,³ Nathaniel,² William,¹ b. 1573, in England,) and Abigail (Henchman) Thomas, b. 1718. Mary was Dr. Thomas' 3d wife.
1220. v. THOMAS S., b. 31, 3, 1734; d. 15, 10, 1779; m. Abiah Hovey. He was an active business man in Plymouth, where he held a good deal of landed property. He kept an inn on North street, in the house built by his brother Consider, which was a popular resort of the gentry of those days.
1221. vi. CONSIDER, b. 20, 1, 1736; d. 16, 2, 1743.

- vii. JOANNA, b. 20, 2, 1738; d. 28, 2, 1738.
 viii. MARTHA, b. 22, 12, 1739; d. —; m. 1, 12, 1774, Isaac, son of Lazarus² (Francis,¹ who came to Plymouth in 1694, from France, by way of Buzzard's Bay,) and Lydia (Bartlett) Le Baron.
 1222. ix. JOSEPH, b. 20, 2, 1742; d. 12, 5, 1742.
 x. BETHIAH, b. 22, 4, 1743; d. —; m. — Delano, of Fairhaven.
 1223. xi. CONSIDER, b. 1, 10, 1745; d. 1780, at sea; m. Ruth Church? and had a son Luther. Lived in Scituate, Mass.
 1224. xii. EXPERIENCE, b. 13, 1, 1748; d. 6, 3, 1789; m. Rev. Samuel West, D. D. Lived in New Bedford.
 1225. xiii. JOHN, b. 2, 8, 1751; d. 30, 8, 1751.
 1226. xiv. JOSEPH, b. 2, 8, 1751; d. 10, 9, 1806.
 xv. HANNAH, b. 11, 6, 1753; d. 25, 6, 1780.

1173.

1143. NATHANIEL,⁴ (*Nathaniel*,³ *Joseph*,² *John*,¹) born 9, 6, 1705, in Plymouth; m. 1st, 1733, Yetmercy, dau. of Josiah Howland (1134,) and widow of Isaac Palmer, who died 8, 8, 1737; m. 2d, 1739, in Boston, Abigail, dau. of Rev. John Burt,* and widow of Richard Lane, b. 28, 3, 1718, d. 22, 7, 1766. Children:

1227. i. NATHANIEL, b. 1735; d. 18, 7, 1736.

Children by second wife:

- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 24, 10, 1740; d. 1821; m. 1, 5, 1760, Joshua Pico, who died 2d mo., 1790.
 1228. iii. NATHANIEL,† b. 5, 7, 1742; d. 7, 5, 1779; m. 10, 8, 1767, Sarah, dau. of Silas Atkins, of Boston, b. 11, 10, 1745, d. 11, 10, 1839. They had: 1. Sarah, b. 16, 11, 1768; d. 30, 9, 1845. 2. Nathaniel, b. 14, 2, 1770; d. 22, 10, 1836, unmarried. His will, which was dated 11, 8, 1835, refers to him as late of Boston, mariner. He gave his property in trust to his mother, Sarah (Atkins) Howland, and his sister Sarah (Howland) Whittaker, and then in trust to his nephew, Nathaniel Whittaker. By a codicil of 9, 12, 1835, he gives \$500 to the Seaman's

* Rev. John Burt was pastor of the Congregational church in Bristol, R. I., for thirty-four years. He was killed there in the bombardment of the place by the British, and his lifeless body was found in a cornfield. On his headstone is the following:

"Here end the records of that worthy and faithful servant of Jesus Christ the Revd John Burt who died on that memorable day of the bombardment of the town by the British soldiery, the 7th of October, A. D. 1775."

† The ship news in a copy of the Providence Gazette, in 1768, contained the following: "Was spoken, a schooner, Nathaniel Howland master, from St. Croix to Rhode Island." It was probably this Nathaniel.

Friend Society, and \$500 to the Protestant Female Refuge, which was thought a remarkable thing for a bachelor to do. 3. Silas A., b. 15 1, 1772; d. 15, 1, 1795.

1229. iv. JOHN, b. 21, 4, 1744; d. 1789, at sea; m. Jane King, of New York.

v. MARTHA, b. 21, 10, 1747; d. —; m. before 1770, Silas Atkins, of Boston.

1230. vi. JOSEPH, b. 30, 9, 1749; d. 11, 3, 1836.

vii. SUSANNA, b. 9, 7, 1752; d. —.

1179.

1147. JEREMIAH,⁴ (*Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*,¹) born 1715, in Middleborough; m. 1745, Betty Vaughn, who died 28, 11, 1788, aged 62 years. Children:

i. THANKFUL, b. 28, 11, 1748; d. —; m. 6, 12, 1768, George Simmons.

ii. BETTY, b. 13, 11, 1750; d. —; m. Jedediah Miller.

iii. SARAH, b. 2, 9, 1752; d. —; m. Nehemiah Bennett or Burnett.

iv. HOPE, b. 2, 1, 1757; d. 16, 7, 1778.

1231. v. CHARLES, b. 3, 10, 1759; d. —.

vi. SUSANNAH, b. 21, 7, 1764; d. —; m. 14, 2, 1785, Roger Clark.

1232. vii. JOSEPH, b. 1764; d. 13, 4, 1783.

1182.

1148. SETH,⁴ (*Nathan*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*,¹) born 1, 1, 1715; m. 25, 1, 1739, Lydia Cobb, a descendant of Henry Cobb, who was in Plymouth in 1629, and afterwards in Barnstable. Children:

i. DRUSILLA, b. 22, 7, 1739; d. —.

1233. ii. NATHAN, b. 27, 2, 1742; d. —; m. Priscilla —.

iii. DEBORAH, b. 18, 3, 1748; d. —.

iv. BETTY, b. 14, 7, 1754; d. —; m. probably 17, 10, 1776, by Caleb Turner, Nathan Pratt.

1185.

1149. JUSTUS,⁵ (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born in Barnstable co.; m. Abigail —. Children (from Sandwich T. R.):

1234. i. BENJAMIN, b. 18, 11, 1737; d. —.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. 13, 12, 1739; d. —.

1235. iii. LEMUEL, b. 28, 11, 1742; d. —.
 1236. iv. NATHANIEL, b. 26, 1, 1744; d. —.
 1237. v. ELLIS, b. 1747; d. —.
-

1189.

1151. DAVID,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 8, 8, 1737, in Barnstable; m. 15, 12, 1763, Mary Coleman. Children, perhaps not in order of birth:

1238. i. JOHN, b. 24, 12, 1769; d. 9, 11, 1851.
 1239. ii. THOMAS, b. —; d. young.
 1240. iii. JOSEPH, b. —; d. about 1860, in New York state.
 1241. iv. JAMES, b. —; d. —; m. Martha Hopkins. He was a farmer, an earnest Christian, and a good citizen. He passed his last days at the residence of his son Joseph, where he died. They had: 1. Elisha. 2. James. 3. Freeman, who is a carpenter in Sandwich; m. 1847, Love D. Fish, and had: 1. Orrin H., b. 9, 6, 1854, m. 3, 12, 1879, Sara C. Drew, and lives in Sandwich, where he is a stove, tin and hardware dealer; 2. Abbie A., b. 13, 11, 1857, m. 8, 9, 1881, Charles H. Thompson, who is a boot and shoe dealer in Bristol, R. I. 4. Walter. 5. Joseph; m. Sarah Greene; was a farmer at East Sandwich in 1885.
 v. MARY, b. —; d. —; m. Eliakim Cannon, of Mattapoisett.
 vi. PATIENCE, b. —; d. —; m. — Harlow, of Maine.
 vii. TEMPERANCE, b. —; d. —, unmarried.
 viii. DESIRE, b. —; d. —, unmarried.
-

1194.

1154. ANSEL,⁵ (*Jabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 3, 12, 1738, in Barnstable; m. Elizabeth Bodfish, who was a firm believer in witchcraft, and who died 4, 10, 1821. Children (from Barnstable T. R.):

1242. i. ANSEL, b. 12, 12, 1772; d. —.
 1243. ii. JABEZ, b. 31, 5, 1775; d. 1, 1, 1848.
-

1195.

1154. ZACHEUS,⁵ (*Jabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 30, 6, 1747; m. Mary, dau. of Rev. Samuel Palmer, of Falmouth, who died 2, 9, 1831. They lived in Barnstable, where he died 16, 11, 1828. Zacheus was an honorable

citizen, and a loyal, patriotic man, when it cost sacrifice to be such.* Children :

- i. SARAH, b. 3, 10, 1769; d. —; m. William Scudder.
- ii. SUSANNAH, b. —; d. young.
- 1244. iii. WILLIAM, b. 26, 6, 1773; d. 30, 11, 1824.
- 1245. iv. SAMUEL P., b. 23, 2, 1776; d. —; lost at sea.
- 1246. v. THOMAS P., b. 20, 1, 1778; d. —.
- 1247. vi. FREEMAN P., b. 2, 2, 1780; d. —.
- 1248. vii. PARKER, b. 2, 2, 1780; d. —, on the coast of Africa, unmarried.
- 1249. viii. HENRY P., b. —; d. —.
- ix. MARY P., b. —; d. —; m. Hon. J. D. Bassett.
- 1250. x. ALLEN, b. 9, 3, 1796; d. in infancy.
- 1251. xi. JOB P., b. 26, 6, 1797; d. 8, 5, 1820, in Havana; m. Amanda Lovell, of Barnstable. He was a master-mariner. They had: 1, Amanda Ann, b. 1814, m. Owen Bearse, of Hyannis; 2, John Fish, b. 1816, in Barnstable co.; 3, George Lovell, b. 1818, in Barnstable co.

1199.

1156. GEORGE,⁵ (*George Gill*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 25, 4, 1743, in Barnstable, m. 1st, —; m. 2d —. They lived in Gill, where George died. Children, perhaps not in order of birth :

- 1252. i. SALMON, b. —; d. —.
- 1253. ii. ZIMRI, b. —, in Gill; d. —; m. 1st, —; m. 2d, Betsey —. Had: 1, Alpha, b. —, d. about 1840, aged near 60, unmarried; 2, (by 2d wife,) William (or Seth West); 3, Catharine, m. George Howe, and moved to Michigan; 4, Betsey, unmarried; 5, John R., m. — Ward. They settled in 1774 in Bridgewater, Oneida co., N. Y., then a dense wilderness. He served as captain in the war of 1812, and was stationed at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y. His first child was the first white male child born in Bridgewater, N. Y.

* On the 9th of May, 1776, a resolution was introduced into the Massachusetts House of Representatives, calling upon each town to instruct their representatives to advise Congress to declare our national independence. This passed both houses on the 5th of June. At a town-meeting held in Barnstable on the 25th of the same month, for the purpose of taking action upon this matter, it was negatived by a vote of thirty to thirty-five. As might have been expected, this course occasioned much feeling on the part of the patriotic minority, and drew from them a lengthy protest in writing, which condemned the action of the town, and asserted it to be the duty of every individual to give his voice in favor of the recommendation of the General Court in case the honorable Continental Congress saw cause to declare these colonies independent. The document concludes with these words: "We are ready and willing to stand by such a declaration, if it should take place, to the uttermost of our powers with our lives." This was dated Barnstable, June 26th, 1776, and among the twenty-three signers to it were the signatures of Zacheus, William and Nathaniel Howland.

Children by second wife :

1254. iii. SOLOMON, b. 25, 9, 1780; d. 2, 9, 1870.
 1255. iv. LUCIUS, b. —; d. —.
 1256. v. CHESTER, b. 13, 6, 1783; d. —.
 1257. vi. GEORGE, b. 17, 12, 1788; d. 12, 1, 1875. Lived in Albion, N. Y.
 vii. MERCY, b. —; d. —; m. Gershom Blackman, and had three sons. She lived and died in Bridgewater, N. Y.

1200.

1157. DANIEL,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 1749, in Wareham; m. Thankful, dau. of Theodore Morse, of Falmouth, who died 21, 9, 1826, aged 76. Children, perhaps not in order of birth :

1258. i. JOHN, b. 23, 11, 1780; d. 2, 9, 1856.
 1259. ii. DANIEL, b. —; d. —; lost at sea.
 1260. iii. JOSEPH (or Josiah,) b. —; d. —.
 iv. LUCIA, b. —; d. —; m. — Cushman, of Plympton.
 v. BETSEY, b. —; d. —; m. — Folger, of Nantucket.
 vi. SUSAN, b. —; d. —; m. David Bartlett, of West Bridgewater, and had a dau. Julia, who m. Henry W. Leach, and lives in Cochesett.
 vii. CYNTHIA, b. —; d. —; m. — Chadwick, of Nantucket.

1203.

1157. JAMES,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 18, 7, 1760, in Carver; m. Sarah Mason, b. 1767, in Watertown, Mass., d. 5, 3, 1863, in Woodstock, Vt. James was thirteen months in the Revolutionary war, where he was disabled, for which he was pensioned. He early moved to Walpole, N. H., where his business was shoemaking and farming. He died and was buried in Woodstock, Vt., and on his tombstone is the following :

A revolutionary soldier, a devout Christian and an honest man.

Children, born in Walpole, N. H. :

- i. JOHN, b. 19, 12, 1795; d. 20, 11, 1871, in Woodstock, Vt.; m. 1, 3, 1824, Maria Snow, b. 25, 7, 1804, at Jaffrey, N. H., d. 16, 5, 1878, at Woodstock, Vt. They had: 1 and 2. Two daughters, b. 3, 2, 1825; d. same day. 3. A son, b. 18, 3, 1827; d. same day. 4. Sarah M., b.

18, 3, 1827; m. about 1850, Henry A. Walker, who d. in 1864 in Tennessee. 5. Helen M., b. 9, 11, 1828; d. 17, 6, 1859. 6. Catharine S., b. 17, 10, 1830; m. Lewis M. Cutting, of Stockton, Cal., where she resided in 1885. 7. Juliette, b. 23, 5, 1832; m. 4th mo., 1861, Daniel Claffin. She was a widow in Woodstock, Vt., in 1885. 8. John, b. 6, 1, 1834; m. about 1860, Elizabeth Barwood, and was living in Lyme, N. H., in 1885. 9. James, b. 10, 11, 1836; m. 30, 9, 1861, Mary L. Cabot, b. 30, 9, 1841, d. 30, 10, 1884, and had: 1, John Ward, b. 3, 8, 1864, living in Detroit, Mich., in 1885; 2, Mary A., b. 26, 1, 1871; 3, Arthur Dean, b. 5, 10, 1876. James is a farmer on the old homestead at Woodstock, where his and his father's children were born. 10. Joseph S., b. 4, 7, 1847; m. 1872, Martha White. He was a farmer in Woodstock in 1885.

- ii. JAMES, b. —; d. about 1857, unmarried. He was a cabinet-maker in Montpelier, Vt., where he died.

1206.

1158. JOHN,⁵ (*Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 31, 3, 1757, in Barnstable; m. 1, 6, 1786, Grace, dau. of William Avery, of Dedham, who was born 17, 8, 1755, and died in Conway, 12, 1, 1841, where John also died, 18, 6, 1843. He settled in Conway, where he was a carpenter and builder. Children:

1261. i. ASA, b. 25, 10, 1787; d. 29, 6, 1870; m. 1st, 25, 10, 1818, Phebe Thompson, of Heath, b. 5, 6, 1791, d. 11, 4, 1860; m. 2d, 16, 3, 1861, Mrs. Nancy A. Tilden, of Goshen, youngest dau. of Col. John Ames, b. 21, 12, 1808, d. 1, 9, 1882; no children.

1262. ii. JOHN, b. 8, 6, 1789; d. 5, 12, 1878.

- iii. GRACE, b. 29, 10, 1791; d. 16, 9, 1863, at Heath; m. 17, 5, 1825, Luther Thompson, of Heath, b. 25, 7, 1785, d. 1, 9, 1863. Had: 1. Luther, d. young. 2. John H., b. 8, 9, 1827; graduated at Amherst college in 1850; taught in Williston seminary and in Monroe academy; was principal of Deerfoot academy in 1852, assistant editor of the Springfield Republican in 1853, and has practised law in Chicago since 1854. 3. Sarah G., b. 17, 9, 1829; was a teacher in Monroe academy, Chicago (Ill.) high school, and Spanglen Institute, N. Y.; d. 6, 8, 1883, in Brooklyn, N. Y. 4. Luther C., b. 20, 1, 1831; d. in infancy. 5. Edward P., b. 8, 9, 1833; he lived at one time in Heath, where he was a justice of the peace, and resided in Illinois in 1885. Edward or John, above, m. 15, 12, 1869, Victoria Carver, a descendant of Gov. Carver, and had: 1, Walter Carver; 2, Payson; 3, Benjamin F. C.

1263. iv. WILLIAM AVERY, b. 17, 5, 1794; d. 24, 6, 1878.

1264. v. TIMOTHY M., b. 14, 5, 1796; d. 30, 3, 1811.

1265. vi. ALBERT, b. 23, 10, 1799; d. 8, 9, 1801.

1207.

1158. SHOVE,⁵ (*Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 28, 12, 1759, in Barnstable; m. Elizabeth, dau. of — Hastings, of Newton, b. 19, 9, 1762, d. 14, 3, 1848, in Barre. Shove went first to Boston, and afterwards to Hardwick, where he died, 25, 2, 1833. He was a house builder. Children, all born in Boston except the last two, who were born in Lexington:

- i. HARRIET, b. 6, 10, 1786; d. 3, 9, 1846, in Barre.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 24, 7, 1788; d. 24, 4, 1867, in Barre.
- iii. MARIA, b. 7, 12, 1790; d. 8, 10, 1792.
- iv. CATHERINE, b. 13, 10, 1792; d. 27, 4, 1867, in Barre.
- v. MARIA, b. 17, 12, 1794; d. 16, 4, 1881, unmarried. She was matron of the Female Refuge, Boston, in which city she was born, died, and was buried.
- vi. CHARLOTTE, b. 18, 10, 1796; d. 1, 1, 1874; m. 29, 12, 1825, John A. Allen, of Barre.
- vii. MARY, b. 19, 3, 1799; d. 7, 2, 1844; m. 19, 12, 1821, Zephaniah Hunt, and had: 1, George H., b. 18, 10, 1822, d. 18, 1, 1824; 2, George, b. 13, 4, 1824; 3, Caroline E., b. 29, 1, 1826, d. 17, 11, 1847, m. Francis C. White; 4, Harriet, b. 12, 3, 1828, d. 15, 9, 1845; 5, Mary, b. 17, 6, 1830, d. 29, 3, 1838; 6, Charles H., b. 30, 6, 1834, d. 29, 3, 1838; 7, Ann M., b. 15, 2, 1837, d. 12, 9, 1856.
- viii. FRANCES S., b. 1, 4, 1801; living in 1884.
- ix. ANN J., b. 7, 11, 1805; d. 22, 3, 1866; m. 25, 12, 1844, Zephaniah Hunt, of Springfield, later of Northampton, widower of her sister Mary, who was born in Hardwick in 1794, and had: 1, Mary J., b. 3, 3, 1846, d. 25, 6, 1856; 2, C. Elizabeth, b. 1, 10, 1848, d. 23, 5, 1882, m. Forrester E. Barnes.
- x. ADALINE, b. 8, 9, 1808; m. 11th mo., 1839, Lyman Taylor, of Hardwick; had three children.

1208.

1158. JOB,⁵ (*Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 24, 7, 1764, in Barnstable; m. 29, 11, 1792, Mary, dau. of Jonathan and Catharine (Avery) Fisher, of Dedham, b. 19, 10, 1772, d. 23, 4, 1849. Job went to Conway, where he carried

on the business of house carpenter, and died there. Children :

- i. CATHARINE, b. 7, 11, 1794; d. 22, 7, 1803.
- 1266. ii. OTIS, b. 15, 11, 1796; d. 25, 7, 1843.
- 1267. iii. WARREN S., b. 31, 8, 1798; d. 4, 7, 1872.
- 1268. iv. FISHER, b. 10, 12, 1800; d. 18, 7, 1803.
- v. MARIA, or Mary, b. 9, 10, 1803; d. 2, 8, 1870; m. 10, 10, 1848, Chester Crosset, a widower, b. 25, 7, 1796, d. 1867.
- vi. CATHARINE, b. 29, 12, 1805; m. 11, 11, 1847, Charles H. Adams, of Conway, b. 25, 5, 1790, d. 27, 11, 1863.
- 1269. vii. JOB F., b. 26, 4, 1808; d. 28, 5, 1882.
- 1270. viii. JONATHAN O., b. 28, 4, 1810; d. 12, 9, 1873.
- 1271. ix. CHARLES J., b. 23, 5, 1814; d. 1, 5, 1869; m. 12, 9, 1838, Lucinda H. Jones, of Hadley, b. 12, 9, 1814, and had: 1, Charles F., b. 22, 5, 1839, d. 12, 6, 1839; 2, Alice I., b. 24, 1, 1844, m. 22, 7, 1869, Avery B. Webber, of Leominster, and died leaving two daughters. Charles and Lucinda lived in Rochester, N. Y.
- 1272. x. WILLIAM M., b. 18, 5, 1817; d. 11, 9, 1874.

1209.

1158. BENJAMIN,⁵ (*Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 18, 6, 1770, in Barnstable; m. 3, 6, 1794, in Newton, Hephzibah Hastings, of Newton, b. 19, 3, 1770, d. 13, 2, 1843. Benjamin died in Dover, 11, 11, 1825. He went to Boston, and after his marriage settled in Dover, where his business was house carpentry. Children :

- 1273. i. BENJAMIN J., b. 25, 9, 1795; d. 9, 12, 1874.
- ii. MARY, b. 24, 10, 1796; d. 11, 9, 1797.
- 1274. iii. GEORGE, b. 12, 7, 1798; d. 15, 5, 1823.
- 1275. iv. WILLIAM, b. 2, 6, 1800; d. 4, 1, 1881; m. 19, 4, 1827, Annie C. E. Montfield, b. 5, 6, 1805, in New York. They lived in Charleston, S. C., where they had the following children: 1, Justina, b. 22, 5, 1828; 2, Augustus, b. 27, 3, 1830, drowned about 1864, at East Lake, N. H.; 3, Mary A., b. 13, 3, 1832; 4, Benjamin W., b. 9, 2, 1834; 5, Sarah O., b. 5, 2, 1838; 6, William M., b. 19, 2, 1840; 7, Laura, b. 23, 1842.
- 1276. v. WARREN, b. 9, 1, 1803; d. 4, 11, 1832.
- vi. MARY A., b. 24, 5, 1805; d. 3d mo., 1826.
- 1277. vii. JOHN A., b. 20, 2, 1808; m. Harriet B. Hunnewell, of Dedham, and moved to Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1847, to Erie, Ill., in 1855, and in 1885 resided in Clinton, Iowa, where he was working a farm. They had: 1. Warren A., b. in Dedham; m. Jennie Lombard, of Erie, Ill. In

1885 resided in Omaha, where he was a contractor and builder. 2. Martha H., b. in Dedham; a school teacher. 3. Harriet A., b. in Brookline; m. W. C. Hough; was a widow in 1885. 4. Helen M., b. in Newton; m. C. C. Van Kuran, of Clinton, Iowa. 5. Edward H., b. in Cincinnati; m. Inez Sage. In 1885 resided in Omaha, and was a contractor and builder.

viii. HEPHZIBAH D., b. 4, 11, 1809; m. Daniel Lyons, and had: 1, Mary M.; 2, Ann J.; 3, Ellen M.; 4, Frances; 5, a son.

1210.

1158. SOUTHWORTH,⁵ (*Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 29, 3, 1775, in Barnstable; m. 1st, 24, 11, 1797, Esther, dau. of Nathan and Persis Allen, of West Brookfield, b. 18, 12, 1780, d. 12, 10, 1814; m. 2d, 13, 3, 1816, Polly, dau. of Dr. Samuel and Bethia (Avery) Ware, of Conway, b. 5, 12, 1785, d. 11, 2, 1870, in Conway. He learned the trade of a house carpenter with his eldest brother John, in Conway, and on coming of age was employed in the erection of an elegant dwelling-house in West Brookfield, by the distinguished architect Asher Benjamin, and became a permanent resident of that town. He was an ingenious and skillful workman, and was often called on to do jobs not entirely in the line of his trade. One of these was to alter and fit an artificial leg, imported from England by a neighbor; but he found it easier to make a new one, with such improvements as gave full satisfaction to the wearer. His success became known, and during the next forty years he was called on to furnish artificial limbs for a large number of men and women residing in all parts of the United States, no other person manufacturing them in this country, so far as known, for many years after. He was a man of decided convictions, and was prompt and fearless in defending them. As early as 1812 or 1814 he and his wife pledged each other not to take intoxicating drinks passed around in company, or when making calls, as was the universal custom at that time, and not long after united with a few neighbors in forming a society for the promotion of temperance. He also had printed at his own cost, for distribution, an edition of a

tract on the subject by the celebrated Dr. Rush. In 1816 the frame of a house for himself was raised without rum, contrary to the universal custom of those days, a good supper with hot coffee being substituted, to the satisfaction of most who participated. Other large buildings were raised and wells were dug on the same plan, and the example produced good effects on the community, notwithstanding the opposition, not always harmless, of some rude fellows of the baser sort. Children :

1278. i. SOUTHWORTH, b. —; d. young, in Worcester.
 1279. ii. SOUTHWORTH A., b. 11, 9, 1800; d. 7, 10, 1882.
 iii. MARIA, b. 22, 8, 1802; d. —; m. 17, 6, 1830, William Avery, of Conway, b. 16, 9, 1795, d. 25, 4, 1853.
 iv. HARRIET, b. 6, 7, 1804; d. 9, 5, 1805.
 v. HARRIET, b. 18, 3, 1806; d. —; m. 11, 3, 1845, Hezekiah, son of Monson Perry. Lived in Conway; no children.
 vi. LOUISA, b. 26, 3, 1808; d. 10, 9, 1877; m. 9, 4, 1839, Galen Carpenter, of Worcester, b. 16, 10, 1804, in Attleborough, d. 3, 7, 1867; m. 2d, 5, 4, 1860, Dr. Henry O. Adams, of South Royalston.
 1280. vii. HENRY J., b. 26, 10, 1810.
 1281. viii. HARRISON O., b. 28, 1, 1813; d. 14, 2, 1872; m. 23, 11, 1845, Hannah O. Bailey, of Amesbury, b. 23, 3, 1813. He learned the trade of a bookbinder with his brother, in Worcester, but after attaining his majority fitted for college, mostly at Leicester academy, pursued a full course at Amherst college and Andover Theological Seminary, and was for many years a useful minister of the gospel, and pastor of several churches at different times, in Massachusetts, New Hampshire, New York, and Pennsylvania. They had: 1. William B., b. 10, 6, 1849, in Ashland, N. Y.; m. 3, 4, 1873, Ella May, dau. of Daniel E. and Eliza R. Jacobs, of Gowanda, N. Y., and had: 1. Karl Van Shaack, b. 1, 10, 1874, at Kinderhook, N. Y.; 2. Harold Jacobs, b. 29, 6, 1877, at Chatham Village, N. Y. 2. Mary L., b. 29, 6, 1851, at Amesbury; d. aged 9 years. 3. Abbie B., b. 3, 4, 1853, in Warren, N. H., and taught school in Canada. 4. Ellen M., b. 5, 10, 1854. Harrison's only son, William Bailey, was for several years engaged in the printing business in Kinderhook and Chatham, N. Y., and as editor and publisher of popular and successful newspapers in those places. In 1885 he was manager of a monthly magazine devoted largely to outdoor recreation, called "Outing and the Wheelman," published in Boston, where he resides.

Children by second wife :

1282. ix. WILLIAM WARE, b. 25, 7, 1817.
 1283. x. SAMUEL, b. 2, 8, 1819, d. 24, 6, 1843.

1284. xi. JOSEPH AVERY, b. 19, 2, 1821; d. —.
 xii. MARY E., b. 28, 8, 1823; d. 26, 3, 1879; m. 11th mo., 1867, Edward Smith, of Enfield; no children.
 xiii. ELIZABETH S., b. 3, 4, 1826; d. 15, 9, 1855, at Cincinnati, Ohio; m. 25, 2, 1852, Rev. H. D. Perry, of Monson.
-

I211.

1158. TIMOTHY,⁵ (*Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 17, 9, 1777, in Barnstable; m. 3, 2, 1802, Lydia, dau. of Josiah Putnam, of Warren, Mass., b. 11, 8, 1778, d. 24, 4, 1847. Timothy was a carpenter and farmer, and lived in central Massachusetts. He was killed, 5, 8, 1824, by a pair of steers he was breaking. Children:

1285. i. JOSIAH PUTNAM, b. 26, 9, 1804.
 1286. ii. RUFUS, b. 7, 1, 1808.
 1287. iii. WILLIAM LOVELL, b. 18, 8, 1809; d. 23, 1, 1873.
 1288. iv. TIMOTHY JENKINS, b. 18, 11, 1812; d. 1, 11, 1880.
-

I212.

1165. JOHN,⁵ (*John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Jabez*,² *John*,¹) born 9, 3, 1738; m. 1st, 25, 10, 1759, Elizabeth Lefavor, who d. 1784; m. 2d, Elizabeth, widow of Mark Antony De Wolf. The above were born, married, and lived and died in Bristol, R. I. John owned a large farm, and was a man very highly esteemed. It is said he had seven sons and sons-in-law lost at sea, or died in foreign ports. Children, probably not in order of birth:

1289. i. DANIEL, b. 11, 2, 1763; d. 15, 11, 1795.
 1290. ii. NATHANIEL, b. 9, 9, 1772; d. 13, 3, 1805.
 1291. iii. JOHN, b. —; d. —.
 iv. LEFAVOR, b. —; d. —.
 v. MARTHA; b. —; d. —.
 vi. ABIGAIL, b. —; d. —.
 vii. SARAH, b. —; d. —.

Child by second wife:

1292. viii. WILLIAM MARTIN, b. —; d. —.

1215.

1166. JOHN,⁵ (*Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Jabez*,² *John*,¹) born 31, 10, 1757, in Newport, R. I.; m. 28, 1, 1788, Mary, dau. of John and Elizabeth Carlisle, of Providence, R. I., b. 10th mo., 1766, d. 28, 5, 1845, in Providence. She was a great-granddaughter of James, elder brother of Benjamin Franklin. Children:

- 1293. i. ALFRED, b. 26, 2, 1790; d. 4, 2, 1816, unmarried.
 - ii. PENELOPE, b. 19, 1, 1792; d. —; m. 19, 8, 1813, Amherst Everett.
 - 1294. iii. BENJAMIN RUSSELL, b. 20, 10, 1793; d. in Nashville, Tenn., unmarried.
 - iv. JANETTE, b. 6, 10, 1801; d. 21, 3, 1865, of cancer, unmarried. Lived and died in Providence, R. I.
 - v. MARY, b. 11, 8, 1805; d. —; m. 30, 12, 1831, Roland Lyman, of Easthampton, and had son Alfred Howland.
- Six other children, who died in infancy.

1216.

1166. Major BENJAMIN,⁵ (*Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Jabez*,² *John*,¹) born about 1768, in Newport, R. I.; m. 27, 12, 1794, by Rev. Dr. Enos Hitchcock, Susannah, dau. of Zephaniah and Elizabeth (Eddy) Andrews, of Providence, R. I. His mother and he moved, in 1776, to Providence, where he was apprenticed to Grindall Reynolds, tailor. He bought his time at the age of 21, went south for a year or two, and then returned and established the first merchant tailor's shop in Providence. He afterwards moved to New York city, and went into business on Maiden lane. Still later he was in Baltimore, where he died. He held the rank of major in the Rhode Island state militia. He was a shrewd business man, active, energetic, public spirited, and genial. Children:

- 1295. i. CHARLES ANDREW, b. 16, 9, 1795; d. 23, 3, 1816, in New Orleans, La.
- 1296. ii. GEORGE, b. 18, 2, 1797; d. 13, 4, 1878, in Newport, R. I.; m. 3, 8, 1824, Sarah M. Almy, of Newport, R. I., and had:
 - 1. George W., b. 22, 2, 1825; m. in Santa Fe, New Mexico, and had a son and a daughter. He entered West Point U. S. military academy, 1, 7, 1844, graduated, and was made brevet 2d lieutenant U. S. mounted rifles, 1, 7, 1848, 2d lieutenant 30, 6, 1851, 1st lieutenant 3, 3, 1855, captain 14, 5,

- 1861, brevet major 21, 2, 1862, "for gallant and meritorious service at the battle of Valverde, [an Indian fight,] New Mexico," and major of the 2d cavalry, 1, 12, 1866. He commanded his regiment in the late war, in Kentucky, Tennessee, Alabama, North Carolina, Arkansas, &c., and in 1885 was on the retired list of the army. 2. Charles A., b. 20, 5, 1831; d. —, leaving several children. 3. Sarah M., b. 3, 8, 1832; m. 10, 10, 1856, Albert Hammet. 4. Mary L., b. 4, 7, 1836; unmarried. And four other children, who died young.
- iii. SUSAN ANDREWS, b. 2, 9, 1799; d. —; m. 1st, 5, 3, 1820, James Brown; m. 2d, Peter W. Ferris, of Ferrisburgh, Vt., who d. 21, 1, 1847, aged 78.
- iv. JULIETTE, b. 18, 7, 1800; d. 10, 4, 1852; m. 28, 1, 1828, Joseph A. Scott, of Cumberland, R. I., who d. in 1865.
1297. v. EDWIN, b. 25, 12, 1802; d. 27, 4, 1875; m. Susan, dau. of Lee Langley, and had: 1. Edwin L., b. 5, 6, 1838; d. 28, 6, 1876; m. Electa Baker; no children. 2. Susan F., b. 22, 2, 1841; m. 24, 10, 1860, John E. Allen, and has several children. 3. Harriet L., b. 5, 9, 1847; m. 1, 6, 1868, Charles F. Pierce, and had four children who died young.
1298. vi. JOHN, b. 3, 9, 1803; d. 1804.
1299. vii. JOHN, b. 26, 2, 1805; d. 8th mo., 1805.
1300. viii. HENRY AUGUSTUS, b. 8, 8, 1806; m. 1st, Mary A. Gardner, who d. 8, 11, 1832; m. 2d, Abby M. Balcom, of Cumberland, R. I.
1301. ix. CYRUS, b. 30, 11, 1807; d. 29, 11, 1866.
1302. x. JOHN ANDREWS, b. 2, 9, 1809.
- xi. ELIZABETH EDDY, b. —; d. 28, 6, 1835; m. 20, 5, 1832, Alpheus B. Southwick, and had one child.
1303. xii. THOMAS GRINNELL, b. 15, 10, 1815; m. 3, 4, 1842, Phebe, dau. of Daniel Russell.

1229.

1173. JOHN,⁵ (*Nathaniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Joseph*,² *John*,¹) born 21, 4, 1744, in Boston; m. Jane King, of New York. He was connected with his brother Joseph in maritime affairs, was a practical shipmaster, and sailed chiefly from New York to the West Indies and European ports. He was in Liverpool in 1788, in command of the brig *Mary*, and the following year took command of one of his brother Joseph's vessels, the *Modesty*, and sailed on a trading voyage to the coast of Africa, where he died, October, 1789, of the coast fever. Children:

- i. ANN, b. 21, 4, 1768; d. —.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 7, 3, 1769; d. —.
1304. iii. JOHN, b. —; d. —, aged 19 years.
1305. iv. NATHANIEL, b. 27, 8, 1775; d. 7, 7, 1839.

1230.

1173. JOSEPH,⁵(*Nathaniel*,⁴*Nathaniel*,³*Joseph*,²*John*,¹) born 30, 9, 1749, in Boston; m. 26, 5, 1772, Lydia, dau. of Ephraim Bill, of Norwich, Conn., where they lived, and where he died, 11, 3, 1836. Lydia was b. 7, 7, 1753, and d. 1, 3, 1838. Joseph served his apprenticeship with the commercial house of Benjamin Greene & Son, and on attaining his majority went to Norwich, where he engaged in trade with the West India islands. He was made a freeman of the city in 1773. Shortly after he formed a partnership with Thomas Coit, under the firm of Howland & Coit, and later with John Allyn, under the style of Howland & Allyn. In the beginning of the present century he was in partnership with his son Joseph and Jesse Brown. Mr. Brown conducted the business in Norwich, while the Howlands, in 1802, had settled near New York. He still continued prominent in Norwich affairs, however, being a director in several financial institutions, and president of the Norwich Insurance Co. The firm of Joseph Howland & Son were large ship owners, possessing the ship *Centurion* and fifteen or twenty brigs, schooners and sloops. In 1808 he was made president of the Highland Turnpike Co., in which position he continued until 1831, when the company was merged into the Hudson River Railroad. Children (born in Norwich, Conn.):

- i. LYDIA, b. 3, 10, 1773; d. 7, 1, 1852; m. 5, 2, 1794, Levi Coit, of Norwich, Conn., who d. 5, 1, 1851.
 - ii. ABIGAIL, b. 17, 8, 1776; d. 4, 3, 1833; m. 27, 9, 1797, George W. Woolsey, of New York, b. 14, 4, 1772, d. 15, 7, 1851.
 - iii. SUSAN, b. 20, 5, 1779; d. 23, 12, 1852; m. 27, 11, 1803, John Aspinwall, of New York, who d. 6, 10, 1847. Their son William H., together with William Edgar, son of Gardiner Greene Howland, succeeded their uncles, S. S. & G. G. Howland, in business in New York, under the firm of Howland & Aspinwall. He was a noted banker, and for him Aspinwall, at the Isthmus of Panama, was named.
1306. iv. JOSEPH, b. 23, 12, 1780; d. 5, 9, 1827.
- v. ELIZABETH B., b. 17, 8, 1782; d. 4, 3, 1857; m. 25, 10, 1804, George Brinkerhoff, of New York, who d. 2, 4, 1848.

- vi. HARRIET, b. 14, 9, 1784; d. 18, 4, 1856; m. 29, 1, 1821, James Roosevelt, of New York, who d. 6, 2, 1847.
1307. vii. WILLIAM B., b. 28, 7, 1786; d. 21, 8, 1786.
1308. viii. GARDINER G., b. 4, 9, 1787; d. 11, 11, 1851.
1309. ix. NATHANIEL, b. 6, 6, 1789; d. 9, 6, 1789.
1310. x. SAMUEL S., b. 15, 8, 1790; d. 9, 2, 1853; m. 16, 12, 1818, Joanna Hone, and had: 1. Joanna H., b. 16, 3, 1820; d. 5, 7, 1842; m. 21, 12, 1837, George B. Dorr. 2. Caroline, b. 24, 11, 1821; d. 3d mo., 1863; m. 29, 10, 1850, Charles H. Russell. 3. John H., b. 26, 1, 1823; d. 11, 6, 1831. 4. Louisa, b. 6, 7, 1826; m. 6, 10, 1849, Hamilton Hop-pin. 5. Mary A., b. 11, 8, 1830; d. 13, 5, 1853; m. 21, 10, 1851, Alexander Van Rensselaer. 6. Emily A., b. 6, 8, 1832; m. 5, 11, 1853, Henry Chauncey, Jr. 7. Joseph, b. 3, 12, 1834; m. Eliza Newton Woolsey. He did good service in the army in the war of 1861-65; was assistant-adjutant-general to Gen. H. W. Slocum in 1861. 8. Catharine C., b. 25, 11, 1841; m. R. Hunt.
- xi. MARY A., b. 13, 3, 1792; d. 16, 3, 1866; m. 12, 5, 1817, Ezra C. Woodhull, of New York, b. 11, 5, 1790; d. 17, 3, 1831.
1311. xii. EDWARD, b. 20, 10, 1794; d. 18, 12, 1794.
- xiii. FRANCIS, b. 2, 10, 1796; d. 11, 10, 1796.

I235.

I185. LEMUEL,⁶ (*Justus*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 28, 11, 1742, in Sandwich; d. 1st mo., 1802, "aged 62 years 6 mos."? m. Abigail Hamlin, who d. 15, 2, 1832, aged 91 years 6 mos. He was a carpenter and builder in Sandwich, where he always lived, and where he died. Children:

1312. i. BENJAMIN, b. 23, 1, 1767, at Athens, N. Y.; m. Elizabeth Allen, and resided in Athens. His occupation was that of mariner, and he died at sea in 1799. He was a member of the Reformed Dutch church. They had: 1. Susannah, b. —; d. 1797. 2. Benjamin Allen, b. 22, 2, 1793; m. 15, 3, 1811, Eunice Baker, of Athens, where they always resided, and had a dau. Elizabeth C., b. 10, 12, 1812, who m. 15, 11, 1836, —, and lived in Athens. 3. Ebenezer, b. —; d. 1795. 4. James; settled in Pennsylvania. 5. Daniel; supposed to have been killed by the Indians in 1820. 6. Lemuel.
1313. ii. NATHANIEL, b. 17, 6, 1769; d. —.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 4, 10, 1773; d. —; m. Chapman Fish.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 19, 9, 1775; d. —; m. Seth Hamlin.
- v. SARAH, b. 3, 5, 1777; d. —; m. Calvin Goodspeed.
1314. vi. ELLIS, b. 10, 5, 1780; d. —.
- vii. DEIDAMIA, b. 19, 9, 1782; d. —; m. Dr. Charles Goodspeed.
- viii. BETHANIA, b. 15, 7, 1786; d. —; m. Ansel Fish.

1238.

1189. JOHN,⁶ (*David,*⁵ *John,*⁴ *Isaac,*³ *John,*² *John,*¹) born 24, 12, 1769, at West Barnstable; d. 8, 11, 1851; m. 2, 1, 1798, Martha Howland, who d. 13, 4, 1841. He was a farmer, and lived many years in the house where James Otis, the patriot, was born. His wife's mother was the dau. of Rev. Rowland Thatcher, a prominent Orthodox clergyman, who was for many years stationed at Wareham. Children:

- i. LUCY, b. 14, 10, 1798; d. about 1880; m. Thomas Goodspeed, of Sandwich, and had: 1, Waity; 2, Sylvia; 3, Charles W.; 4, Lucy T., m. Thomas Harlow; 5, Henry W., m. Mercy Chadwick.
- 1315. ii. THOMAS, b. 12, 1, 1801; d. 1882, in Mattapoisett; m. 1st, Elsa, dau. of Eliakim Cannon, whose wife was Mary, dau. of David Howland, of Barnstable. Elsa d. in 1840, and Thomas m. 2d, Bathsheba Perry, of Sandwich,—no children. At the age of 17 he learned a ship carpenter's trade in Mattapoisett, where he lived most of his life.
- 1316. iii. ROWLAND, b. 10, 3, 1803; d. 5th mo., 1882, in Mattapoisett, to which place he went at the age of 19, to learn the ship carpenter's trade. There he and his brother built several whaleships, including the Northern Light, Arctic, and Oliver Crocker, for New Bedford agents. He m. Grace Noyes Eldridge, of New York, and had: 1, Delia Eldridge, b. 12th mo., 1833, d. 11th mo., 1843; 2, Delia Eldridge, b. 8th mo., 1846, m. 12th mo., 1867, Richard Stubbs, of Wellfleet, and has since lived in Chelsea; 3, Edward, b. —, m. Susan Freeman, and has lived in Brockton; 4, Grace Ellen, b. 8th mo., 1852.
- 1317. iv. DAVID, b. 25, 6, 1805.
- v. MARTHA, b. 30, 11, 1807; d. 15, 5, 1838.
- 1318. vi. NATHANIEL, b. 10, 4, 1810, in Barnstable; m. Dorinda Fish, and lived for many years in Mattapoisett, where he was a ship carpenter. In 1885 he was living in the town of Barnstable, near Marston's Mills. They had: 1, Darius, b. —, m. Abby P., dau. of Washington Bursley, of West Barnstable; 2, Martha, b. —, unmarried; 3, Edwin T., b. —, and in 1885 lived near Marston's Mills with his father, unmarried; 4, David, b. —.
- 1319. vii. WESTON, b. 28, 2, 1813.
- viii. MARY, b. 4, 7, 1815; d. 18, 5, 1843.

1240.

1189. JOSEPH,⁶ (*David,*⁵ *John,*⁴ *Isaac,*³ *John,*² *John,*¹) born —; m. 6, 2, 1805, Elizabeth Howes. His father died when he was very young, and he was placed under kind

guardianship till he was of age, when he learned a ship carpenter's trade. In 1815 he moved to New York state, where he engaged in farming until near his death. He was quiet and unassuming, of unspotted character, and esteemed by all who knew him, as a noble Christian man. Children :

- i. DESIRE, b. 6, 5, 1806; m. 7, 9, 1828, Daniel Maltby.
- ii. MARY C., b. 3, 12, 1808; m. 10th mo., 1839, James Maltby.
- 1320. iii. ZENAS, b. 19, 9, 1811; m. 17, 3, 1842, Minerva Blackman.
- iv. PERSIS, b. 8, 11, 1813; m. 11th mo., 1837, Alfred Winegar.
- 1321. v. JOSEPH, b. 29, 6, 1816; m. 1st, 1846, Laura Ingalls; m. 2d, 25, 1, 1864, Mary Smith.
- vi. HARRIET N., b. 19, 8, 1818; m. 12th mo., 1845, Heman Barber.
- vii. BETSEY G., b. 4, 6, 1821; m. 6, 6, 1843, Hulbert B. Stiles.
- viii. SOPHIA, b. 17, 9, 1823; m. 5th mo., 1846, Arba Price.
- 1322. ix. ANDREW G., b. 7, 12, 1825; d. 3, 12, 1852.

1242.

1194. ANSEL,⁶ (*Ansel*,⁵ *Fabez*,⁴ *Shubacl*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 12, 12, 1772, in Barnstable; m. Mercy Nye, b. 24, 10, 1772, d. 2, 9, 1848. Children, born in West Barnstable :

- 1323. i. JASON, b. 11, 1, 1796; m. Annie F. Jones, b. 1, 12, 1800, and had : 1, William C., b. 25, 12, 1823; 2, Henry W., b. 29, 3, 1826, m. 14, 7, 1850, Mary Perkins; 3, Hannah W., b. 22, 9, 1829, m. 24, 1, 1856, Joseph H. Hamblin; 4, Charles N., b. 6, 10, 1832, d. 1837; 5, Charles N., b. 1837.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 5, 11, 1797; m. 14, 6, 1825, Nathan Jenkins, who d. 9, 11, 1865, and had : 1, Joseph, b. 30, 7, 1826; 2, Henry, b. 31, 3, 1828; 3, Rachel, b. 30, 7, 1832; 4, Francis, b. 9, 7, 1834; 5, Hannah A., b. 14, 7, 1836.
- 1324. iii. JAMES NYE, b. 20, 12, 1799; m. 1, 11, 1823, Laurana, dau. of Josiah and Abigail Bursley, and had : 1. Josiah Bursley, b. 12, 8, 1824; d. 22, 2, 1825. 2. Pamela Allen, b. 2, 2, 1826; d. 2, 6, 1882; m. 29, 7, 1845, Josiah Crocker, of West Barnstable, and had : 1, Georgianna Frances, b. 22, 1, 1849, d. 26, 5, 1857; 2, Washington Bursley, b. 1, 1, 1854; 3, Warren Eben, b. 22, 4, 1858, d. 23, 5, 1878; 4, Abbie Louise, b. 16, 4, 1860; 5, Charles Jenkins, b. 15, 2, 1863, d. 27, 5, 1864; 6, Hattie Farnsworth, b. 26, 8, 1865, d. 16, 10, 1879. 3. Abigail Bursley, b. 10, 7, 1828; m. 14, 11, 1847, David N. Kelley, of Barnstable, and had Carlton Francis, b. 18, 7, 1854. 4. Mercy Nye, b. 1830; d. 1831. 5. Josiah Bursley, b. 25, 12, 1832; m. 3, 7, 1854, Lucy Ann Shaw, of Randolph, and had : 1, Adarene Maria, b. 28, 8,

- 1855; 2, Minnie Frances, b. 7, 7, 1858; 3, Mary Stetson, b. 3, 4, 1860; 4, Mabel Gertrude, b. 6, 2, 1874, d. 10, 2, 1874.
- iv. SARAH, b. 27, 8, 1802; d. 21, 10, 1883; m. 1st, William Crocker, b. 11th mo., 1796, d. 18, 1, 1836; m. 2d, 25, 6, 1837, William Marston.
1325. v. ANSEL, b. 24, 5, 1805; d. 10, 5, 1863; m. Susan Bodfish.
1326. vi. SHADRACH N., b. 2, 10, 1808, in West Barnstable; m. Betsey Larkin, b. 8, 11, 1806; d. 5, 1, 1849. Had: 1. Harriet T., b. 20, 9, 1831, in West Barnstable; d. 15, 4, 1865, in Chelsea. 2. Lucy C., b. 15, 5, 1832, in Chatham; d. 29, 1, 1835. 3. Lucy C., b. 10, 11, 1834; m. 26, 11, 1859, George C. White. 4. Mary L., b. 26, 11, 1836, in Chatham. 5. George H., b. 12th mo., 1843, in West Barnstable. His father's store at West Barnstable was consumed by fire, 29, 11, 1872, and he was burned to death in it. 6. Andrew T., b. 2, 7, 1846, in West Barnstable, where he lives, and where he has been for many years the trusted station agent of the Old Colony R. R.
- vii. SOPHRONIA, b. 2, 3, 1811; d. 10, 1, 1872; m. 5, 5, 1836, Washington Bursley, of West Barnstable, and had: 1. Sarah E., b. 3, 7, 1838; m. 1st, 13, 2, 1862, Zeno S. Kelley, of Barnstable; m. 2d, 7, 1, 1869, John W. B., son of Seth Parker, of West Barnstable. 2. Mercy N., b. 22, 9, 1840; m. 29, 11, 1863, Charles Jenkins, of West Barnstable. 3. Abbie P., b. 1, 2, 1843; m. 14, 1, 1880, Darius, son of Nathaniel Howland, of West Barnstable. 4. Mary E., b. 20, 9, 1845; m. 16, 10, 1876, Charles H. Woods. 5. Enoch P., b. 11, 1, 1848; d. 10, 8, 1849. 6. Elvira A., b. 17, 9, 1850; m. Melvin Parker, of West Barnstable. 7. Carrie P., b. 4, 9, 1853.

1243.

1194. JABEZ,⁶ (*Ansel*,⁵ *Jabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 31, 5, 1775, in Barnstable; m. 18, 10, 1797, Hannah, dau. of David and Mehitabel (Hall) Parker, b. 24, 6, 1778, d. 30, 7, 1862. He lived and died at West Barnstable. The following tribute of respect was paid him in a local paper:

Besides filling several local offices, he represented his town several years in the General Court, being on the first occasion the youngest member, and on the last, one of the oldest members of the House. He possessed an original and active mind, and a heart exceedingly tender and benevolent, which gave character to his religious and political views, and made him instinctively the friend of the poor, the suffering, and the oppressed.

Children, born in West Barnstable:

1327. i. ALBERT, b. 9, 2, 1798; d. 16, 5, 1867.
- ii. LYDIA P., b. 21, 12, 1799; d. 20, 9, 1873; m. Silas Jones. The following was contained in a newspaper notice of her decease: "A lady of

high intellectual culture, of dignified manners. She was for many years an accepted teacher in a school for young ladies. While her strength remained, she was associated with church and Sunday-school as an efficient colaborer. In all her intercourse, she diffused the life of a sweet Christian influence."

1328. iii. JABEZ, b. 18, 6, 1803; d. 8, 4, 1867.

1329. iv. JOHN S., b. 22, 12, 1804; d. 16, 4, 1845; drowned while in a fit.

v. HANNAH, b. 18, 11, 1806; m. 11, 4, 1833, Ambrose Hayward, and has four children living, three of whom are married. Hannah was living in Brockton in 1885.

vi. MEHITABLE, b. 17, 6, 1808; d. 10, 8, 1825.

vii. ELIZA, b. 19, 2, 1810; d. 14, 2, 1878; m. Paul J. Fish, who d. 18, 2, 1871, and had Ferdinand and Mary G., the former living in New York and the latter in Acushnet in 1885.

1330. viii. FREEMAN, b. 11, 10, 1811; d. 31, 5, 1869; m. 1, 4, 1835, Adeline Parker, b. 24, 3, 1813, d. 19, 2, 1883. They had a dau. Frances E., who m. L. W. Rogers, who was a house painter in Boston for many years. Frances and her dau. Winifred H. were living in Cambridge in 1885.

1331. ix. PARKER, b. 24, 9, 1813; d. 13, 9, 1835. Graduate of Bowdoin college.

1332. x. ROBERT, b. 22, 7, 1815; d. 16, 2, 1816.

xi. HENRIETTA, b. 11, 1, 1817; m. 2d mo., 1835, Dr. Rufus Belden, who d. 4th mo., 1870. She was living in Amherst in 1885.

xii. EMMELINE, b. 27, 2, 1819; d. 30, 7, 1873. It is said that she was a lady of rare excellence of character and sweetness of disposition, and was admired and loved by every one with whom she came in contact. She possessed a delicate refinement and poetical nature, which characterized many of her brothers and sisters. These, combined with practical sense and judgment, made her of inestimable worth in her home. She m. 2, 9, 1838, Frederic Parker,* b. 14, 6, 1815, in Barnstable, where he d. 11, 2, 1882. They had: 1. Frederic H., b. 12, 7, 1840; d. 19, 7, 1856, off Cape Horn. 2. Henrietta B., b. 16, 6, 1842; d. 27, 9, 1847. 3. Melvin, b. 27, 1, 1847; in 1885 had a store and was postmaster in West Barnstable; m. 29, 5, 1873, Elvira A., dau. of Washington Bursley, of the same place, and had son Frederick W., b. 11, 8, 1879. 4. Henrietta B., b. 15, 10, 1848; m. 15, 11, 1871, Arthur W. Bacon, who in 1885 was a lawyer in Middletown, Conn., and had: 1, Anna H., b. 11, 8, 1872, d. 17, 8, 1873; 2, Emma H., b. 28, 9, 1874; 3, Curtis S., b. 2, 7, 1877; 4, Bertha P., b. 24, 11, 1878. 5. Howard N., b. 19, 8, 1850; m. 26, 9, 1876, Clara E. Holmes, of Brooklyn, N. Y., and had: 1, Miriam H., b. 11, 7, 1877; 2, Annie H., b. 27, 3, 1879; 3, Horace, b. 6, 4, 1881. 6. Frederick, b. 15, 10, 1857; d. 3, 9, 1866.

* Frederic Parker was a merchant in Boston in early life. Later he returned to West Barnstable, where he was engaged in farming and mercantile pursuits. An obituary notice of him says: "His judgment and counsel was much sought for by his neighbors and townsmen. All these things are tokens of the esteem in which he was held as a man of business, and of sound judgment and discretion in all ordinary matters."

1244.

1195. WILLIAM,⁶ (*Zachcus*,⁵ *Jabez*,⁴ *Shubacl*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 26, 6, 1763, in Barnstable; m. 24, 1, 1796, Aurelia, dau. of Peter and Mary (Smith) Yost,* who d. 19, 2, 1827. They lived in Sandwich, and later in Falmouth, where he d. 30, 11, 1824. In Liverpool, 14, 7, 1809, he was pressed into the British service, and did not see his family till 6, 7, 1815. Children:

1333. i. FREEMAN P., b. 3, 9, 1797; d. 10, 8, 1882.

1334. ii. CHARLES, b. 17, 10, 1799; d. 21, 10, 1799, in Sandwich, where he was born.

1335. iii. CHARLES, b. 29, 5, 1801; m. Rosilla Phinney, of Falmouth.

iv. AURELIA YOST, b. 11, 3, 1806, in Falmouth; m. Thomas Shiverick, and had: 1. Maria L.; m. Joel T. Packard of Brockton, a dealer in coal, and in 1885 her mother was living with her. 2. Freeman H.; m. Rebecca Nye, of Falmouth. He was in the army in the war of the Rebellion, and was afterwards foreman of a shoe factory in Brockton. He died in 1884, and Rebecca went to live with her daughter Carrie. They had: 1, Charles H. H.; 2, Carrie, m. Andrew Dimmock, lived in Brockton in 1885, and had a dau. Esther.

1336. v. WILLIAM II., b. 14, 6, 1816.

1252.

1199. SALMON,⁶ (*George*,⁵ *George G.*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born in Barnstable or Gill, probably the latter place; m. Wealthy Wise. He resided most, if not all his life, in Gill. Children, perhaps not in order of birth:

i. BETSEY, b. 6, 1, 1784; d. —; m. 1st, — Bullard; m. 2d, Jonathan Blake.

ii. ABIGAIL, b. —; d. —; m. Alfred Goodrich.

iii. NAOMI, b. —; d. —; m. 1st, Loring Risley; m. 2d, Otis Hastings.

1337. iv. JOHN, b. 18, 1, 1797; d. —.

1338. v. SAMUEL W., b. 6, 1, 1801; d. 1841. He was a fine looking, intelligent, generous hearted man; was never married. He is the Don Samuel referred to in Kendall's Santa Fe Expedition, vol. 1. He went down through Texas into Mexico with a party of adventurers, in 1841, under Kendall, a brother of the then U. S. postmaster-general. The party was captured by Mexican soldiers. Don Samuel escaped, was recap-

* Peter Yost's family lived in Falmouth. There is a house still standing in that town, built by Peter Yost and William Howland.

tured, and afterwards shot. Kendall writes: "Six of the guard then stepped back a yard or two, took deliberate aim at his back, and before the report of their muskets died away poor Howland was in eternity. Thus fell as noble, as generous, and as brave a man as ever walked the earth. He was a native of New Bedford, Massachusetts, of good family, and by his gentlemanly and affable deportment had endeared himself to every member of the expedition. In a daring attempt to escape and reach Colonel Cooke's party, in order to give him important information, he had been retaken after a desperate struggle, and the life he could not lose in the heat of that struggle was taken from him in this base and cowardly manner."

1254.

1199. SOLOMON,⁶ (*George*,⁵ *George G.*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 25, 9, 1780, in Gill; d. 2, 9, 1870; m. 11, 1, 1804, Lucinda Bullard, of Gill, b. 3, 4, 1772, d. 9, 7, 1868. They lived and died in Bridgewater, N. Y. He was a farmer. Children:

1339. i. CHESTER, b. 6, 9, 1804; d. 29, 3, 1882; m. 30, 9, 1829, Achsa Kennedy, who was killed, 27, 8, 1845, by the overturning of a wagon in which she was riding; m. 2d, in 1848 or 1849, Sophronia Wade. Had: 1. Charles Wesley, b. 24, 10, 1829; m. and has one child; in 1885 was a practising physician in Newark, Mich. 2. Clark G., b. 8, 8, 1831, in Barre, N. Y.; m. Marcia Brown, and had Marcella, b. 17, 1, 1869, and Constance G., b. 12, 8, 1875, who were born in Kalamazoo, Mich. Clark G. is a Unitarian minister, was ordained 11th mo., 1859, and 3d mo., 1860, begun to preach in Tremont, Ill. In 1865 he became pastor of the Unitarian church in Kalamazoo, Mich., and 1, 9, 1881, went to the Unitarian church in Lawrence, Kansas, where he was in 1885. 3. De Witt C., b. 18, 11, 1834, in Adrian, Mich. 4. (By 2d wife) Achsah L., b. 31, 12, 1849, in Rome, Mich. 5. Martha L., b. 20, 1, 1852, in Hudson, Mich. 6. Sarah E., b. 5, 2, 1855. 7. George A., b. 17, 1, 1861; d. 25, 12, 1864. 8. Mary, b. 5th mo., 1865.
- ii. LUCINDA, b. 6, 12, 1806; m. 15, 1, 1829, Amos Allen, and had: 1. Sarah J., b. 23, 11, 1829. 2. Everett E., b. 5, 5, 1833. 3. Caroline A., b. 17, 9, 1838; d. 7, 8, 1840. 4. George H., b. 23, 8, 1842; killed, 5, 5, 1864, in the battle of the Wilderness. He was a member of the Sophomore class in Hamilton college, and left it to join the 146th New York Vols. One of his comrades wrote to his mother: "It is due to the fidelity, the patriotism and the purity of his Christian example, that a few words should be said tributary to the memory of one whose loss we, in common with you, so deeply feel. He has gone, but he has left to us the examples and influence of a life as pure

and irreproachable as his death was glorious. . . . If it was fortunate for him to have died thus early, it was doubly fortunate to have been prepared; and though no monument may ever be raised over his remains, the influences of his life, and more than all, the eternal existence of the great truth in the defence of which he met his death, will form a monument to his memory, whiter than marble, more lasting than adamant." 5. Mary A., b. 6, 11, 1844. In 1885 Mr. and Mrs. Allen lived at Oriskany Falls, N. Y., where he was a farmer. They had a pleasant celebration of their golden wedding in 1879.

1340. iii. ALVA, b. 3, 12, 1808; m. 3, 9, 1834, Sarah Ward, of Barre, Mass., b. 4, 4, 1818, d. 16, 3, 1883. In 1885 he was living in Albion, N. Y., where he had been for many years. Had: 1, Ward W., b. 16, 5, 1851; 2, Charles P., b. 21, 10, 1853; 3, Clarence A. D., b. 13, 4, 1859. In 1884 Ward was living at Stevens Point, Wis.; Charles in Albion, N. Y.; Clarence in New London, Wis. Alva and Sarah had eight other children, six of whom died young; two girls, Mary Ann and Sarah, were living in 1885.
- iv. MELINDA, b. 15, 11, 1810; m. 30, 10, 1833, Philip Harvey.
- v. MARY, b. 19, 10, 1813; m. 29, 3, 1841, Clesson Ballard.
1341. vi. SETH, b. 27, 5, 1816, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. 17, 12, 1840, Adaline Munroe, and had: 1. Munroe, b. 18, 7, 1842; m. 18, 2, 1872, Louise Blanchard, of Constantine, Mich., and had: 1, Frank, b. 27, 10, 1873; 2, Emma A., b. 25, 7, 1875; 3, Grace, b. 17, 6, 1877; 4, Seth, b. 28, 3, 1884. Munroe had a good common school education. He enlisted, 26, 9, 1861, in the 101st New York Vols., and served in the Army of the Potomac. At the last battle of Bull Run he was stunned by a Minie ball, in a bayonet charge. His brigade was repulsed just at that moment, leaving him a prisoner of war. He taught school in New York, New Jersey, and Michigan. After his marriage he bought a farm in Breckenridge, Mich., on which he resided in 1885. 2. Sarah, b. 18, 10, 1844; m. H. H. Elliott, and in 1885 lived in Brookfield, N. Y. 3. Mary L., b. 3, 9, 1847; m. Arthur Knight, of Sauquoit, N. Y. 4. Harvey J., b. 10, 6, 1852; is a farmer at Bridgewater, N. Y. 5. Emma A., b. 10, 1, 1858; d. 27, 12, 1874.
1342. vii. GEORGE, b. 7, 7, 1818; m. 9, 4, 1850, Louisa Savery. His occupation is that of a carpenter and joiner, and in 1885 he resided in Rome, N. Y., where he had lived for many years. Had: 1. Isabelle A., b. 18, 9, 1851. 2. Willard G., b. 28, 1, 1854, at Rome, N. Y.; m. 10, 6, 1874, at East Saginaw, Mich., Estella E. Lane, of Watertown, N. Y., and had: 1, George Lane, b. 3, 10, 1876, at East Saginaw, Mich.; 2, Fred D. W., b. 1, 6, 1878; 3, Franklin C., b. 26, 11, 1880; 4, Harry D., b. 3, 7, 1883; the last three were born in St. Louis, Mich. Willard has lived in Rome, N. Y., and East Saginaw, Mich., where his occupation was that of clerk. In 1879 he established a baggage line business in St. Louis, Mich., which he was conducting in 1885. 3. Caroline L., b. 26, 12, 1856; d. 15, 10, 1863. 4. Edward M., b. 12, 9, 1858; m. 19, 10, 1881, Lilian Ford, of Richfield Springs, N. Y. 5. Richard S., b. 10, 6, 1863. 6. Clesson B., b. 16, 10, 1867.

1256.

1199. CHESTER,⁶ (*George*,⁵ *George G.*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 13, 6, 1783, in Gill; m. 1, 10, 1810, Sarah Whitmore, who d. 5, 5, 1855. He d. 6, 10, 1847, at the residence of his dau. Dolly Ann, in Southampton. Children :

- i. SARAH W., b. 16, 9, 1812; d. 18, 2, 1837; m. 13, 11, 1830, Henry Gridley, of Southampton, who d. 26, 1, 1850, and had a dau. Celia A., who m. C. W. M. Smith; lived in 1885 in San Francisco, Cal.
- ii. HARRIET, b. —; d. in infancy.
- iii. LUCRETIA, b. 20, 6, 1819; d. 19, 1, 1882; m. William H. Avery, of East-hampton, and had a son George H. and a daughter.
- iv. DOLLY ANN, b. 13, 3, 1821; m. 1st, 16, 3, 1840, Henry Gridley, of Southampton, and had a son Henry Howland, who in 1885 was living in Holyoke; m. 2d, 1854, D. Dwight Whitmore, of Sunderland, and had: 1, Daniel D., b. 23, 5, 1857; 2, Jane Dolly, b. 17, 4, 1860; 3, Lucretia A., b. 20, 10, 1864. In 1885 they had lived for many years in Sunderland.

1257.

1199. GEORGE,⁶ (*George*,⁵ *George G.*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 17, 12, 1788, in Gill; m. 1st, 17, 12, 1811, Tabitha Luce, of Gill, b. 12, 11, 1789. They moved to Ontario co., N. Y., about 1819, and in the Spring of 1825 went to Albion, Orleans co., where he hired a farm, which he afterwards bought, and on which he died, 12, 1, 1875. Tabitha died 29, 6, 1823, and he m. 2d, 24, 1, 1824, Mrs. Mary Risley. He was blind the last thirty-eight years of his life. Children :

1343. i. PORTER L., b. 3, 3, 1813, in Gill; d. 16, 2, 1880, in Hudson, Mich.; m. in Carlton, Mich., Emiranda Baldwin, who died in Michigan. They had two sons and two daughters.
1344. ii. HENRY HARRISON, b. 4, 2, 1815, in Gill; m. 7, 10, 1846, Lucinda Scott, of Vernon, Vt. He was one of the early pioneers of western New York. His occupation has been that of farmer, and he has been highly respected in the community where he has resided. They had: 1, Sarah H., b. 14, 7, 1850, d. 4, 9, 1859; 2, Mary H., b. 17, 2, 1853, m. 29, 12, 1874, C. B. Gray.
1345. iii. GEORGE DEXTER, b. 8, 12, 1818, in Gill; m. Alzena Scott, b. 6, 1, 1820. He has been a farmer in Ontario co., N. Y. They had: 1. Emmeline, b. 14, 2, 1843; m. 7, 1, 1861, John Denney, and had: 1, Carrie;

- 2, Charles; 3, Thaddeus; 4, Grace. 2. Caroline M., b. 25, 5, 1846; m. 6, 1, 1869, John Lovelace; no children. In 1885 lived near Geneva, N. Y. 3. Henry H., b. 3, 12, 1850; m. 11, 11, 1874, Alice Burgess, and had a son Roy B.
- iv. TABITHA A., b. 19, 4, 1823, in Ontario co., N. Y.; m. 28, 10, 1847, at her father's residence in Albion, N. Y., Gain R. Patterson, of the same place, and had: 1. George H., b. 27, 4, 1849, in Albion, N. Y.; m. 28, 12, 1873, in Plymouth, Mich., Edith Everett; d. 14, 5, 1874, in Plymouth, Mich. 2. Emma H., b. 15, 6, 1851, in Albion, N. Y.; m. 20, 2, 1867, in Plymouth, Mich., — Collins, and had Loretta E., b. 14, 6, 1869, in Plymouth, Mich. 3. Melvin A., b. 7, 8, 1854, in Gaines, N. Y.; m. 4, 9, 1878, in Plymouth, Mich., Phebe Eley. The family resided in Albion until 1861, when they moved to Plymouth, Mich., where they were living in 1885.

1258.

1200. Capt. JOHN,⁶ (*Daniel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 23, 11, 1780; m. Nancy Winsor, of Duxbury, b. 27, 12, 1788, d. 2, 9, 1856, in Boston. He was a master-mariner. Children:

- i. ANN T., b. 12, 2, 1809; m. 5, 4, 1829, Nathaniel Winsor, b. 30, 6, 1809, and had a son Justin, who in 1885 was librarian of Harvard college.
1346. ii. JOHN, b. 30, 3, 1812; d. 20, 9, 1832; killed at sea by lightning.
- iii. CORDELIA M., b. 16, 12, 1813.
1347. iv. LUCIAN L., b. 25, 7, 1819; m. 1st, 4, 6, 1846, Eliza Newell, dau. of Jonas Smith, of Barre, b. 1819, d. 1847; m. 2d, 22, 6, 1854, Ellen L., dau. of Seth Simmons, of Boston. In 1884 they lived in Roxbury. Had: 1. Lucian Herbert, b. 8, 3, 1847, m. 2, 11, 1872, Mary J. Sargent, of Dunbarton, N. H., and had Albert, b. 10, 3, 1878. 2. (By 2d wife,) Arthur, b. 25, 8, 1858.
1348. v. JEROME, b. —; d. —.
1349. vi. JEROME F., b. 23, 2, 1827; m. Harriet, dau. of James Fowle, of Boston, and had: 1, Ella Fessenden, b. 2, 11, 1847, in Dorchester; 2, William H., b. 3, 12, 1856, in Duxbury, m. 16, 5, 1877, Nettie F., dau. of George D. Cox, of Boston, b. 16, 9, 1860, in Chelsea, and had Edith Ella, b. 16, 2, 1878, in Boston.

1262.

1206. JOHN,⁶ (*John*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 8, 6, 1789, in Conway; m. 1st, 6, 6, 1816, Nancy, dau. of Consider Morton, of Whately, b. 8, 5, 1795, d. 2, 1, 1857;

m. 2d, Mrs. Olive (Gorham Hall) Bates, who d. 1, 3, 1871. He died at Conway, 5, 12, 1878. Children :

- i. HARRIET N., b. 24, 6, 1817; d. 31, 5, 1840.
 1350. ii. ALLEN, b. 10, 2, 1819; d. 10, 3, 1819.
 1351. iii. ASA ALLEN, b. 8, 2, 1820.
 1352. iv. JOHN MILLS, b. 5, 5, 1822; d. 24, 3, 1851? in Springfield; m. about 1848, Cornelia Woolworth.
 1353. v. CLARK MILTON, b. 22, 3, 1824; m. 1st, 25, 11, 1852, Marietta M. Boyden, b. 17, 4, 1828, d. 21, 3, 1871; m. 2d, Abbie R. Bruce. Children by first wife: 1, Charles Dwight, b. 4, 1, 1854, d. 12, 9, 1860; 2, Hattie Clark, b. 24, 5, 1857, m. 28, 7, 1880, in Hartford, Conn., Eugene Swan; 3, Kate Boyden, b. 29, 1, 1859, m. T. S. Chandler, of Boston; 4, Emma Boyden, b. 30, 11, 1860, m. 11, 8, 1881, in Worcester, Anson F. Cobb, of Montague; 5, Mary Dwight, b. 17, 7, 1862; 6, Fred, b. 18, 4, 1864; 7, John Frank, b. 1, 7, 1868; 8, Hubert Russell Lee, b. 20, 1, 1871.
 1354. vi. DWIGHT, b. 7, 5, 1826; d. 2, 3, 1862.
 - vii. ELIZABETH, b. 19, 9, 1828; d. 24, 8, 1870.
 1355. viii. CHARLES M., b. 25, 11, 1830; d. 10, 10, 1853.
 - ix. NANCY J., b. 27, 1, 1833; d. 20, 2, 1852.
 1356. x. SAMUEL F., b. 21, 8, 1835; unmarried; moved to New York, where in 1885 he was a dentist.
 - xi. MARY M., b. 18, 3, 1839; d. 25, 8, 1857.
- Most of the above children died of consumption, caused by bad location of residence.

1263.

1206. WILLIAM AVERY,⁶ (*John*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 17, 5, 1794, in Conway; m. 9, 12, 1819, Hannah, dau. of Consider Morton, of Whately, b. 10, 9, 1797, d. 30, 8, 1875. He d. 24, 6, 1878, at Conway. Children :

1357. i. EDWARD, b. 28, 6, 1821; d. 24, 8, 1863.
1358. ii. WILLIAM, b. 12, 12, 1822; d. 23, 12, 1880.
1359. iii. GEORGE, b. 30, 7, 1824. He graduated at Amherst college in the class of '50, and was a tutor in the college for several years. Later he moved to Chicago, where he was principal of the high school for many years, and in 1885 was superintendent of schools in that city.
1360. iv. HENRY, b. 29, 3, 1827; d. 6, 5, 1883.
1361. v. ALLEN, b. 20, 1, 1832; d. 13, 1, 1857. He was a druggist in Chicago, where he died.
- vi. ELIZA S., b. 13, 11, 1833; d. 30, 8, 1836, in Conway.
1362. vii. FRANCIS, b. 11, 6, 1836; d. 1, 4, 1838, in Conway.
1363. viii. FRANCIS, b. 3, 9, 1838. He lives on the homestead, and is a farmer.
1364. ix. WALTER M., b. 22, 7, 1840.

1267.

1208. WARREN SHOVE,⁶ (*Job*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 31, 8, 1798, in Conway; m. 17, 1, 1832, Sarah S. Wood, of Amherst, where she lived after the death of her husband. He died 4, 7, 1872. Children, all born in Amherst except the last:

- i. MARY REBECCA, b. 23, 3, 1833.
1365. ii. JOHN WARREN, b. 14, 4, 1835; m. Irene Burnett.
- iii. SARAH WOODS, b. 21, 2, 1837; m. 21, 1, 1869, George N. Jones, and had: 1, Charles H.; 2, Harry W.; 3, Howard S.; 4, Warren H.
1366. iv. CHARLES OTIS, b. 24, 7, 1839; d. 10, 3, 1840.
- v. CATHARINE FISHER, b. 13, 9, 1841.
- vi. CLARA STEVENS, b. 7, 3, 1844.
- vii. FANNY LUTHER, b. 7, 6, 1847.
1367. viii. CHARLES MOFFATT, b. 14, 9, 1849.

1269.

1208. JOB FISHER,⁶ (*Job*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 26, 4, 1808, in Conway; m. 30, 6, 1834, at Grosse Isle, Mich., Emily Alvord, of Greenfield. He was living in Harlem, N. Y., in 1880; d. 28, 5, 1882. Children:

- i. MARY CATHARINE, b. 6, 7, 1836; d. 27, 12, 1836; born and died in Detroit, Mich.
- ii. CATHARINE ELIZABETH, b. 6, 11, 1837, in Conway; d. 1, 7, 1838, in Amherst.
1368. iii. ELIJAH ALVORD, b. 4, 5, 1839.
1369. iv. HENRY RAYMOND, b. 1, 6, 1844.

1270.

1208. JONATHAN OTIS,⁶ (*Job*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 28, 4, 1810, in Conway; m. 1st, 5, 4, 1837, in Detroit, Mich., Sarah Ann Denio, b. 9, 10, 1818, in Batavia, N. Y., d. 15, 9, 1848, in Rochester, N. Y.; m. 2d, 22, 5, 1859, in Rochester, N. Y., Elizabeth Farnsworth, b. 18, 11, 1823, in Boston, d. 8, 1, 1870, in Rochester, N. Y., where he died, 12, 9, 1873. Children by first wife:

1370. i. CHAUNCY W., b. 28, 12, 1837; d. 15, 9, 1848.
- ii. HARRIET N., b. 28, 12, 1837; d. 1st mo., 1838.



WILLIAM MILTON HOWLAND.

1371. iii. ALBERT M., b. 2^d 1, 1844.

1372. iv. CHAUNCEY W., b. 13, 5, 1852.

1272.

1208. WILLIAM MILTON,⁶ (*Job*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 18, 5, 1817, in Conway; m. 10, 10, 1843, Louisa Sophia Look, of Conway, b. 4, 11, 1815. He was engaged in the manufacture of carriages for a while in his native town. In 1847 he moved to Springfield with his family, where he worked as a machinist, and soon after found an opening in Leominster, where he engaged in active business. There his far-seeing business qualities and sterling integrity were soon known, and early in life he became one of the leading men of the town, and held various positions of responsibility and trust. He was public spirited, and his advice and judgment were sought on all public enterprises. He was of a very genial disposition, having a kind word for every one. In 1872, when the church and society to which he belonged built a new church edifice, at a cost of sixty-five thousand dollars, he was one of the largest contributors, and was chosen chairman of the building committee. When the building was completed, the church and society were more than satisfied with his management of the enterprise. He was an earnest Christian, a model husband, and a loving father. The memory of such a man is blessed. He died 11, 9, 1874, after a brief illness of five days. His life may truly be said to have been a remarkably successful one, for he commenced life in humble circumstances, and by unflinching industry and honest dealing he rose to a position of affluence and responsibility. His widow was living in 1885. At a meeting of the Leominster water board, held 12, 9, 1874, the following action was taken :

Resolved, That in the sudden death of our esteemed fellow-townsmen and worthy brother member and treasurer of the Leominster water board, William M. Howland, Esq., we feel that the town has lost a faithful public servant, this community one of the noblest works of God, an honest man, the water board a devoted member and

true friend, and that an exemplary and loving husband and father has been taken from his deeply bereaved family, to whom we would convey our deepest sympathy in their sorrow.

Child:

- i. ELIZABETH CARVER, b. 18, 12, 1845; m. 3, 6, 1868, Clarence, son of Timothy P. and Louisa C. Kenney, of Leominster, where they lived in 1884, and where he was of the firm of Foster Bros. & Kenney, large dealers in groceries, crockery, &c. Had a son William Howland, b. 22, 7, 1871.

1273.

1209. BENJAMIN JENKINS,⁶ (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 25, 9, 1795; d. 9, 12, 1874, in New York; m. 1821, Susanna, dau. of Ballard and Susanna Clark, of West Cambridge, now Arlington, b. 15, 5, 1798, d. 8, 7, 1880. Benjamin J. was born in a house built by his father, corner of Pleasant and Washington streets, Boston. He was m. in Charleston, S. C., where he lived for a time, and where his children were born. He was intensely interested in the Howland genealogy, encouraged the writer in his efforts, and contributed largely to the headstone erected to the memory of John Howland in Plymouth. Children:

- i. EMILY, b. 15, 11, 1822. In 1885 was living in Philadelphia, Pa., unm.
- ii. MATILDA, b. 23, 5, 1824; d. 1876; m. Prof. William Channing Russell, of Columbia, Antioch, and Cornell universities.
1373. iii. WILLIAM E., b. 30, 1, 1826; m. 1st, Ellen Fisher, of Charleston, S. C., and had a son Benjamin Jenkins, who in 1884 was a cotton merchant in Memphis, Tenn.; m. 2d, Elizabeth Kiddell, of Charleston, S. C., and had several children, only one of whom, William E., of Memphis, Tenn., was living in 1885. William E., Sr., was in the rebel army during the whole war. This is only the second Howland I have heard of who was in arms against the U. S. government in the war of the Rebellion.
- iv. LOUISA, b. 22, 10, 1827; m. Woodbridge Hudson, of New York city.
1374. v. FRANCIS, b. 8, 2, 1830; m. 30, 9, 1854, Frances W., dau. of the late Judge Seth Ames, of Mass., and g. d. of Fisher Ames; no children.
1375. vi. EDWARD, b. 15, 9, 1832; m. in London, Eng., Marie Stephens; no children. He was graduated at Harvard College in 1853, and has since devoted much of his time to literary pursuits. His name frequently appears in the index to Harper's Magazine. In 1885 was living in Hammonton, N. J.

- vii. CORNELIA, b. 20, 8, 1834.
 1376. viii. HORACE, b. 10, 12, 1836; d. 12, 9, 1838.
 1377. ix. HORACE, b. 24, 7, 1839; m. 29, 9, 1863, Helen C., dau. of Lewis H. Morris, of New York, and had: 1, Caroline E., b. 19, 7, 1864; 2, Francis H., b. 16, 1, 1868. In 1884 he was connected with a publication called *The Keystone*, in New York city.
 x. HELEN, b. 18, 2, 1842; m. Edmund Wetmore, of New York city.

1274.

1209. GEORGE,⁶ (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 12, 7, 1798, in Boston; m. 15, 5, 1823, Caroline Hay, b. 4, 1, 1801, in Boston. He lived in Boston, where he was a large dealer in lard, oil, &c. He was a man of uprightness and the strictest business integrity. He was for many years deacon of the Harvard Street church, Boston. Children, all born in Boston except the youngest:

- i. CAROLINE M., b. 7, 2, 1824.
 1378. ii. GEORGE H., b. 26, 3, 1826; d. 7, 8, 1882, in Kennebunkport, Me.; m. 3, 5, 1854, Clara Burleigh Ewer, and had: 1, Clara Frances, b. 10, 2, 1859; 2, Addie Maria, b. 2, 10, 1862. He lived in or near Boston nearly all his life, and was for many years a member of the firm of Ripley, Howland & Co., manufacturing jewelers, of Boston and New York.
 iii. MARY A., b. 26, 3, 1826; d. 1859, in Needham.
 iv. ELLEN M., b. 16, 11, 1828; m. Daniel F. Gould.
 v. REBECCA G., b. 27, 9, 1836. In 1885 was living at 758 Dudley street, Dorchester.

1279.

1210. SOUTHWORTH ALLEN,⁶ (*Southworth*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) b. 11, 9, 1800; m. 30, 9, 1823, Esther, dau. of Capt. William and Betsey (Barnes) Allen, of Plymouth, b. 13, 7, 1801, d. 14, 4, 1860, in Worcester, where he d. 7, 10, 1882. He was born in West Brookfield, learned the bookbinder's trade of Joseph Avery in Plymouth, and in the Fall of 1821 went to Worcester, where he went into the bookbinding and retail book trade, in the firm of Dorr & Howland, until 1842. From this time until 1852 he was in the same business alone. At the latter date he went into the

insurance business, in which he continued until his health failed. An obituary of him says :

He was an active and useful citizen, an energetic worker, charitable and kind to all; a man who loved his home, and the church, at which he was a constant attendant; a diligent student and reader of the Bible.

Children :

1379. i. SOUTHWORTH ALLEN, b. 5, 7, 1826; d. 29, 3, 1828.
 ii. ESTHER ALLEN, b. 17, 8, 1828; unmarried.
 1380. iii. CHARLES ALLEN, b. 4, 9, 1829.
 1381. iv. EDWARD PAYSON, b. 6, 4, 1834; m. Elizabeth Holden, of Quincy, who d. 6, 8, 1875. He has been for a number of years actively engaged in the insurance business, and in 1885 resided in Quincy.
 1382. v. WILLIAM OTIS, b. 27, 3, 1838; m. 23, 6, 1870, Ella F., dau. of Isaac Shepard, and had: 1, Shepard, b. 29, 3, 1871, in Quincy; 2, Allen Shepard, b. at Swatow, China; 3, Jehala Shepard, b. in Worcester.

1280.

1210. HENRY JENKINS,⁶ (*Southworth*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 26, 10, 1810, in West Brookfield; m. 29, 11, 1832, Ellen Maria, wid. of Horace H. Smith, and dau. of Phineas and Nancy Dow, of Boston, b. 5, 11, 1810. She m. 24, 4, 1828, H. H. Smith, who d. 14, 10, 1829, and had Anna Maria, b. 29, 4, 1829, who m. 29, 11, 1852, Samuel D. Clark, b. 4, 7, 1826, at Sanbornton, N. H. Henry J. served an apprenticeship of seven years to the printing business, in the office of the Boston Post; went to Worcester in 1831, and purchased a half interest in a printing office. This he subsequently sold to his brother, S. A. Howland, and he returned to Boston, where he had charge of the Massachusetts Sunday School Depository for a year. In July, 1835, he again went into the printing business, where he remained in 1885. He has printed many popular works, besides a number of papers. He was for three years a member of the Sunday school committee of Worcester, and one year was secretary of the board. He has been secretary of the Worcester Baptist Sunday School Association, excepting one year when illness prevented his serving,

from 1835 to 1885. Previous to 1830 he wrote and published a book of "Lessons for Infant Sabbath Schools, with a Plan for Conducting an Infant Class." So far as known, this is the first lesson-book for such schools ever published.* He has served for many years as parish clerk of the First and Main Street Baptist societies of Worcester. He has served in the common council of the same city, and held other positions of public trust. A sketch of his life, in "Reminiscences of Worcester," closes as follows: "Having finished his threescore years, Mr. Howland shows no signs of decline in physical or intellectual vigor, but exhibits the strength and robust vigor of his best days. He is an earnest Christian laborer, especially in the Sunday-school work." Children:

- i. HARRIET L., b. 6, 11, 1833; m. 6, 12, 1860, David Whitney of Auburn, who d. 2d mo., 1883, at Bolton. They had: 1, Frederick, b. 25, 9, 1861, d. 12, 11, 1861; 2, Henry H., b. 5, 9, 1862; 3, Fanny Louise, b. 29, 6, 1867. The family resided in Auburn.
- ii. CAROLINE D., b. 16, 7, 1836; d. 21, 6, 1840.
- iii. FRANCES E., b. 7, 9, 1838. She resides with her parents. She is a skillful artist, having successfully taught all varieties of drawing and painting in the Maplewood Institute at Pittsfield, till her health failed. She has since, however, painted many fine portraits and landscapes.
- iv. HENRIETTA, b. 15, 10, 1840; m. 6, 2, 1861, Henry D. Ward, b. 22, 2, 1833, at Fryeburg, Me., and had a dau. who d. aged 12 years 9 mos.
- v. SARAH W., b. 1, 8, 1843; m. 11, 1, 1866, Henry, son of George W. and Olive J. Gould, b. 6, 10, 1845. They lived in Worcester, Allston, and Lynn, and had: 1, Charles W., b. 1866; 2, Grace I., b. 1871; 3, Walter H., b. 26, 2, 1873.
- vi. MARY CARVER, b. 17, 2, 1846; m. 28, 6, 1871, Cyrus H. Lang, of Springfield, and had: 1, Edith L., b. 9, 3, 1875; 2, Helen M., b. 26, 11, 1877.
1383. vii. HORACE H., b. 7, 6, 1850; d. 21, 8, 1851, in Sandwich.

1282.

1210. WILLIAM WARE,⁶ (*Southworth*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 25, 2, 1817, in West Brookfield; m. 14, 10, 1845, Susan Reed, of Heath, b. 2, 10, 1819. He

* See Cathcart's Baptist Encyclopædia, page 112.

served a partial apprenticeship at printing with Messrs. G. & C. Merriam, in Springfield, and afterwards pursued a full course of study at Amherst college, then a course at a theological seminary. Soon after his marriage, he and his wife, under the charge of the A. B. C. F. M., went as missionaries to Ceylon, where they have since labored usefully and successfully, excepting a few years' residence in this country, to which they came on account of failing health in 1857. In June, 1862, they returned to their mission field with improved health, and resumed their missionary labors, which they still (1884) continue. On their return to Ceylon they left to complete their education in this country their oldest five children, four of whom are now missionaries of the A. B. C. F. M., two in Ceylon, one in Madura, and one in Mexico. Children :

- 1384. i. WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH, b. 8, 7, 1846, in Jaffna, Ceylon; m. 19, 6, 1873, Mary Louisa, dau. of Charles Carpenter, of Monson, and had two children. He fitted for college at Monson Academy, graduated at Amherst college in 1870, studied at Andover Theological Seminary from 1870 to 1873, was ordained at Conway 7, 5, 1873, and since 1875 has been a missionary of the A. B. C. F. M. at Mandapasalai, Madura district, South India.
- 1385. ii. SAMUEL WHITTLESEY, b. 4, 3, 1848, in Jaffna, Ceylon, India. He fitted for college at Conway, and at Williston seminary, Easthampton, and in 1870 was graduated at Amherst college. He studied at Union Theological Seminary from 1870 to 1873, was ordained 7, 5, 1873, at Conway, and was accepted as a missionary of the A. B. C. F. M. to Oodoopitting, Ceylon, India. He m. 29, 4, 1873, Mary E., dau. of William Richardson, of Brooklyn, N. Y.
- iii. SUSAN R., b. 15, 11, 1849, in Ceylon, India.
- 1386. iv. EDWARD HITCHCOCK, b. 15, 4, 1851, in Ceylon, India; m. Maria Phinney, of Ware. In 1884 he was a successful florist in Easthampton.
- 1387. v. JOHN, b. 13, 3, 1854, in Ceylon, India; m. 9, 8, 1822. I am informed that he was a graduate of Amherst college.
- 1388. vi. DANIEL POOR, b. 7, 11, 1856, in Conway, where he d. 14, 8, 1858.
- 1389. vii. HENRY MARTYN, b. 21, 12, 1858, in Conway; m. 1882, at Northampton, Eliza, dau. of Rev. Hezekiah and Eliza S. Perry, of Conway. He graduated at Amherst college in 1882.
- 1390. viii. DAVID BRAINARD, b. 8, 5, 1861, at Conway. He graduated at Amherst college in 1881; has engaged in teaching in East Greenwich (R. I.) academy and in Northampton.

1284.

1210. JOSEPH AVERY,⁶ (*Southworth*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 19, 2, 1821; m. 20, 4, 1847, Adaline, dau. of Josiah Henshaw, of West Brookfield, where she was born. In 1883 they were living in Worcester. Children:

- i. ABBIE CAROLINE, b. 23, 11, 1848; d. 22, 11, 1883; m. 20, 1, 1875, Herman C. Stillwell, of Providence, R. I., and had a dau. Mary, b. 6th mo., 1879.
 - 1391. ii. ARTHUR HENSHAW, b. 6, 9, 1852; m. 1, 10, 1873, Abbie E., dau. of W. F. Ellis, of Ashland; no children. He is a civil engineer by profession, and had charge of building the extension of the railroad in New Bedford, &c. In 1885 he lived in Indian Orchard.
-

1285.

1211. JOSIAH PUTNAM,⁶ (*Timothy*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 26, 9, 1804, in Barre; m. 29, 1, 1829, Martha A., dau. of Bryan H. Hervey, b. 2, 3, 1807, in Bridgewater, d. 1, 5, 1881, in Barre. Children:

- i. MARTHA, b. 10, 5, 1830; m. 23, 2, 1853, A. L. Calder, druggist, of Providence, R. I.
 - 1392. ii. JOSIAH P., b. 19, 1, 1837; m. 31, 10, 1869, in Boston, Mary, dau. of Benoni Taylor, of Wilmington, Vt.; no issue. He is a florist in Philadelphia, Penn.
 - 1393. iii. WILLIAM O., b. 27, 7, 1838; d. 24, 3, 1839.
-

1286.

1211. RUFUS,⁶ (*Timothy*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 7, 1, 1808, in Barre; m. 4, 3, 1851, Mary Bardwell, b. 15, 10, 1821. He is a druggist and a prominent citizen in Greenfield. Children:

- i. MARY P., b. 4, 8, 1852; d. 16, 12, 1868.
- 1394. ii. WILLIAM R., b. 1, 5, 1855; d. 25, 10, 1856.
- iii. ABBY B., b. 15, 7, 1857; d. 29, 8, 1875.
- 1395. iv. WILLIAM R., b. 24, 10, 1860.
- v. LIZZIE J., b. 19, 7, 1863.

1288.

1211. TIMOTHY JENKINS,⁶ (*Timothy*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 18, 11, 1812, in Barre; m. 1st, 8, 4, 1835, Ann J., dau. of Perry Johnson, b. 20, 7, 1814, d. 16, 11, 1853; m. 2d, 2, 2, 1854, Ruth A., dau. of Isaac and Nancy Gibson, and wid. of E. H. Howe, of Winchendon, b. in 1820. Timothy J. d. 1, 11, 1880. His occupation was house painter. Children:

i. JANE E., b. 11, 3, 1836; d. 12, 3, 1836.

1396. ii. JAMES A., b. 19, 6, 1838, in Barre; d. 8, 4, 1882. He learned the drug business.

1397. iii. FREDERIC P., b. 8, 10, 1846, in Barre; m. 7, 4, 1875, Emma M. O'Brien, and had son Frederick Jarvis, b. 3, 9, 1883. At the age of 15 he entered the drug store of E. Bigelow, Springfield, with whom he remained five years, and then went into the business for himself in New York city. Later he accepted the management of one of the largest drug stores in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he was in 1885.

1289.

1212. Capt. DANIEL,⁶ (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Jabez*,² *John*,¹) born 11, 2, 1763, in Bristol, R. I.; d. 15, 11, 1795; m. 22, 10, 1786, in Bristol, Rebecca Waldron, b. 16, 1, 1766, in Bristol, d. 8, 9, 1819, in St. Charles, Mo. Capt. Daniel was part owner and commander of a vessel which made foreign voyages, and he died at Gambia river, Africa. His widow and children moved to Vermont, where she m. — Bailey, and the family afterwards settled in Missouri. Children, b. in Bristol, R. I.:

1398. i. SAMUEL, b. 9, 7, 1788; d. —, in St. Charles, Mo.; m. 1st, 1809, in Barre, Vt., Polly Waters; m. 2d, Lavinia Smith, of Missouri.

ii. ABIGAIL, b. 21, 4, 1790; m. 1807, in Barre, Vt., John Farwell.

1399. iii. DANIEL, b. 21, 10, 1794; d. 12, 7, 1874, in Brooklyn, Mich.; m. 4, 7, 1821, in St. Charles, Mo., Gulinda Hayes, b. 4, 7, 1799, in Marcellus, N. Y., d. 2, 2, 1876, in Brooklyn, Mich. Had: 1. Lucretia J., b. 6, 4, 1822, at St. Charles, Mo.; m. 24, 7, 1845, at Brooklyn, Mich., James Young, b. 12, 2, 1806, at Silver Springs, Penn., d. 21, 11, 1863, at St. Louis, Mo., and had: 1, Howard A., b. 24, 5, 1846; 2, Genio S., b. 2, 9, 1848, d. 2, 9, 1850, at Charlotte, Mich.; 3, Harold E., b. 13, 9, 1850, m. 8, 10, 1872, in Brooklyn, Mich., and had, 1, Harold C., b. 30, 8,

1876, 2, Percy B., b. 24, 8, 1878; 4, Edward, b. 22, 2, 1853, m. 6, 11, 1877, Carrie Chidsey, of Joliet, Ill., where she was b. 7, 4, 1859, and had, 1, Frank W., b. 21, 9, 1879, 2, Arthur L., b. 19, 12, 1882, 3, Jessie M., b. 4, 5, 1884; 5, George P., b. 17, 2, 1855, m. 6, 1, 1879, in Brooklyn, Mich., Mary Boneman, b. 24, 5, 1859, in Batavia, N. Y., and had Homer J., b. 26, 9, 1880; 6, Ellen G., b. 28, 6, 1859. The above children of James and Lucretia were born in Brooklyn, Mich. 2. Ellen A., b. 6, 7, 1828, in Bristol, N. Y.; m. 4, 4, 1850, in Brooklyn, Mich., Lambert Southworth, and had: 1, Mary E., b. 1, 5, 1851, in Albion, Mich.; 2, Harry A., b. 1843, in New York. 3. Guy F., b. 20, 3, 1830, at Bristol, N. Y., m. 30, 8, 1871, in Hudson, Mich., Ruth Miner, b. 26, 6, 1844, in that place, and had Mabel, b. 24, 11, 1875, in Brooklyn, Mich. 4. Elizabeth A., b. 6, 1, 1832, in Bristol, N. Y. 5. George W., b. 15, 11, 1833, in Bristol, N. Y.; m. 6, 10, 1874, in Washington, D. C., Vinnie M. Francis, b. 29, 4, 1851, in Bristol, Eng. 6. Emlie H., b. 20, 3, 1836, at Ann Arbor, Mich.; m. 4, 5, 1863, at Brooklyn, Mich., Henry C. Clark, b. 1, 5, 1834, at Monroe, Mich., and had: 1, Robert, b. 1, 10, 1866; 2, Charles H., b. 11, 9, 1868. 7. Edward P., b. 25, 2, 1838, at Brooklyn, Mich., where he died 22, 2, 1853. 8. Gulinda C., b. 16, 7, 1841, at Cambridge, Mich.; d. 8, 10, 1842, at Brooklyn, Mich.

1290.

1212. Capt. NATHANIEL,⁶ (*John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Fabez*,² *John*,¹) born 9, 9, 1772; m. 27, 9, 1791, Hannah Peck, b. 8, 2, 1773, d. 7, 7, 1819, at Bristol, R. I. He was a master-mariner, and died at sea on his passage from Africa to Havana. Children:

1400. i. JOHN, b. 12, 7, 1798, at Bristol, R. I.; d. 13, 8, 1824, of cholera, in Buffalo, N. Y.
 1401. ii. NATHANIEL, b. 15, 6, 1800; d. 6, 8, 1854, at Roscoe, Ill.
 1402. iii. FREDERICK, b. 23, 12, 1804; d. 22, 8, 1865, in Greene, Trumbull co., Ohio. He left no family except a widow, b. 29, 4, 1810, who m. in Batavia, N. Y., James C. Miller, of Johnstown, N. Y., b. 2, 10, 1833.

1300.

1216. HENRY A.,⁶ (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Fabez*,² *John*,¹) born 8, 8, 1806; m. 1st, Mary A. Gardner; m. 2d, Abbie M. Balcom, of Cumberland, R. I. He was an earnest worker in the cause of temperance, and an un-

yielding abolitionist. He served in the common council of Providence, R. I., was for many years a trustee of the state reform school in that city, and was much devoted to the interest of public school education. Children :

- i. MARY A., b. 9, 2, 1831; m. 1, 10, 1851, Charles Snow, and had: 1, Martha; 2, Henry; 3, Fred; 4, Charles. Martha m. W. J. Sinclair, and had Henry H. and Fred. W.
- ii. SUSAN A., b. 27, 10, 1832; d. 27, 11, 1856; m. 9, 1, 1856, Everett Balcom.
- 1403. iii. HENRY B., b. —; m. Charlotte Sweatman, and had Henry A., b. 10, 4, 1861, in Utica, N. Y. Henry A. went to Providence, R. I., at a very early age, and lived in the family of his grandfather Henry A. He was graduated at the Providence high school, 1, 10, 1878, and at the age of 17 entered the U. S. naval academy at Annapolis, Md., as a cadet engineer, by competitive examination. He graduated there, 9, 6, 1882, and the following September was ordered to the U. S. S. Iroquois, of the Pacific squadron. He was on duty there until the middle of 1884, when he retired from the service, and has since been engaged on the local staff of the Providence (R. I.) Journal.
- iv. CLARA B., b. 14, 1, 1840; m. 2, 5, 1876, James M. Sawin.
- v. IDA A., b. 4, 3, 1842; d. young.
- vi. IDA A., b. 22, 4, 1844. In 1885 was living in Providence, R. I.
- 1404. vii. CYRUS A., b. 16, 9, 1846. In 1884 he was of the firm of W. A. Robinson & Co., Providence, R. I., and New Bedford, Mass., dealers in whale oil, etc., and lived in the former city.

1302.

1216. JOHN ANDREWS,⁶ (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Jabez*,² *John*,¹) born 2, 9, 1809, in Providence, R. I.; m. 16, 2, 1836, Emily, dau. of Joshua Langley, who d. 10, 2, 1875, in Providence, R. I., aged 62 years 3 months 21 days. Children :

i, ii, iii, iv. Died in infancy.

- 1405. v. JOHN, b. 4, 6, 1840; m. 12, 12, 1861, Elizabeth A. Brown, and had John and Nancy.
- vi. BETHIAH THATCHER, b. 29, 12, 1841; d. 16, 11, 1873; m. 24, 9, 1867, Nathaniel Wheaton, who d. 13, 5, 1876.
- vii. EMILY, b. 17, 8, 1843; d. 8, 11, 1843.
- viii. EMILY LANGLEY, b. 19, 10, 1844; m. 12, 6, 1876, Edward S. Aldrich.
- 1406. ix. JOSHUA LANGLEY, b. 12, 11, 1846; d. 14, 5, 1849.
- x. SOPHIA, b. 19, 9, 1848; m. 9, 6, 1868, Clarence H. Guild.

1407. xi. CARVER, b. 10, 10, 1850, in Providence, R. I., where he was educated in the public schools, and graduated from the high school in 1869. He was in Brown university from this time till 1872, when he received an appointment, by competitive examination, to the U. S. military academy at West Point. He was graduated in 1876, and was commissioned and assigned to the 4th U. S. infantry. He served continuously with this regiment in the West till August, 1883, since which time he has been on duty as professor of modern languages at the West Point academy.
1408. xii. JOSHUA LANGLEY, b. 29, 10, 1852; unmarried.
- xiii. ELIZABETH, b. 7, 10, 1854.
- xiv. SUSAN ANDREWS, b. 12, 2, 1858; m. 14, 6, 1883, by Rev. T. E. Brown, George H. Gurney.

1305.

1229. NATHANIEL,⁶ (*John*,⁵ *Nathanicl*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Joseph*,² *John*,¹) born 27, 8, 1775; m. 1st, 1798, Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth Coit, b. 1777, in Hartford, Conn.; m. 2d, Elizabeth, dau. of Charles Sheldon, b. 1785, d. 30, 7, 1862. Nathaniel was left an orphan at an early age, and was taken into the family of his uncle Joseph, in Norwich, Conn. He was brought up to the trade of rope-maker, and commenced manufacturing in 1796. He continued this business many years, aided by the means and influence of his uncle, and in 1806 had so far overcome the prejudice attendant on native manufactures that the secretary of the navy, in that year, engaged to take all the duck he could manufacture. When his cousin Gardiner Howland established himself in New York city, they did considerable business together. About 1810 Nathaniel moved to Brooklyn, Long Island, where he became a large landowner. Children:

- i. JANE KING, b. —; d. 8, 8, 1849.
- ii. ABBIE WOOLSEY, b. 1800; d. 25, 2, 1872; m. 8, 6, 1824, Rev. D. W. Lathrop.
1409. iii. GEORGE SNOWDEN, b. —; d. 20, 9, 1866; m. 1st, 1834, Elmena, dau. of Rev. Samuel P. Williams, who d. 27, 9, 1855; m. 2d, 2, 7, 1860, widow Florence (Little) King. Had: 1, Julia Chester, b. 7, 5, 1835, d. 7, 9, 1849; 2, Joseph Coit, b. 1842, d. 1852; 3, George Snowden, b. 1846, d. 1855; 4, John Snowden, b. 23, 1, 1851; 5, (by 2d wife,) Marian, b. 26, 4, 1862; 6, George Snowden, b. 12, 2, 1865.

- iv. SUSAN, b. —; d. —, unmarried.
- v. ELIZABETH COIT, b. —; d. 11, 2, 1858; m. 1834, Charles Goodwin.
- vi. LUCY PERKINS, b. —; d. 29, 7, 1818.
- vii. ALICE GODDARD, b. —; m. 1838, David Cresson.
- 1410. viii. CHARLES SEHLON, b. —; d. 17, 7, 1816.
- ix. FRANCES NOYES, b. —; m. 5, 2, 1852, William Leffingwell.

1308.

1230. GARDINER GREENE,⁶ (*Joseph*,⁵ *Nathaniel*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Joseph*,² *John*,¹) born 4, 9, 1787, in Norwich, Conn.; m. 1st, 16, 12, 1812, Louisa, dau. of William Edgar, b. 14, 10, 1789, d. 11, 8, 1826; m. 2d, 17, 7, 1829, Louisa, dau. of Jonathan Meredith, of Baltimore, Md., b. 9, 11, 1810. As early as 1806 his father trusted him with the almost entire charge of his complicated affairs, which occupied his entire attention until 1809, when he went into business on his own account as a commission merchant, dealing with the West Indies principally. This business gradually increased in importance, and in 1816 he took into partnership his younger brother Samuel, and formed the firm of G. G. & S. Howland. The brothers enjoyed excellent credit, the accompaniment of enterprise and integrity, and extended their commercial operations to the various quarters of the globe, where the prospects of trade promised favorable returns. The eminent skill and ability which the senior partner displayed in sustaining the credit of the house at times of peril, which carried down many merchants of more experience, cannot fail to be remembered by those who can recall the periods which saw the downfall of the most distinguished merchants of New York but left the Howlands unscathed. G. G. & S. Howland continued until 1834, when they retired and became special partners in the house of Howland & Aspinwall. The subject of this sketch was for many years a prominent director of that pioneer financial institution, the old Bank of New York, which has always been one of the best managed and most honorable institutions in America. He was also connected with insurance and many other as-

sociations of commercial facilities, and also with many charitable and other useful institutions. But the great enterprise which remains as a monument to his memory, and could not have gone into operation at the time it was commenced without his most efficient and valuable aid and exertions, is the Hudson River railroad. No work of that day, of such magnitude and expense, has been carried through in the same space of time; and in the great task of obtaining the large subscriptions and loans necessary for the purpose, none were so influential and effective as Mr. Howland. Nor did he rest satisfied with subscribing largely from his own means and interesting his friends to do likewise, but he continued an active director in the board, sharing in its labors until the work was accomplished, and this important avenue open to New York from the interior. Few of our merchants have been favored with a longer or more honorable and prosperous career than Mr. Howland, and he left behind him a fame as a good and useful citizen, of more value than the wealth which his family inherited from the result of his commercial enterprise. Children :

1411. i. WILLIAM EDGAR, b. 26, 11, 1813; m. 1st, Annie Cogswell; m. 2d, Hortense La Pereire. Had: 1, Louis Meredith, b. 4, 11, 1855, m. 18, 12, 1883, Virginia Lee, dau. of Frederick N. and Elizabeth B. Lawrence, b. 1864; 2, Reine Maria Antoinette, b. —.
- ii. ANN ANNABELLA EDGAR, b. 22, 7, 1815; m. 31, 3, 1838, Rufus Leavitt, b. 4, 4, 1795, d. 27, 1, 1865.
- iii. ABBIE WOOLSEY, b. 11, 11, 1817; d. 14, 1, 1851 or 1858; m. 12, 6, 1838, Fred H. Wolcott.
1412. iv. ROBERT SHAW, b. 11, 9, 1820; m. 16, 1, 1853, Mary E. W. Woolsey, who d. 11, 1, 1864. Had: 1, Mary Woolsey, b. 16, 7, 1854, m. James R. Soley; 2, Eliza Newton, b. 15, 8, 1856; 3, Abbie Roberta, b. 24, 7, 1859; 4, Una Felicia, b. 20, 11, 1860, d. 1874; 5, Georgianna, b. 24, 5, 1862.
- v. MARIA LOUISA, b. 25, 4, 1825; m. 1st, 14, 11, 1844, James Brown, who d. 3, 7, 1847; m. 2d, 11, 12, 1877, James —.

Children by second wife :

- vi. REBECCA BRIEN, b. 15, 1, 1831; d. 21, 8, 1876; m. James Roosevelt.
1413. vii. MEREDITH, b. 31, 3, 1833; m. Adelaide, dau. of Daniel Torrence, b. 14, 12, 1849.

1414. viii. GARDINER GREENE, b. 22, 7, 1834; m. 25, 11, 1856, Mary Grafton Dulany. Had: 1, Gardiner Greene, b. 16, 10, 1857; 2, Dulany, b. 27, 6, 1859; 3, Meredith, b. 18, 5, 1862; 4, Maud, b. 17, 12, 1866.
 ix. JOANNA HONE, b. 13, 7, 1842; m. 28, 4, 1863, Irving Grinnell.
 x. EMMA MEREDITH, b. 22, 2, 1847; d. 8, 8, 1849.
 1415. xi. SAMUEL SHAW, b. 28, 8, 1849; m. 18, 9, 1876, Rebecca, dau. of August Belmont.
-

1313.

1235. NATHANIEL,⁷ (*Lemuel*,⁶ *Justus*,⁵ *Ebenzer*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 17, 6, 1769, in Sandwich; m. 11, 1, 1792, Mercy Fish, b. 12, 1, 1772. They moved, 5, 7, 1801, to Athens, N. Y., where he carried on the business of house building, and died 6, 3, 1831. Their first four children were born in Sandwich, and the other five in Athens, N. Y. Children:

1416. i. JUSTUS, b. 31, 8, 1793; b. 15, 9, 1862.
 1417. ii. WATSON, b. 15, 7, 1795; d. —.
 iii. SUSANNA Y., b. 11, 12, 1797; d. 6, 2, 1841; m. George Evert, of Athens, N. Y., and had: 1, George; 2, Warren; 3, Daniel; 4, Darius.
 iv. SABRA J., b. 27, 8, 1800; m. Gabriel Turner, of Athens, N. Y., and had: 1, Clarissa M.; 2, Jane E.; 3, Frances W.; 4, Malcomb; 5, Sally; 6, Nathaniel. They lived at one time in Newark, N. Y.
 v. SALLY ANN, b. 10, 4, 1804. Lived and died in Athens, N. Y. She was a member of the Baptist church.
 1418. vi. DARIUS, b. 13, 7, 1806.
 1419. vii. GEORGE W., b. 9, 5, 1808; m. 1st mo., 1833, Margaret —, of Cairo, N. Y., and had: 1, Sarah A., d. 5, 11, 1835; 2, Harriet, m. J. H. De Witt, and lived in New York city; 3, George W., d. 3, 11, 1837. His occupation was that of a pilot on the Hudson river. He lived and died in Athens, where his children were born.
 1420. viii. NATHANIEL W., b. 12, 7, 1810.
 ix. CLARISSA, b. 24, 9, 1813; m. B. V. Haviland, of Athens, N. Y.
-

1314.

1235. ELLIS,⁷ (*Lemuel*,⁶ *Justus*,⁵ *Ebenzer*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 10, 5, 1780, in Sandwich; m. 21, 12, 1808, Fear Crowell, who d. 14, 2, 1853. He lived in Sandwich, where he was a house builder, and died there 8, 3,

1869. His father and three sons were also carpenters. Children:

- i. CHLOE C., b. 21, 4, 1810; d. 3, 8, 1811.
1421. ii. SOLOMON C., b. 22, 6, 1812; d. 12, 11, 1812.
1422. iii. SOLOMON CROWELL, b. 5, 9, 1813; d. 9, 5, 1878; m. Addie F. Hatch, and had: 1, William; 2, Nelson; 3, Emily; 4, Julia. He was a carpenter and land surveyor in Sandwich.
- iv. CHLOEANN C., b. 17, 11, 1815; d. 3, 3, 1816.
1423. v. EDWARD BARNWELL, b. 22, 2, 1818; m. Abby S. Percival; no children. He was a carpenter, resided many years in Sandwich, and died in Stockbridge, Cal.
- vi. ELIZA CROWELL, b. 20, 3, 1820; m. Lemuel Nye.
1424. vii. GUSTAVUS, b. 20, 6, 1822; m. Clarissa Hatch.
1425. viii. THOMAS HEWES TOBEY, b. 29, 1, 1826; d. —; m. Emeline Crocker. He was a brick-mason, and died in Cambridgeport.
- ix. EMILY C., b. 21, 10, 1828.

1317.

1238. DAVID,⁷ (*John*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 25, 6, 1805, in West Barnstable; m. 6, 8, 1835, Rebecca, dau. of Loring and Alice (Hinckley) Crocker, of Barnstable, b. 16, 3, 1812, d. 29, 6, 1882. He was for twenty-seven years the senior partner of Howland, Hinckley & Co., ship-chandlers, of Boston, and retired in 1866. He lived for many years in West Newton. Children:

1426. i. CHARLES F., b. 25, 5, 1841.
1427. ii. HENRY, b. 23, 12, 1846, in Boston. He was graduated at Harvard college in 1869, at Heidelberg in 1872, and at the Harvard law school in 1878. He was tutor in history in Harvard college in 1872-74, instructor in Harvard law school in 1880-82, assistant U. S. district attorney during 1881, has been a member of Suffolk co. bar since 1880, and in 1885 was practising law in Boston.

1319.

1238. WESTON,⁷ (*John*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 28, 2, 1813, in Barnstable; m. Rhoda Etson, dau. of Otis and Rhoda Sherman, of Rochester. He received a good education, and taught district schools twelve

Winters. He early learned the trade of a ship-carpenter, at which he has worked considerably. In 1885 he was living in Mattapoisett, where he had resided for many years. He was five or six years a member of the school committee of that town, and in 1876 represented the district in the Massachusetts legislature. Children :

1428. i. CHARLES WESTON, b. 29, 5, 1845; d. 14, 2, 1848.
 ii. JULIA FRANCES, b. 18, 5, 1849; m. Clement H. Perchard, and had: 1, Arthur; 2, Chester B.
 iii. CLARA WESTON, b. 10, 3, 1852; m. Capt. Joseph R. Jenney, and had: 1, Charles E.; 2, Lester. Capt. Jenney has been a whalerman, and commanded the Ohio, Janet, and Greyhound, of New Bedford.
 iv. EMMA ETSON, b. 10, 3, 1852; m. Frank G. Smith, and had Clara F. They have lived in Brockton.
-

1321.

1240. JOSEPH,⁷ (*Joseph*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 29, 6, 1816; m. 1st, 25, 3, 1846, Laura E. Ingalls; m. 2d, 25, 1, 1864, Mary E. Smith. He lived with his father until he was 29 years of age, when he purchased a farm and worked it until about 1867, and then sold it and moved to Auburn, N. Y., where he lived in 1885. He was in the real estate business there until 1872, since which time he has been in the wholesale and retail coal business, under the firm of White & Howland. Being a man of enterprise and push, and of strictly upright business habits, he has succeeded well in life. Children :

1429. i. DAVID, b. 1848; d. 1851.
 ii. ETTA E., b. 1855; d. 1863.

Children by second wife :

1430. iii. ANDREW G., b. 13, 4, 1866.
 iv. MAUD E., b. 1869.
-

1325.

1242. ANSEL,⁷ (*Ansel*,⁶ *Ansel*,⁵ *Jabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 24, 5, 1805; m. Susan Bodfish. They lived at one time in Yarmouth, where their son was born. They

also resided in Sandwich, Nantucket, and Barnstable. He was killed in the last named place while laying the foundation for a store, a large stone falling upon and crushing him. Child:

1431. i. JAMES N., b. 10, 5, 1838; m. 11th mo., 1861, Jane H. Mayhew, of West Tisbury, who d. 2d mo., 1862. He followed the sea from 14 to 20 years of age, and then worked at blacksmithing at West Tisbury for five years. He enlisted in the war of 1861-65, at Barnstable, 8th mo., 1862, as a private in Co. E, 40th Mass. Vol. Inf., and was in the army fourteen months. He was promoted to 3d sergeant and then 2d lieutenant, and transferred to Co. C. The regiment was first in Virginia six or eight months, and then went to Morris Island, S. C., to assist in reducing Forts Wagner and Sumter, and from there to Florida as mounted infantry. He was at the battle of Olustee, Florida, came back to Hilton Head, and was discharged for disability. After the war he was in the gas business in Boston and in Minneapolis, Minn. In 1885 he was living in Walcott, Rice co., Minn., where he owned a farm of eighty acres which he was working. They have had: 1, Barnabas B., b. 16, 4, 1870, d. 8th mo., 1870; 2, James N., b. 25, 9, 1871, d. 8th mo., 1872; 3, Milton E., b. 27, 10, 1874; 4, Ansel, b. 5, 6, 1876; 5, Celia W., b. 2, 2, 1880, d. 8, 4, 1880.

1327.

1243. ALBERT,⁷ (*Fabez*,⁶ *Ansel*,⁵ *Fabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 2, 9, 1798,* in West Barnstable; m. 4, 7, 1830, Mary G., dau. of Seth and Mary (Adams) Perkins, b. 3, 7, 1806, d. 14, 8, 1866. Seth Perkins d. 8, 12, 1818, aged 52; his wife Mary, b. 1772, d. 13, 8, 1842. Albert kept a general variety store at West Barnstable, also a hotel at the same place, which was a favorite resort for hunters from Boston during the hunting seasons. His sons Nathaniel and George succeeded him in the business, and occupied the homestead as long as they lived. Children:

1432. i. NATHANIEL P., b. 26, 6, 1831, in Kingston; d. 16, 12, 1883; m. 21, 1, 1877, Mary Ellen Parker, of West Barnstable.
 1433. ii. GEORGE B., b. 23, 2, 1833, in Kingston.
 1434. iii. EDWARD, b. 19, 4, 1835.
 1435. iv. PARKER, b. 14, 5, 1838; d. 4, 5, 1858.

* This date is correct; that given on page 360 is wrong.

v. ELIZA, b. 9, 4, 1840; d. 4, 6, 1859.

1436. vi. ALBERT HENRY, b. 25, 2, 1845; unmarried in 1884. He is a graduate of Amherst college, class of '65, also of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, in civil engineering, class of '71, and since then has been engaged in practice in the western and middle states and in New England. In 1884 his office was at 12 West street, Boston.

1328.

1243. JABEZ,⁷ (*Jabez*,⁶ *Ansel*,⁵ *Jabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 18, 6, 1803, in Barnstable; m. about 1832, Dorcas Jenkins, who died in 1842. He moved in 1847 to Neponset, where he was postmaster many years, and he had held that office at West Barnstable a number of years. Children :

i. ELLEN, b. 10, 5, 1833; m. about 1859, John W. Porter.

1437. ii. POMEROY B., b. 15, 2, 1835.

1333.

1244. Rev. FREEMAN P.,⁷ (*William*,⁶ *Zacheus*,⁵ *Jabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 3, 9, 1797, in Sandwich; m. 1st, 5, 1, 1826, in New Bedford, Eliza, dau. of Dea. Abner⁶ (Sylvanus,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Robert¹) and Anna Bartlett, of Plymouth, who d. 3, 4, 1828; m. 2d, 12, 3, 1829, Deborah, only dau. of Edward and Elizabeth⁴ (Thomas,³ Peter,² Anthony¹ Collamore) Cushing, of Hanson, and widow of Dr. Daniel Sawin. Freeman P. was educated in the public schools and the academy at Sandwich, and early learned a shoemaker's trade of Isaac Manchester, of New Bedford, whose wife was a Bartlett. Subsequently he felt called to preach the gospel, and fitted for college with Rev. Thomas Andros, of Berkley. He was a year in Brown University, and graduated at Amherst 8th mo., 1824. He then studied theology with Rev. Dr. Hitchcock, of Randolph, and 25, 10, 1825, was ordained as pastor of a Congregational church in Hanson. He resigned there, 18, 12, 1834, on account of ill health. Recovering somewhat, he



REV. FREEMAN P. HOWLAND.

was installed, 13, 12, 1843, over the Congregational church at Halifax, where he remained about three years. He was obliged, however, to permanently withdraw from the ministry, and 18, 12, 1849, he removed to Abington, where he was engaged in the life and fire insurance business, of late years under the firm of F. P. Howland & Sons, until his death, which was caused by Bright's disease. He was secretary and treasurer of the Abington Mutual Fire Insurance Co. for twenty years. In a published obituary of him is the following :

In the death of Mr. Howland, Abington has lost a noble citizen, the church a venerable minister, one of our most esteemed families a revered and devoted head.

Children :

- i. ELIZA BARTLETT, b. 7, 7, 1830.
- ii. DEBORAH CUSHING, b. 17, 10, 1831; m. 6, 12, 1852, by her father, Dr. Albion P. Chase, of South Abington. Dr. Chase was graduated at Bowdoin college, Maine, and at a medical college in Boston. They moved, in 1856 or 1857, to Amboy, Lee co., Ill., where he practised with remarkable success, and was the leading physician in that vicinity for many years. He died, 27, 5, 1879, in that city, of paralysis. His widow still resides there. They had ch. b. in Amboy: 1. Henry, b. 7, 10, 1858, who was graduated from the Chicago Homœopathic College, 3d mo., 1881, and settled in Geneseo, Ill. He m. 5, 12, 1882, Adelaide E., dau. of Hon. John Trusdell, of Newark, N. J. 2. Mary Nye, b. 3, 9, 1867; d. 23, 9, 1868.
1438. iii. FREEMAN PARKER, b. 29, 9, 1833; m. 15, 5, 1855, Virginia I., dau. of William E. and Susan W. Cash, of Boston, and had: 1, Isabella Parker, b. 24, 2, 1859, m. 1882, Edgar R. Downs, principal of South Weymouth high school; 2, Virginia Frances, b. 1, 12, 1860; 3, Charles Freeman, b. 22, 11, 1862. Freeman P. was for many years in the drug business at 212 Tremont street, Boston, in which city he was in 1885.
1439. iv. EDWARD CUSHING, b. 22, 4, 1836; m. 7, 12, 1871, Betsey F., dau. of Isaac and Sophronia (Cobb) Robbins, and had Matilda Sawin, b. 8, 12, 1874. In 1885 they resided in Abington. *
1440. v. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 5, 12, 1838.
- vi. CAROLINE FRANCES, b. 24, 7, 1840; m. 8, 5, 1884, in Abington, George Willis Wilder, of Montpelier, Vt., where they were residing in 1885.
1441. vii. ISAAC CUSHING, b. 16, 5, 1843.
1442. viii. JOHN SAWIN, b. 14, 11, 1845, in North Bridgewater (now Brockton); d. 25, 8, 1846, in Hanson.

1335.

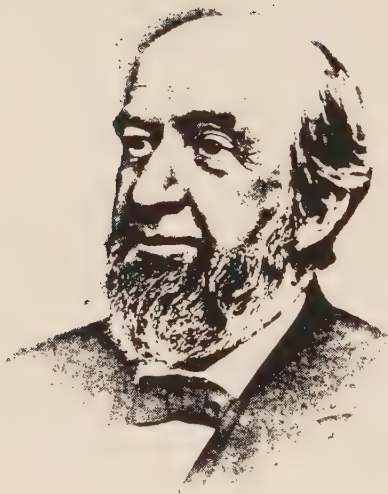
1244. CHARLES,⁷ (*William*,⁶ *Zacheus*,⁵ *Jabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 29, 5, 1801, in Sandwich; m. Rosilla Phinney, b. in East Falmouth. He resided in early manhood in Boston, afterwards in Hanson and in Nantucket. He moved to Bangor, Me., in 1834, and in 1836 to Quincy, Ill., where he died, 2d mo., 1866. He was for many years deacon of the First Congregational church in the last place. Child:

1443. i. CHARLES HENRY, b. 5, 5, 1828, in Boston; m. 3d mo., 1852, Mary A., dau. of William and Louisa Conclin, of Cincinnati, Ohio. He resided for a time in Quincy, Ill., afterwards in Cincinnati, Ohio, and later in St. Louis, Mo. He represented St. Louis city and county in the General Assembly of Missouri from 1862 to 1864, and was then sent to the senate. He was one of the advanced emancipation leaders in Missouri politics when the cause was exceedingly unpopular. In 1885 he was manager of the electric light business in Los Angeles, Cal. They had a son William C., b. 7, 8, 1853, in Cincinnati, Ohio, who has lived, since the Fall of 1860, in St. Louis, Mo., where he was educated at Washington university. He had charge of the money department of the St. Louis post office from 1873 to 1883, since which time he has been a merchandise broker in that city, of the firm of William C. Howland & Co.

1336.

1244. WILLIAM H.,⁷ (*William*,⁶ *Zacheus*,⁵ *Jabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 14, 6, 1816, in Falmouth; m. 1st, 14, 9, 1845, Martha Poor, of Danvers, who died 14, 4, 1852; m. 2d, 2, 8, 1856, Helena Maria Eells, of Hanson. He early learned a carpenter's trade, which was his occupation for eighteen years, and subsequently for twenty-five years he was a lumber dealer in Boston and Cambridge. On account of failing health he gave up business about 1878, and retired to Mattapoisett. Children:

1444. i. WALTER CHANNING, b. 19, 8, 1846; d. 9, 3, 1848.
 ii. MARY LEE, b. 20, 6, 1849; d. 27, 2, 1882.



DR. ASA A. HOWLAND.

ARTOTYPE BY E. BIERSTADT, NEW YORK.

Children by second wife :

- iii. ALICE TOWER, b. 30, 6, 1857; m. George E. Kimball, of Woburn, and in 1883 lived in Hingham. Had: 1, Helena; 2, James; 3, Albert; 4, Mary.
- iv. ELIZABETH EELLS, b. 1, 1, 1859.

1337.

1252. JOHN,⁷ (*Salmon*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *George G.*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 18, 1, 1797, in Gill; m. 3, 9, 1822, Isabella Jones, of Northfield. After their marriage they moved to Delaware co., N. Y., and resided successively in Walton, Deposit, and Cannonsville. They were then in Manchester, Mich., for six years, when they removed to Ypsilanti, Mich., where they ever after lived. They early united with the Presbyterian church. He was ordained deacon at the age of 30, and held that important and honored position for more than fifty years. He was a most useful and valued member of the church and society. Children :

- i. MARY ANN, b. 4, 11, 1823; m. 1st, W. L. Wilson, of Fayetteville, Ark., and had one child who d. in infancy; m. 2d, T. C. Judd, of Ypsilanti, Mich.
- ii. CORINNA P., b. 17, 12, 1826; m. 19, 2, 1850, Lucian B. Kief, of Manchester, Mich., and had eight children, of whom two sons and two daughters were living in 1885. The others died in infancy.
- iii. CORNELIA A., b. 7, 8, 1828; m. 21, 9, 1852, Edwin J. Mills, and had seven children, of whom three daughters were living in 1885.
- 1445. iv. JOHN NEWTON, b. 13, 9, 1830.
- v. ISABELLA JANES, b. 21, 10, 1836; d. 25, 8, 1838.
- 1446. vi. A son, b. 9, 9, 1844; d. 10, 9, 1844.
- 1447. vii. A son, b. 9, 9, 1844; d. 25, 9, 1844.

1351.

1262. DR. ASA ALLEN,⁷ (*John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 8, 2, 1820; m. 1st, 5, 1, 1847, Cornelia W. Collins, b. 8, 8, 1823, d. 16, 5, 1869, in Barre; m. 2d, 9, 12, 1869, Emma, dau. of Roger Lane, of Woburn, b. 14, 9, 1835, in Bedford. Dr. Howland was born in Conway, and is a descendant in the seventh generation of

Thomas Clark, one of the early settlers of Plymouth. (See Clark genealogy.) His wife Cornelia was born in South Hadley, and was a descendant of the White family on her mother's side. Dr. Howland early turned his attention to dentistry, studied with Dr. J. Beals, of Greenfield, and located in Barre in 1851. He removed in 1870 to Worcester, where he was residing in 1885, and where he has been very successful in his profession. He was one of the charter members of the Connecticut Valley Dental Society, which was organized 10, 11, 1863, and he was chosen its fifth president. He is highly esteemed by the profession and by the community in which he resides. Children :

- 1448. i. JAMES H., b. 14, 2, 1848; m. 23, 9, 1880, Emily J. Smith, of West Springfield.
- 1449. ii. EDMUND COLLINS, b. 23, 10, 1850.
- 1450. iii. HENRY ALLEN, b. 1, 7, 1855; d. 30, 1, 1857.
- 1451. iv. JOHN GORDON, b. 11, 6, 1857.
- 1452. v. GEORGE BROWN, b. 16, 11, 1859; d. 23, 1, 1865.
- vi. GRACE HELEN, b. 24, 2, 1862.
- 1453. vii. FRANK HARRIS, b. 8, 6, 1864.

Child by second wife :

- 1454. viii. WILLIAM ARTHUR, b. 1, 5, 1871.

1357.

1263. EDWARD,⁷ (*William Avery*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 28, 6, 1821, in Conway; m. 1st, 27, 12, 1843, Electa, dau. of Horace Field, b. 1, 8, 1827, d. 19, 7, 1853, at Greenfield; m. 2d, 11, 10, 1853, Seraph M. Keith, a widow, and dau. of Andrew Parrell, b. 8, 9, 1819, d. 18, 6, 1881, in Pittsburg. Edward died 24, 8, 1863, in Springfield. He was foreman at the U. S. armory in Springfield at the time of his death. Children :

- 1455. i. EDWARD CLIFFORD, b. 17, 6, 1846; d. 7, 4, 1851.
- 1456. ii. EDWARD CLIFFORD, b. 27, 5, 1852; d. 15, 7, 1853.

Children by second wife :

- iii. ELECTA MARIA, b. 15, 9, 1854; d. 16, 1, 1859.

iv. ELIZABETH ALLEN, b. 22, 12, 1856; m. 25, 5, 1880, F. F. Woodman, of Fitchburg.

v. NELLIE MARIA, b. 21, 12, 1858.

In 1884 the last two had their residence in Fitchburg, and Nellie was in Europe studying music.

1358.

1263. WILLIAM,⁷ (*William Avery,⁶ John,⁵ Job,⁴ John,³ John,² John,¹*) born 12, 12, 1822, in Conway; m. 21, 6, 1860, Caroline G. Russell, of Barre, b. 3, 3, 1833. He was a graduate of Amherst college in the class of '46, and was a tutor in the college for a year. Soon after this he settled in Lynn, where he afterward lived, and where he practised law up to the time of his decease. He was an able lawyer, was at one time city solicitor of Lynn, and filled various other offices of trust and responsibility. He was at one time a member of the Massachusetts legislature. He was highly honored and respected by the members of his profession. Children:

1457. i. WILLIAM RUSSELL, b. 19, 2, 1863. In 1885 was in Harvard law school.

The writer is indebted to him for assistance on his branch of the Howland family.

ii. BERTHA MORTON, b. 30, 1, 1867.

1360.

1263. HENRY,⁷ (*William Avery,⁶ John,⁵ Job,⁴ John,³ John,² John,¹*) born 29, 3, 1827, in Conway; m. 2, 8, 1856, Jane Elizabeth, dau. of John and Phebe Maria (Allen) Gray, b. 7, 11, 1834, at Fort Covington, Ky. In a newspaper obituary of him appeared the following:

On the breaking out of the war he was commissioned quartermaster of a regiment, was soon after made quartermaster of a brigade, then of a division, and at the close of the war held the office of chief quartermaster of the department of Kentucky, under Maj.-Gen. John M. Palmer. For a considerable time after the close of the war Col. Howland was engaged in the lumber business in Chicago, and later in mining operations at Leadville. He left Leadville two years ago, and since that time has not been able to engage permanently in any business. During the last two months he has represented a Chicago commercial agency, and was at Rochester on business for the agency at the time of his death. . . . Col. Howland

was distinguished for unusual business energy and ability in both his civil and military life. He was well known to all the old residents of Chicago, was exceedingly popular, and left many firm friends.

Children :

1458. i. ALLEN M., b. 17, 12, 1857, in Chicago.
 ii. GRACE, b. 19, 4, 1860, in Chicago.
 1459. iii. GEORGE C., b. 19, 11, 1865, in Louisville, Ky. Was at Amherst college, in the class of '85.
-

1363.

1263. FRANCIS,⁷ (*William Avery*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 3, 9, 1838; m. 15, 10, 1863, Vashti A., dau. of Stephen W. Tilden, b. 7, 2, 1835. In 1884 they were residing on the old homestead in Conway. He has held the office of deacon in the church many years.

Children :

- i. ELIZA AGNES, b. 4, 12, 1864.
 1460. ii. GEORGE FRANCIS, b. 18, 10, 1867.
 iii. CHARLOTTE AMES, b. 18, 10, 1871.
 1461. iv. WALTER WALTON, b. 5, 6, 1874; d. 25, 4, 1875.
 v. FLORENCE REYNOLDS, b. 14, 6, 1876.
-

1364.

1263. WALTER MORTON,⁷ (*William A.*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 22, 7, 1840; m. 1st, 2, 7, 1873, Florence C., dau. of John and Clara E. Reynolds, of Terre-loupe, Ind., b. 25, 9, 1848, d. 2, 1, 1874, — no children; m. 2d, 12, 7, 1881, Mida D., dau. of Samuel Warne, of Chicago. He was graduated at Amherst college in the class of '63, and in 1885 was a lawyer in good practice in Chicago, where he had lived fifteen years. Child :

- i. FLORENCE E., b. 28, 5, 1883, in Chicago, Ill.
-

1368.

1269. Prof. ELIJAH ALVORD,⁷ (*Job Fisher*,⁶ *Job*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 4, 5, 1839, in Amherst; m. 28,

6, 1860, in New York city, Susan Augusta Williams, of that place. He resided with his parents in the town of Springfield until 1850, when he moved with them to New York city, where he has lived ever since. He graduated from the public schools, and then entered the College of the City of New York, from which he graduated in 1859. He immediately thereafter commenced the profession of teaching, as an assistant in grammar school No. 37. In 1865 he was appointed principal of grammar school No. 43, which position he held for ten years. In 1875 he was appointed principal of grammar school No. 68, which position he still occupies. In 1869 he was appointed teacher of chemistry in the evening high school, which position he has held since that date. Children, born in New York :

1462. i. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 5, 10, 1861; d. 26, 3, 1881.

ii. STELLA AUGUSTA, b. 23, 3, 1863; m. 1, 2, 1883, William N. Taylor. In 1884 they were living in Chicago.

iii. EMILY A., b. 28, 12, 1865; d. 13, 7, 1866.

1369.

1269. HENRY RAYMOND,⁷ (*Job Fisher*,⁶ *Job*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 1, 6, 1844, in Springfield; m. 11, 9, 1866, in Trenton, N. J., Rebecca Letchworth, of Mt. Holly, N. J., b. 3, 2, 1844. In 1884 he was residing in Buffalo, N. Y., where he was secretary of the John T. Noye Manufacturing Company. He is highly esteemed in business and literary circles. Children :

i. EMILY ALVORD, b. 25, 1, 1871.

ii. FLORENCE LETCHWORTH, b. 29, 6, 1875.

1370.

1270. CHAUNCY W.,⁷ (*Jonathan Otis*,⁶ *Job*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born in Conway. Particulars in regard to his family will be found in the Appendix.

1380.

1279. CHARLES ALLEN,⁷ (*Southworth Allen*,⁶ *Southworth*,⁵ *Job*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 4, 9, 1829; m. 1st, Abbie F., dau. of Israel W. Monroe, of Quincy, who died in 1866; m. 2d, in 1871, Helen M.,* dau. of Rev. Josiah Moore, of Duxbury. Mr. Howland was born in the city of Worcester, and was favored with a public school and academic education. He learned of his father the bookbinder's trade, and worked with him at the business for nearly fifteen years. He was for two years in the office of the register of deeds in Worcester, but his eyes failing in consequence of continuous use for eleven hours a day, he was obliged to leave this situation. His father had meantime given up the book trade and become agent for a number of insurance companies, among them the Quincy Mutual, and he entered the office with him. The secretary of the Quincy company, being attracted by his application, punctuality and system, induced him to enter the Quincy office, which he did in March, 1857. The secretary died in 1861, and Mr. Howland was unanimously elected in his place, 14, 4, 1861. The company was then in its infancy and struggling for existence, but prospered finely under the new management. Its losses at the Boston fire of 1872 were nearly \$460,000, and were promptly paid in full. The president and treasurer of the company, Israel W. Monroe, having died, Mr. Howland was chosen president of the company in April, 1885,—a just reward for energy, uprightness, and business qualifications. Mr. Howland is treasurer and one of the directors of the Citizens' Gas Light Co., trustee of the savings bank, and a director of the Mt. Wollaston Bank, all of Quincy. He is also a director in the Hingham Cordage

* Mrs. Howland's maternal descent was from Elisha Doane, a native of Wellfleet, who lived in Cohasset. He m. Jane Cutler, of Boston, and had: 1. James C., b. in Cohasset; buried in the old Granary graveyard in Boston. 2. Maria Foster, b. 26, 11, 1814, in Cohasset; m. 10, 7, 1839, Rev. Josiah Moore, b. 27, 11, 1800, in Boston, who was pastor of a church in Duxbury for forty years, and had: 1. James Henry, b. 1840; 2. John Greenough, b. 1842; 3. Helen Maria, b. 24, 1, 1844; 4. William Sturtevant, b. 1846; 5. Josiah, b. 1848; 6. Emily Hewes, b. 1851; 7. Mary Elizabeth, b. 1854.



CHARLES A. HOWLAND,
AND SON
CHARLES A. HOWLAND, JR.

Co., has been a justice of the peace for Norfolk co. for more than twenty-five years, and holds other responsible positions. He was for many years superintendent of the Unitarian Sunday-school of Quincy, and is still connected with its management. He has an attractive family, and a delightful home in the pleasant village of Quincy. Children by second wife :

- i. MABEL, b. 27, 1, 1872, in Quincy.
 1463. ii. CHARLES ALLEN, b. 13, 8, 1877, in Quincy.

1400.

1290. JOHN,⁷ (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Jabez*,² *John*,¹) born 12, 7, 1798, in Bristol, R. I.; m. 7, 7, 1822, in Milford, Amanda M. Waldron, b. 4, 9, 1797, in Hartland, Vt. He went one voyage to Europe with his father, and then kept books for his uncle, who was a shipping merchant. He was a cultured, Christian gentleman, of progressive ideas. He died in 1834, of cholera, in Buffalo, N. Y. Children :

- i. AMANDA H. P., b. 5, 7, 1824, in Woodstock, Vt.; m. 16, 2, 1845, in Milford, William H. Saddler, b. 12, 1, 1812, in Upton, and had: 1, William L., b. 3, 1, 1847; 2, Susan E. W., b. 20, 2, 1849; 3, Carrie, b. 16, 8, 1851. Their children were all born in Milford, where they were living in 1885.
 ii. HARRIET N., b. 9, 9, 1826, in Hartland, Vt.; m. 1855, in Milford, Matthias Frederic, of Bristol, R. I., where they have resided, and had Minnie, b. 23, 7, 1857, m. 7, 4, 1879, in Bristol, R. I., John B. Pollock, of that place.
 1464. iii. JOHN A., b. 3, 4, 1830, at Silver Creek, N. Y.

1401.

1290. NATHANIEL,⁷ (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Jabez*,² *John*,¹) born 15, 6, 1800, in Bristol, R. I.; m. 27, 9, 1830, in Franklin, N. H., Jane Lovell Blanchard, of Sanbornton, N. H., b. 5, 5, 1814, d. 5, 8, 1884, at Fairmont, Minn. Mrs. Howland married 2d, Dr. Nathan H. Palmer, a widower with children. Nathaniel and Jane

lived at Sanborton six months, then moved to Buffalo, N. Y., where they lived about three years, and then moved to Cleveland, Ohio, where he had a book store. He was a printer and bookbinder by trade. In 1838 they moved to Newburg, Mich., which place he represented at one time in the state legislature. They finally went to Roscoe, Ill., where he resided until his death. He was an active member of the Masonic fraternity, and organized many lodges. He was an elder of the Presbyterian church, and was a strong advocate of temperance. Children :

- i. PHEREBE LOVEJOY, b. 27, 12, 1831, in Buffalo, N. Y.; m. 19, 4, 1854, Asa S. Abbott, of New York state, b. 18, 8, 1819, and had children born in Roscoe, Ill.: 1, Jennie E., b. 27, 12, 1855; 2, Mary S., b. 21, 2, 1858, m. 3, 11, 1884, in Westford, Minn., William C. Moore, b. 18, 11, 1854, in Watertown, Wis.; 3, James Howland, b. 23, 11, 1861; 4, John Charles, b. 22, 9, 1863; 5, Frederic Asa, b. 9, 4, 1869; 6, Marcia Katherine, b. 11, 10, 1871. In 1885 their P. O. address was Nash-ville Centre, Minn.
1465. ii. JOHN CARVER, b. 13, 9, 1833, in Batavia, N. Y.; m. 23, 4, 1857, in Charles City, Iowa, Melinda A. Palmer. They moved the same Spring to Blue Earth, Minn., where they resided in 1885. They had: 1, Fry, b. 17, 2, 1859, who is a farmer; 2, Jane, b. 22, 7, 1860, d. 30, 12, 1872; 3, Walter, b. 1, 12, 1865; 4, Nathan, b. 27, 11, 1872; 5, John, b. 16, 2, 1875.
- iii. HANNAH PECK, b. 22, 3, 1836, in Cleveland, Ohio; d. 29, 7, 1837, in Ohio.
1466. iv. FREDERIC LEFAVOR, b. 17, 9, 1838, in Bristol, Mich.; m. 17, 7, 1876, in Blue Earth City, Minn., widow Mary E. Young, dau. of Albion and Nancy Johnson, of the same place. He enlisted, 27, 11, 1861, in Brackett's battalion of cavalry, at Fort Snelling, Minn., went south, and served in Tennessee. He reenlisted, 1, 1, 1864, came north and served on the plains against the Indians, under Gen. Sully, and was mustered out 1, 6, 1866. In 1885 he was a mechanic and inventor, and lived at Blue Earth City. No children.
- v. HANNAH PECK, b. 10, 9, 1840, at Willow Creek, Ill.; m. 25, 12, 1862, at Chain Lake Centre, Minn., Benjamin F. Jenkins, of Iowa. In 1885 was living at Kalama, W. T., and had four children.
- vi. JANE BLANCHARD, b. 25, 4, 1843, at Willow Creek, Ill.; m. at Roscoe, Ill., Charles Platt, who served in the late war. In 1885 they lived in Fairmont, Minn., and had one child.
- vii. LYDIA RICHMOND, b. 25, 4, 1843, at Willow Creek, Ill.; m. at Roscoe, Ill., George R. Smith, who served in the late war, and was for some months a prisoner at Andersonville. In 1885 they resided in Roscoe, Ill., and had two children.

1467. viii. GEORGE HALLETT, b. 1, 6, 1846, at Willow Creek, Ill. His early life was spent on a farm. In 1862 he enlisted in the Minnesota Mounted Rangers, and was with Gen. Sibley in the West in a campaign against the Indians. He reenlisted in 1864 in Brackett's battalion of Minnesota cavalry, and was on Gen. Sully's staff in the same service till he was mustered out, 1, 6, 1866. In 1885 he was a contractor and builder, and lived in Blue Earth City, Minn.
- ix. MARCIA CONNER, b. 11, 10, 1848, at Willow Creek, Ill.; m. 22, 5, 1871, Morgan M. Jenkins, of Estherville, Ill. In 1885 they resided at Sherburne, Minn., and had two children.
1468. x. BRADFORD, b. 25, 2, 1851; d. 28, 2, 1851, at Roscoe, Ill.
- xi. MARY, b. 22, 4, 1852; m. 22, 5, 1871, Howard G. Day, of Estherville, Ill., and had: 1, Carlyle H., b. 10, 10, 1872; 2, Pearl Mary, b. 6, 3, 1874. In 1885 they resided at Albert Lea, Minn.
- xii. LUCIA ANN, b. 20, 8, 1854, at Roscoe, Ill.; m. 17, 7, 1883, at Lanesborough, Minn., Frank A. Day, of Fairmont, Minn.

1416.

1313. Capt. JUSTUS,⁸ (*Nathaniel*,⁷ *Lemuel*,⁶ *Justus*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 31, 8, 1793, in Sandwich; d. 15, 9, 1862; m. 19, 4, 1821, Sarah S. Leffingwell. He was for many years a captain and pilot on the Hudson river, and resided in Athens, N. Y. Children:

1469. i. HENRY J., b. 10, 11, 1822; m. 1st, 31, 12, 1845, Mary Miller, of Hudson, N. Y.; m. 2d, 5, 9, 1853, Amy Titus, of Athens, N. Y. Had: 1, Sarah S., b. 13, 10, 1846, in Athens, N. Y.; 2, Kate, b. 10, 9, 1850, in Athens, N. Y., where she d. 1, 10, 1851; 3, (by 2d wife,) Isabel, b. —, d. in infancy; 4, George Titus, b. 5th mo., 1862; 5, Ella, b. 7th mo., 1864. In 1885 Henry J. was a merchant, and resided in New York city. In this family, and now descended to George Titus Howland, is a piece of tile crockery, or old-fashioned china, which came in the Mayflower.
- ii. SARAH J., b. 25, 8, 1826, in Athens, N. Y.; m. 15, 6, 1853, Dr. Thomas —, of Athens, N. Y. They resided in New York city. She was for many years a consistent member of the Episcopal church.

1417.

1313. WATSON,⁸ (*Nathaniel*,⁷ *Lemuel*,⁶ *Justus*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 15, 7, 1795, in Sandwich; m. 1st, 6, 3, 1823, Minerva Skinner; m. 2d, 8, 4, 1847,

Piny White. They lived in Athens, N. Y., where he was a house-builder. They were both members of the Dutch Reformed church. Children, born in Athens, N. Y. :

- i. SARAH J., b. 25, 2, 1824; d. 24, 9, 1825.
- 1470. ii. SOLON, b. 12, 8, 1825; m. 1852, Caroline Noble, of Athens, N. Y., where he lived for a time, and afterwards went to Pennsylvania.
- 1471. iii. WALTER S., b. 14, 11, 1828; m. 31, 12, 1851, Mary J. Rainey, of Athens, N. Y., where they have always resided. In 1885 he was a Hudson river pilot. They had: I, Minerva, b. 10, 7, 1853; 2, William Rainey, b. 24, 4, 1861.
- iv. ELECTA C., b. 13, 4, 1831; m. 1st, Sylvanus Heath; m. 2d, Simeon Smith. In 1885 she resided in San Francisco, Cal.
- v. ELLEN B., b. 4, 8, 1835; m. 25, 2, 1855, Leander Kenney. They resided in Athens. She was a member of the Reformed Dutch church.
- 1472. vi. CALVIN G., b. 3, 10, 1836.

1418.

1313. DARIUS,⁸ (*Nathaniel*,⁷ *Lemuel*,⁶ *Justus*,⁵ *Ebenzer*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 13, 7, 1806, in Athens, N. Y., where he has always resided; m. 1st, 29, 10, 1832, Caroline Barber; m. 2d, 24, 11, 1846, Margaret Cornell; m. 3d, 24, 7, 1865, Ann Eliza Field. For many years he followed the occupation of house-builder, and afterwards became a merchant. He was a member of the Reformed Dutch church. Children :

- 1473. i. THEODORE, b. 22, 12, 1835. He was a steamboat captain and pilot.
- 1474. ii. GEORGE W., b. 16, 2, 1838. He was a steamboat engineer.
- 1475. iii. HOWARD, b. 2, 3, 1840. He was a transportation agent.
- iv. MARY B., b. 31, 1, 1842; d. 11, 4, 1865. She was a member of the Episcopal church.

The above were all born in New York.

Children by second wife :

- v. ISABELLA M., b. 24, 9, 1848. She lived in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., and was a member of the Episcopal church.
- 1476. vi. FREDERICK W., b. 23, 4, 1850; d. 24, 12, 1860, in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.
- vii. SALINA T., b. 6, 4, 1851. She lived in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., and was a member of the Episcopal church.
- viii, ix. IDA and EVA, b. 28, 1, 1854; d. 2d mo., 1854, in Athens, N. Y.

1420.

1313. NATHANIEL W.,⁸ (*Nathaniel*,⁷ *Lemuel*,⁶ *Justus*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 12, 7, 1810, in Athens, N. Y.; m. 1, 4, 1833, Belinda Salisbury, of the same place. His occupation was that of carpenter, but he has been engaged for thirty-five years in mercantile pursuits. In 1885 he resided in Athens, N. Y., was a member of the Reformed Dutch church, and was in business under the firm of Howland & Son. April 2, 1883, Nathaniel and his wife celebrated the fiftieth anniversary of their marriage, with nearly every living descendant present, even the great-grandchildren. Children:

- i. JOSEPHINE, b. 20, 2, 1834; m. 15, 10, 1854, Henry Stranahan, Jr.
- ii. MELINDA, b. 24, 6, 1836; m. 20, 9, 1856, John H. Seaman.
- 1477. iii. CHARLES WARREN, b. 20, 3, 1839, in Athens, N. Y.; m. 1st, 4, 12, 1862, Eliza O. Van Loan, who d. 20, 1, 1864; m. 2d, 25, 11, 1867, Eliza J. Seaman, b. 22, 12, 1841. Had Frank Seaman, b. 5, 9, 1869, in Athens, N. Y. Both wives belonged in Athens, where he has always resided, and in 1885 he was in business there with his father, under the firm of Howland & Son, dealing extensively in groceries, stoves, tin ware, paints, oils, etc.
- 1478. iv. FRANCIS N., b. 7, 10, 1844, in Athens, N. Y.; m. 7, 10, 1868, Mary A. Nichols, of that place, b. 4, 5, 1846. In 1885 he was living in New York city, where his children were born. They had: 1, Annie, b. 21, 4, 1872; 2, Charles F., b. 1, 9, 1874.

1424.

1314. GUSTAVUS,⁸ (*Ellis*,⁷ *Lemuel*,⁶ *Justus*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 20, 6, 1822, in Sandwich; m. Clarissa Hatch. In 1885 he lived in Sandwich, where he carried on the business of house carpenter and had a large lumber-yard. Children:

- i. MARY A., b. 29, 4, 1850.
- 1479. ii. EDWARD B., b. 29, 3, 1852; m. Nellie Fuller. Had: 1, George W., b. 24, 11, 1875; 2, Estella, b. 30, 8, 1878. In 1885 he lived in Sandwich, and was a tack manufacturer.
- 1480. iii. OSCAR, b. 24, 11, 1853; m. Sarah Fisher. In 1885 they lived in Sandwich, where he was a painter.
- iv. ALICE L., b. 24, 2, 1856.

1481. v. FRANK L., b. 28, 8, 1860. In 1885 he lived in Sandwich, and assisted his father in his lumber and carpentry business.
vi. ALICE L., b. 30, 8, 1863.
-

1426.

1317. CHARLES F.,⁸ (*David*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 25, 5, 1841, in Boston; m. 14, 8, 1865, Blanche, dau. of Charles H. and Rebecca Carroll, of West Newton, who died 3, 3, 1881. He was residing in West Newton at the time of his marriage, and in 1885 still lived in the same place. At the age of 17 he entered the employ of dealers in painters' and artists' supplies in Boston, and by strict uprightness, integrity, and close application, he became a member of the firm of Wadsworth, Howland & Co., importers and dealers in the above articles, where he was in 1885. Children:

- i. MARY, b. 8, 1, 1867, in West Newton.
 - 1482. ii. ARTHUR, b. 29, 9, 1868, in West Newton.
 - iii. ETHEL, b. 3, 3, 1877, in West Newton.
 - iv. EDITH, b. —; d. in infancy.
 - v. EDWARD, b. —; d. in infancy.
-

1437.

1328. POMEROY B.,⁸ (*Fabez*,⁷ *Fabez*,⁶ *Ansel*,⁵ *Fabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 15, 2, 1835, in West Barnstable; m. 6th mo., 1856, Lucy E., daughter of James B. and Eliza Hill, who died 2d mo., 1873. He went with his father to Neponset in 1847, was clerk for him after leaving school, also for an iron company in Boston, and later for his father-in-law, who carried on a large confectionery business. In 1862 he went to Newbern, N. C., with a firm engaged in supplying goods to regiments stationed there. After spending the Winter there, he was called to the Brooklyn navy yard as clerk in the bureau of yards and docks, where he remained three years, and then went to the oil regions for two years. He has since been in the confec-

tionery business in New York, Boston, and Chicago, and in 1884 was engaged in the same business in Philadelphia, Pa., under the firm of Howland & Hilton. Child:

i. ELLA FRANCES, b. 10, 7, 1864.

1440.

1333. CHARLES WILLIAM,⁸ (*Freeman P.*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Zacheus*,⁵ *Jabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 5, 12, 1838, in Hanson; m. 6, 12, 1862, Mariesta, dau. of Paul F. (son of Capt. David Dodge, of Ipswich,) and Adeline (dau. of Capt. Asa Prescott) Dodge, of Arlington. Mrs. Howland was educated in Cotting academy, Arlington, and in a female seminary at Charlestown. She is an artist of considerable merit; has been one of the school committee of Rockland for three years, and in 1885 was elected for another term. Mr. Howland was educated at the Abington academy and the Cotting academy at Arlington. He was afterwards for a time in the apothecary store of his brother in Boston. In August, 1862, he enlisted in Co. E, 4th Mass. Vols., was at once appointed sergeant and company clerk, and before leaving home was appointed hospital steward of the regiment, which position he continued to hold until his discharge, in August, 1863. For a considerable time the regiment had no surgeon, and the whole responsibility fell upon him, and his efficiency was highly complimented by the brigade surgeon. He received a severe injury to the knee, which is now useless. After the war he engaged in the insurance business in Abington with his father, and brother Isaac C. In 1876 he removed to Rockland, where in 1885 he was in the same business, was a civil engineer with large practice, and a director of the Abington Fire Insurance Co. and of the Mt. Vernon Cemetery Co. He represented his district in the legislature in 1881 and '83. Children:

i. GRACE, b. 12, 3, 1865; d. 17, 8, 1865.

1483. ii. GILES WILSON, b. 11, 8, 1866.

1484. iii. PAUL FREDERIC, b. and d. 5th mo., 1868.
 iv. ELIZABETH COLLAMORE, b. 27, 7, 1869.
 1485. v. PAUL FREEMAN, b. 14, 11, 1872; d. 22, 4, 1875.
 vi. SUSAN, b. and d. 14, 6, 1875.
 vii. MARIAN DODGE, b. 29, 8, 1877.

1441.

1333. ISAAC CUSHING,⁸ (*Freeman P.*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Zach-
 eus*,⁵ *Jabez*,⁴ *Shubael*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 16, 5, 1843; m.
 27, 5, 1869, Harriet M., dau. of Edward W. (son of Judge
 John C.*) and Mary B. (Carpenter) Parker, of Whitehall,
 N. Y. E. W. Parker was for twenty years cashier of the
 national bank at Whitehall, N. Y. Isaac C. moved to Ab-
 ington with his parents at the age of six years, and was ed-
 ucated at the public schools there and at Cotting academy,
 Arlington. From 1863 to July, 1871, he was a book-
 keeper in Taunton. At the latter date he engaged in the
 insurance business with his father, and brother Charles
 W., the firm being F. P. Howland & Sons from that time.
 He succeeded his father as secretary and treasurer of the
 Abington Mutual Fire Insurance Co. For three years pre-
 ceding the death of his father he resided at Hanson, where
 he became deeply interested in the Congregational church,
 in which he was baptized, and over which his father had
 been pastor for nine years. He engaged earnestly in the
 work of the church and sabbath-school, and assisted effi-
 ciently in a revival of religion there in 1882-83, which nearly
 doubled the membership. In 1885 he was residing in Ab-
 ington, in the house in which his father lived ever after
 1849, but he still continued the superintendency of the Sun-
 day-school at the old church in Hanson, six miles away, and
 deemed it a great privilege. He is also a faithful deacon of
 that church. They have an adopted daughter, Edith D.,
 b. 27, 5, 1876.

* John Clark Parker, son of Peter, was b. 9, 11, 1775, in Torrington, Conn., and m. 21, 3, 1804,
 Susan, dau. of David Mason, who was son of David and Susannah Mason, of West Hartford, Conn.

1445.

1337. JOHN NEWTON,⁸ (*John*,⁷ *Salmon*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *George G.*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born 13, 9, 1830, in Cannonsville, N. Y.; m. 13, 5, 1857, Sarah P. Stebbins, of Masonville, N. Y. He was educated at Ypsilanti (Mich.) seminary and at a commercial college in Detroit, Mich., subsequently taught school, and was a clerk in a general store in Port Huron, Mich., but soon returned to Ypsilanti and associated himself with his father in the leather business. He has in his possession a genuine relic of the Mayflower, of which he writes as follows:

It is an English gourd shell of dark mahogany color, sixteen inches long, larger at one end than the other, slightly crooked, and will hold three or four quarts. Tradition says it was brought over filled with gunpowder, which from its appearance seems probable; also that it has always been in the possession of a "John," handed down from father to son, except in my father's case. It was given him for his name by his great-uncle John, who died childless.

Children:

1486. i. A son, b. 13, 4, 1860; d. at birth.
ii. MARY, b. 16, 4, 1862; d. 12, 12, 1865.
iii. CLARA, b. 31, 7, 1864; d. 3, 7, 1865.
iv. CORNIE, b. 10, 10, 1866.
1487. v. JOHN AUGUSTINE, b. 8, 9, 1869.

APPENDIX.

The families whose connection with some of the foregoing lines has been established, but whose records were received too late to insert in their proper places in the body of this work; the very few families we have not been able to connect with those heretofore given; some births, marriages, and deaths, gathered from various sources; and miscellaneous items, will be found in this Appendix.

1488.

The following are the descendants of William Howland, of England. Not until after the commencement of the printing of this work, was the author aware that there were in America any Howlands but the descendants of the trio (Arthur, Henry, and John) already given.

WILLIAM HOWLAND¹ was born in England as early as 1750, and died there. Children:

1489. i. WILLIAM, b. —; d. —.

1490. ii. JOHN, b. —; d. —.

1491. iii. JESSE, b. —; d. —.

1492. iv. JAMES, b. —; d. —.

1493. v. HENRY, b. —; d. —.

The above children lived in Liverpool, London, and elsewhere in England.

William (1491) was born in England as early as 1776; m. Celia Long, and had: 1. Caroline, b. 28, 12, 1816. 2. Louisa C., b. 2, 6, 1818. 3. James, b. 5, 10, 1819, in Canterbury, Eng. He came to America 5th mo., 1826, and m. 14, 7, 1842, Mary A. Hurley, who d. 15, 11, 1877, aged 56. He learned a cabinet-maker's trade, and afterwards, in Cleveland, Ohio, conducted the business of an undertaker, which he sold out, and retired from business in 1872, but continued his residence in that city, where he was in 1884. 4. Celia, b. 25, 1, 1821. 5. Jesse, b. 25, 4, 1823. In 1884 he was a trunk manufacturer in Rochester, N. Y. 6. Margaret, b. 20, 10, 1824. 7. Ruth, b. 12, 9, 1826. 8. William, b. 10, 7, 1830; m. —, and had: 1, George, b. 29, 10,

1855, m. and had Charles, b. 25, 9, 1877, and Ruth, b. 29, 6, 1881; 2. Sarah, b. 14, 2, 1863. William attempted to learn a tanner's trade, afterwards served a short apprenticeship at trunk-making, and subsequently was employed by an undertaker in Cleveland, Ohio. He afterwards returned to New York state, where he has since worked at painting, carpentry, and farming. In 1884 he was living in South Hannibal, N. Y. 9. Mary, b. 13, 12, 1831. 10. Emma, b. 25, 6, 1833. 11. George, b. 7, 9, 1834. 12. John, b. 16, 5, 1836. In 1884 he was living in South Hannibal, N. Y., and had been in the black-smithing business twenty-eight years.

436.

The following are descendants of Jonathan.

PELEG HOWLAND (724) was born in Dutchess co., N. Y. In 1827 he went to Canada and began a business life as clerk in a store in Brampton. In 1858 he bought out half of his brother William's business in Lambton, near Toronto, where he lived until his death, in June, 1881. He m. 31, 8, 1838, Ann Smith. They had three children, all of whom died in infancy.

SIR WILLIAM PEARCE HOWLAND, C. B., K. C. M. G. (725,) was born in Kinderhook, N. Y. His early life was spent in the vicinity of Cape Vincent, N. Y. About 1830 he went to Canada and began life as clerk in a general store and lumber business. He soon worked himself up, and began business for himself near Toronto. In 1855 he took his two brothers into partnership, and carried on a large milling and lumber business. He was finance minister of Canada in 1862-63, receiver-general in 1863-64, postmaster-general in 1864-66, minister of inland revenue in 1867-68, lieutenant-governor of the province of Ontario in 1868-73, when he received from the Queen of England the Order of the Bath. In 1879 he was rewarded for his long public service by being created Knight Commander of the Order of St. Michael and St. George, by her Majesty the Queen of England. On retiring from public life he once more devoted his time to business matters, and up to the present (1885) is still doing a very large grain and commission business in Toronto, in partnership with his son, besides being president of the Ontario Bank, and interested in numerous other large commercial enterprises. He is also owner of several large flouring mills. He m. 1st, 12, 7, 1843, Mary Ann (Blyth) Webb, who d. 2d mo., 1860, leaving three children; m. 2d, 22, 10, 1865, Susannah (Hunt) Shrewsbury. Had: 1. William H., b. —. He was educated in Toronto, and in 1885 was living there, and was in business partnership with his father. He is married, and has a large family. 2. Oliver A., b. —. He was educated in Toronto, and in 1885 was practising law in that city with great success. He is unmarried. 3. Florence, b. —.

HENRY STARK HOWLAND (726) was born in New York state; m. Adelia Sophia Smith, b. 23, 3, 1832. He early settled in Canada, and in 1885 was living in Toronto, where he was doing a successful hardware business under the firm of Henry S. Howland, Sons & Co. Had: 1. Harriet J., b. 6, 8, 1853; m. 11, 12, 1878, John Gillespie, of Toronto. 2. Henry Stark, b. 12, 7, 1855, in Klineburg, Ontario, Can.;

m. 17, 12, 1880, Frances Louise, dau. of C. H. Morse, of Toronto, b. 5, 1, 1855, in Lockport, N. Y., and had Kate Louise, b. 28, 2, 1882, in Toronto. In 1885 he resided in Toronto, where he was in business with his father, and was secretary of the Association of Canadian Etchers. 3. Peleg, b. 7, 6, 1857, in Canada. 4. Frederic N., b. 8, 1, 1859, in Canada. 5. Egbert Amos, b. 3, 1, 1861, in Canada. 6. Thompson Smith, b. 28, 9, 1862, in Canada. 7. William Pearce, b. 28, 9, 1862, in Canada. 8. Mary May, b. 10, 1, 1865, in Toronto, Canada. 9. Lydia, b. 2, 2, 1867, in Canada. 10. George Washington, b. 2, 2, 1867, in Canada. 11. Frank, b. 15, 12, 1868. 12. Horace, b. —; d. in infancy.

FREDERICK AKIN HOWLAND (727) was born 5, 10, 1827,* on Carlton Island, in the Saint Lawrence river, where his early life was spent. In 1843 he went to Canada, and was employed as clerk by his brother until 1855, when he was taken into partnership with him, and the three brothers carried on a large milling and manufacturing business in Lambton, as stated above. In 1869 he bought out his brother William, and continued the business with Peleg until the death of the last, since which time he has had sole management. He has a beautiful place seven miles from the city of Toronto. He m. 1st, 28, 8, 1855, Matilda Margaret Musson, who d. 23, 1, 1871; m. 2d, 4, 9, 1873, Jane Ford. Had: 1. Albert Peleg, b. 1857; drowned, 7th mo., 1878, in Toronto Bay. 2. Lillias Matilda, b. 8, 2, 1859. 3. Frederick Thomas, b. 10, 2, 1861, in Lambton, Canada. He graduated at Upper Canada college, Toronto, and in 1885 was engaged in the wholesale hardware business in Council Bluffs, Iowa. 4. Charles Henry, b. 25, 3, 1863, in Lambton, Canada. He graduated at Upper Canada college, Toronto. From 1880 to 1883 he was employed as inspector of lands for the Hudson's Bay Company, and in 1885 was practising as a surveyor in Los Angeles, Cal. 5. Lucien Barnes, b. 2, 9, 1866. He was educated at Port Hope, and in 1885 was with his father in Lambton, Canada. 6. (By 2d wife) William Ford, b. —. 7. Amy Pearce, b. —. 8. James Franklin Starbuck, b. —.

STEPHEN HOWLAND, born 6, 12, 1778, in Foster, R. I., was son of John and Freelove (Salisbury) Howland, of Rhode Island. He m. 1817, in Foster, R. I., Catherine Young. They both died in Winfield, N. Y.; he, 10, 7, 1874, she, 5, 3, 1877. Stephen was a farmer. He moved his family from Rhode Island in May, 1830, to Richfield, Otsego co., N. Y., and resided in or near that town during the remainder of his life. He was a strong man, both physically and mentally, and was highly esteemed for his uprightness and morality. Children:

HENRY S., b. 4, 1, 1818. He is a farmer, and is said to be a second edition of his father.

* The date of F. A. Howland's birth, 1829, given on page 199, is an error.

HORACE V., b. 8, 3, 1820; m. 16, 3, 1850, Louisa A. Young, of Richfield, N. Y. He worked on the farm, in factories, etc., in the Summers of his early life, and taught school Winters. During this time he took an active part in lyceum and literary societies, etc., and frequently addressed the public. He early turned his attention to the legal profession, and in March, 1849, entered the office of Seward, Blatchford & Morgan, as law student. He was admitted to the bar, 9, 10, 1849, on the certificate of Hon. William H. Seward. He has had no desire for political office, but was a member of the constitutional convention of New York state in 1873. In 1885 he was residing in Auburn, N. Y., where he had practised law with great success since 1850. He has been an ardent supporter of the cause of temperance and other reforms. No children.

SUSAN, b. 15, 1, 1822.

MARIAN G., b. 17, 12, 1822.

CELIA C., b. 14, 10, 1825.

AMY GREEN, b. 7, 10, 1827; d. 5, 9, 1869.

HARRIET M., b. 29, 1, 1830.

LOUISE A., b. 8, 9, 1832.

FREELove, b. 4, 9, 1834.

RUTH, b. 1, 12, 1836.

AMAZIA A., b. 14, 1, 1839; d. 14, 10, 1842.

ASA Y., b. 25, 8, 1843.

512.

ELLERY ALMY HOWLAND, born 5, 3, 1792; d. 19, 12, 1862, in Janesville, Wis.; m. in New Bedford, Ann C. Smith, b. 29, 5, 1797, d. 20, 6, 1871, in Stoughton, Wis. They settled in Scipio, N. Y., where they lived until the Spring of 1850, when they moved to Janesville, Wis. At the latter place he was a prominent citizen, at one time mayor, and lived there until his death. Children, all born in Scipio, N. Y., except the first:

REBECCA S., b. 24, 10, 1818, in Dartmouth; m. 22, 6, 1842, Jonathan Mosher, of Scipio, N. Y., who d. 20, 1, 1871, and had: 1, Ellery Howland, b. 24, 10, 1843, d. 3, 3, 1845; 2, William Ellery, b. 5, 1, 1846, d. 6, 2, 1851; 3, Lottie, b. 20, 11, 1853, d. 17, 4, 1854; 4, Carrie Howland, b. 20, 12, 1860, d. 16, 1, 1862.

ISAAC, b. 4, 10, 1820; m. 1, 5, 1841, Sarah J. Allen, who d. 17, 4, 1845, in Scipio, N. Y. They had: 1. Sarah J., b. 9, 4, 1845, in Venice, N. Y.; m. 25, 1, 1868, in Chicago, I. Worden Donaldson, and had Mary E., b. 15, 3, 1871, d. 10, 12, 1879. Isaac m. 2d, 13, 5, 1851, in La Prairie, Wis., Sarah Wheeler, and had: 2. Mary Helen, b. 20, 5, 1852; m. 21, 2, 1875, in Bakersfield, Cal., Arthur T. Whitman, of Connecticut, and had Mary B., b. 22, 11, 1878. 3. Annie Louise, b. 19, 8, 1862; d. 24, 1, 1863. 4. Julius C., b. 5, 12, 1865; in 1885 he and his father were living in Chicago. 5. A child, unnamed, b. and d. 11th mo., 1869.

- MARY ANN, b. 5, 1, 1823; d. 7th mo., 1851, in Janesville, Wis.
 ELIZABETH, b. 20, 3, 1825, in Scipio, N. Y.; d. 7, 4, 1846, in the same town.
 LUCY MARIA, b. 1, 8, 1827; m. 20, 6, 1851, in Janesville, Wis., Nathan M. Green, M. D., who d. 17, 7, 1854, in Stoughton, Wis., and had Ellery R., b. 5, 6, 1852. Lucy M. m. 2d, 17, 4, 1860, in Janesville, Wis., George R. Barnes, who died at Nunda, Ill., and had Annie Matilda, b. 28, 8, 1862, d. —, at Nunda, Ill.
 THOMAS SMITH, b. 14, 11, 1829; d. 12, 2, 1877, in Kansas.
 EMILY, b. 8, 9, 1832; d. 18, 4, 1859, in Alameda, Cal.
 CHARLOTTE, b. 2, 11, 1834; m. 2, 10, 1854, Julius Chester, of California, who in 1885 was an editor in Alameda, Cal. No children.
 CAROLINE L., b. 3, 9, 1837; d. 10, 10, 1875, at Bakersfield, Cal.; m. 17, 2, 1864, at Nunda, Ill., Lewis L. Rogers, and had: 1, Mary E., b. 10, 8, 1865, d. 3, 1, 1867; 2, Charlotte B., b. 2, 12, 1867; 3, Alice; 4, Lewis. They moved to California in 1870.
 LOUISA FRANCES, b. 19, 12, 1841; d. 5, 5, 1842, in Scipio, N. Y.

MARY HOWLAND, dau. of Isaac (277,) who d. 22, 3, 1858, m. 12, 11, 1809, in Dartmouth, Seth Davis, who d. 3, 3, 1851, in Dartmouth, and had the following children:

ISAAC HOWLAND, d. 25, 7, 1849; m. 19, 5, 1834, in Dartmouth, Rhoda Tucker, dau. of Pardon and Esther Devoll, of that town. He was a master-mariner. They had: 1. Esther Ann, b. 9, 4, 1835, in Dartmouth. 2. Mary Elizabeth, b. 8, 1, 1839, in New Bedford; m. 21, 3, 1861, William N. Church, of New Bedford, and had William N., b. 1, 1, 1864, in that city.

ELLERY HOWLAND, d. 23, 8, 1815.

ELLERY HOWLAND, d. 5, 11, 1869; m. 12, 3, 1841, in New Bedford, Ann P. Gust, and had: 1, Jane; 2, Seth Pope.

ELIZABETH HOWLAND, m. George M. Eddy, and had ch. (first four b. in New Bedford): 1, Abram Tucker, b. 10, 1, 1841; 2, George Morton, b. 5, 8, 1843; 3, Isaac Howland, b. 27, 1, 1846, d. 15, 1, 1852; 4, Job, 10, 12, 1848, d. 1, 9, 1851; 5, Elizabeth Howland Davis, b. 14, 9, 1852, d. 23, 11, 1865; 6, Sarah Davis, b. 27, 4, 1855, d. 11, 7, 1881; 7, William Whiteridge, b. 12, 3, 1858, d. 9, 12, 1865.

JAMES, m. 21, 3, 1849, in Providence, R. I., Elizabeth A. Howland, of Dartmouth, and had: 1. Isaac Howland, b. 19, 9, 1850, in Janesville, Wis.; m. 8, 10, 1879, Sarah Butler, of Oregon, and had: 1, James Rufus, b. 10, 3, 1882; 2, Percy Raymond, b. 17, 5, 1884. 2. Elizabeth Almy, b. 15, 12, 1853, in Fairhaven; m. 31, 10, 1880, Peter Hepburn, of San Francisco, Cal., who d. 30, 7, 1883, in Oakland, Cal. 3. William James, b. 21, 7, 1857, in Fairhaven; m. 8, 12, 1884, in Lewiston, Idaho, Ida Ward. 4. Mary, b. 3, 7, 1867; m. 12, 11, 1884, in Elkton, Oregon, William Burchard.

MOSES C., m. 1, 5, 1849, in Dartmouth, Almy W. Allen.

SARAH, m. 24, 3, 1859, in New Bedford, Washington A. Jenkins.

251.

DANIEL HOWLAND, son of Israel and Drusilla, of Dover, Dutchess co., N. Y., m. previous to 1787, Betsey, dau. of Jacob Bull, of Kent, Conn. The record reads as follows :

Jacob Bull and Mary Washburn were Joyned together in Marriage November the 17th 1762 pr John Ransom Justice Peace.

Betsee Daughter to ye above Named Persons was Born Novemr 20th 1768.

Jacob and Mary had twenty children, among whom were Ruth, Jemima, Betsey, Isaac, and Jacob. "Jacob and Thomas Bull, of Kent," bought of Joseph Washburn, of Kent, Conn., and Benjamin Waller, of New Milford, Conn., 2, 7, 1762, the tract of land which remained the homestead of Jacob Bull and his descendants for more than a hundred years.

In a cemetery in Upper Merryall, town of New Milford, Conn., is a stone with the following inscription :

In Memory of Jacob Bull, who died July 19, 1811, aged 81 years.

Mary Bull, his wife died April 8, 1816, aged 75 years.

They were bles'd with 20 Children !

This is erected by J. T. Bull.

"Daniel Howland, of Kent," bought a place in New Milford, Conn., in April, 1796. The inventory of his estate, dated 4, 8, 1799, mentions "potatoes growing" and "rye in the barn." He was buried in New Milford, Conn. His wife Betsey was not originally a Quakeress. The Friends' records of Quaker Hill, Dutchess co., N. Y., contain the following entry :

To the Monthly Meeting of Friends to be Held on the Oblong the 17th of 12th mo 1787 Dear Friends Some time Past I gave way to Keep Company with one not of our Society and was Married by a Magistrate all which I am sorry for and Do Condemn and Desire you my Friends to pass by this my misconduct and Receive me under your Watchful Care again.

This from your Friend

DANIEL HOWLAND.

He was restored to membership. Betsey m. 2d, Capt. Benajah Stone, a widower, of New Milford, Conn. They had the following children born in Kent, Conn. :

BENJAMIN, d. 4th mo., 1848, aged 64; m. 1st, Abigail Williams,* of Kent, Conn., who d. 1, 10, 1836, in Kent, aged 50; m. 2d, Eliza, widow of Robert Ames, who d. 28, 12, 1874. Her maiden name was Ellwyn, and she was born 15, 10, 1801, in Kingston, Ulster co., N. Y. "Benjamin Howland, of New Milford," Conn., bought a house and land on Kent Mountain, Conn., 1, 4, 1808, which became the homestead of the Howlands of the town of Kent. He became one of the largest landowners in Kent, and did a large business in hauling iron and country produce to Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Hartford and Bridgeport, Conn., bringing back groceries, &c. They had: 1. Merwin D., b. 19, 11, 1806, in New Milford, Conn.; m. 1827, in Kent, Conn., Betsey Morgan, b. 5, 6, 1806. His lifelong occupation has been farming and coaling. He has always taken a lively interest in town affairs. At one time he had charge of the poor. They have: 1, Frederic David, b. 19, 11, 1827, in Kent, Conn., where he m. 12, 2, 1851, Agnes Bull, of the same place, and had Frederica E., b. 9, 11, 1852; m. 3, 10, 1876, Miles A. Whitcomb, of New London, Conn., and has a dau. Agnes M., b. 27, 11, 1878. Mr. Whitcomb is doing a successful grocery business in New Haven, Conn., where they lived in 1885, and both were members of Trinity M. E. church there. 2, Ezra Merwin, b. 13, 12, 1829; d. 25, 8, 1876; m. 5, 9, 1852, in New Preston, Conn., Nancy M. Williams, who d. 25, 8, 1876, in Falls Village, Conn., and had: 1, Ida E., b. 12, 4, 1853, in Kent, Conn., m. John King, M. D., and had one daughter; 2, Fred P., b. 11, 1, 1859, in Kent, m. Mattie McCarthy, and in 1885 was living in Danbury, Conn. (Mrs. Howland is a successful teacher in the high school in Danbury, Conn., and also a teacher of music); 3, Rollin Ezra, b. 2, 12, 1874, in Brookfield, Conn., where she was living in 1885 with her mother, unmarried. Ezra M. taught school for many years, has carried on the butchering business in Kent, Conn., and other places, and was for a time deputy sheriff of Litchfield co., Conn. 3, Mabel Eliza, b. 18, 6, 1833; m. 1st, 13, 2, 1855, in Kent, Conn., Theodore K. Applebee; m. 2d, 18, 5, 1880, in Kent, Randolph Frisbie. Mabel Eliza was for a time secretary and treasurer of the Women's Christian Temperance Union in New Haven, Conn. In 1885 they were living in Kent; no children. 4, Abigail Jennette, b. 22, 8, 1835; m. Hendrick Lessey, of New Haven, Conn., and d. 9, 11, 1879; no children. 2. Betsey, b. 29, 4, 1808; m. 1st, 18, 2, 1836, Robert Miller, a carpenter and joiner, who d. 18, 3, 1854; m. 2d, Daniel Morgan, who was living in 1885. She died 19, 2, 1865, in Ravenna, Ohio, of consumption, after great suffering. No children. 3. Cyrus Northup, b. 19, 5, 1810; d. 14, 12, 1835. He was an iron-foundryman in New York state, and is said to have died from the effects of hard work and excessive heat. He accumulated a handsome property, which he left to his brother Daniel. He never married. 4. Daniel, b. 28, 4, 1812; d. 20, 2, 1884, in Kent, Conn.; m. Mrs. Melissa (Chamberlain) Ellwyn, and had a dau. Eva, who d. 12, 9, 1864, aged 2 years 11 months. Melissa was b. 2, 6, 1820, in Kent, Conn., and was living in 1885. 5. Eliza, b. 19, 6, 1815, in Kent, Conn.; d. 24, 4, 1856; m. Almon B. White, b. 6, 6, 1813, in Sharon, Conn., and had: 1, Marcus B., b. 2, 6, 1839, in Kent, Conn., and in 1885 was living in Ravenna, Ohio; 2, Welby D., b. 3, 12, 1848, in

*Abigail's grandfather was a native of Wales. Her father, Jabez, m. Milicent Taylor, of English descent, and had a family of three sons and seven daughters. He served for six years in the Revolutionary war, and was maimed from being frost-bitten when in the service. He died about 1807.

Ravenna, Ohio, and in 1885 was living in Great Barrington, Mass.; 3, Evelyn A., b. 11, 10, 1851, d. 22, 3, 1876; 4, Mary F., b. 18, 12, 1853, m. 26, 11, 1872, Charles T. Chase, a farmer in Kent, Conn., and had, 1, Lena M., b. 26, 3, 1874, d. 26, 8, 1874, 2, John W., b. 11, 7, 1875; 5, Flora E., b. 18, 10, 1856, m. 18, 10, 1876, Levi A. Shove, of Warren, Conn., had Florence H., b. 10, 1, 1879, and in 1885 resided in Brewster, N. Y., where Mr. Shove was proprietor of a livery stable. In 1885 Mr. White was a carpenter in Ravenna, Ohio. 6, Ralph, b. 31, 5, 1817; m. 9, 12, 1839, Harriet M. Benedict,* b. 23, 12, 1816. They had: 1, Justina M., b. 14, 10, 1842, m. 27, 11, 1860, Lehman T. Peet, and had, 1, Merritt L., b. 20, 8, 1861, 2, Garwood R., b. 3, 8, 1864, 3, Hattie M., b. 3, 6, 1866, 4, Ralph H., b. 18, 4, 1869, and in 1885 resided in New Milford, Conn., where he was a farmer; 2, Sherman W., b. 11, 8, 1844, m. 1st, 11, 9, 1866, Evelyn T. Butts, who d. 10, 9, 1875, m. 2d, 3, 3, 1876, Marion Judd, of Watertown, Conn., and had 1, Cora E., b. 7, 8, 1867, 2, Perry S., b. 15, 3, 1870, 3, Arthur J., b. 4th mo., 1881 (Sherman W. is a farmer in Warren, Conn.); 3, Mark B., b. 29, 10, 1846, m. 11, 11, 1869, Sarah Wilson, of Kent, Conn., and had, 1, Ralph W., b. 17, 10, 1872, 2, Howard M., b. 8, 4, 1875, 3, Hattie E., b. — (Mark B. is a farmer in Kent, Conn.) 7, Marcus, b. 4, 10, 1820; d. 7, 1, 1840, unmarried. 8, Mark, b. 4, 10, 1820; m. 16, 10, 1847, in Kent, Conn., Julia Morehouse, b. 21, 10, 1821, in Kent. In 1885 they were living in Waterbury, Conn. Had: 1, Benjamin Franklin,† b. 26, 1, 1849, at Pass Christian, Harrison co., Miss., and in 1885 was living at Waterbury, Conn., unmarried; 2, Francis Bacon, b. 9, 5, 1852, in Kent, d. 9, 1, 1860, in Waterbury, Conn.; 3, Charlotte Corday, b. 18, 1, 1854, in Waterbury, Conn., where she d. 1, 11, 1870, unmarried; 4, Jessie Fremont, b. 19, 9, 1856, in Waterbury, Conn., where she m. 20, 3, 1877, Frank W. Bronson, of Sheffield, Berkshire co., Mass., and had, 1, Ernest Mark, b. 21, 3, 1881, d. 10, 7, 1881, 2, Lottie Emma, b. 6, 6, 1882, 3, George Horace, b. 30, 1, 1885, and in 1885 they lived in Waterbury, Conn.; 5, Charles Sumner, b. 19, 8, 1859, in Waterbury, Conn., m. 3, 11, 1884, Mrs. Harriet Fisk, of Waterbury, Conn., where they lived in 1885. Mark left home at the age of 16, and was for a short time apprenticed to a carpenter, and afterwards worked at his trade for a number of years in Mississippi and Louisiana. Since 1852 he has been a resident of Waterbury, Conn. He has an inventive turn of mind, and has patented an improved door latch, window stop fastener, and two forms of snow shovel tips. He was a zealous antislavery advocate, was a member of the Republican party, but now of the Prohibition party. 9, Frank, b. 1828; d. 2, 10, 1859; m. 16, 2, 1852, Margaret Armstrong, b. 1828, in Scotland, d. 30, 9, 1859, two days before her husband. They were buried at Ravenna, Ohio, where they had lived. He was a joiner. They had a dau. Bessie, b. 29, 12, 1852; m. 18, 4, 1868, Henry Parham, of English and Welsh descent, b. 27, 3, 1841, in Warren, Ohio. A few weeks after they were married they settled in Lima, Ohio, where he has since been in the hardware business. They are active members of the Trinity M. E. church of that place, where he is a

* Her grandfather was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and settled in the southeastern part of Litchfield co., Conn. He m. Mary Lampson? and had a son William, who was a prominent man in Kent, where he held for a long time the office of justice of the peace. He was a class-leader and exhorter in the M. E. church. He m. Hannah Hitchcock, and had a dau. Harriet M., who m. Ralph Howland.

† To Benjamin F. I am greatly indebted for much regarding this family, descendants of Daniel.

class-leader, recording steward, and Sunday-school superintendent. Mr. Parham is also a member of the common council of the city government. 10. (By 2d wife.) Abby, b. 21, 7, 1838; m. 1st, 16, 3, 1856, Jerome M. Johnson, b. 19, 2, 1835. He served in the late war as blacksmith in Co. H, 2d Conn. heavy artillery, was wounded at Cold Harbor, and died 17, 6, 1864, in hospital on Blackwell's Island, N. Y. They had Lucy Maria, b. 24, 10, 1859; m. 1, 1, 1885, Frederick J. Taylor, b. 24, 2, 1859, in Kent, Conn., where they were living in 1885. Abby m. 2d, 23, 1, 1865, Daniel Squires Parsels, b. 2, 1, 1844, and had: 1, Charles Allen, b. 30, 7, 1866; 2, Benjamin Horace, b. 14, 3, 1868; 3, Martha Ann, b. 4, 1, 1870; 4, Mary Eliza, b. 23, 5, 1872; 5, Addie Ina, b. 16, 9, 1874; 6, Ida Abby, b. 16, 9, 1874; 7, Howard Jerome, b. 14, 2, 1876; 8, Edith May, b. 24, 5, 1878. In 1885 the family were all living, and resided in Kent, Conn. 11. Lucy Jane, b. 17, 8, 1841; m. 1, 1, 1878, Reuben Eaton, and have Sophie Judd, b. 23, 11, 1881; in 1885 all living in Kent, Conn. 12. Cyrus D., b. 17, 10, 1842; m. 28, 2, 1860, Mary Jane Smith, b. 12, 12, 1844, and had ch. b. in Connecticut: 1, John Henry, b. 26, 6, 1861; 2, Lucy Eliza, b. 15, 12, 1862, d. 22, 12, 1863; 3, William Walker, b. 14, 1, 1866; 4, Cyrus Edwin, b. 2, 10, 1868; 5, Charles Benjamin, b. 14, 2, 1870; 6 and 7, Ida Jane and Ada Jennette, born 12, 2, 1872,—Ida died 10, 6, 1874, and Ada died 15, 9, 1872; 8, Frederick Sherman, b. 2, 2, 1874; 9, Jerome Smith, b. 13, 12, 1876; 10, George Studley, b. 9, 2, 1880; 11, Flora Berry, b. 11, 12, 1882. John Henry m. 18, 9, 1880, Amy Pitcher, b. 7, 10, 1861, and has one child, Sophie Eaton, b. 22, 1, 1883, and in 1885 was living in Kent, Conn. In 1885 Cyrus and his wife were living in Kent, Conn. 13. John, b. 20, 3, 1845; d. 17, 12, 1850. 14. George Benjamin, b. 19, 7, 1847; m. 10, 3, 1870, Indianora Taylor, of Marbledale, Conn., and had two children who died young. In 1885 lived in Marbledale, Conn. 15. A child, unnamed.

JACOB WOOD, died 17, 4, 1842, aged 56; married 1st, 24, 12, 1809, Charity Treadwell, b. 4, 12, 1792, d. 17, 11, 1816; m. 2d, 4, 5, 1817, Lucy Gregory, who d. 15, 12, 1845, aged 53. He was a tall man, of commanding appearance, possessing a positive, determined nature. They had: 1. Urania, b. 23, 9, 1810; m. Orlin Westover, and in 1885 lived in Oxford, N. Y. Had several children. 2. Betsey, b. 5, 7, 1812; m. Calvin Westover, brother of Orlin, and had Charles, Miles, and Roxy; in 1885 lived in Oxford, N. Y. 3. Minor, b. 18, 6, 1814; m. —, and had: 1, Frank, who studied medicine in New York city; 2, Eugene; 3, Edgar. 4. John Treadwell, b. 29, 10, 1816; d. 6, 6, 1874; m. 1, 5, 1850, Mary Osborne, and had: 1, Emma Jane, b. 16, 1, 1852, m. 29, 3, 1876, Charles C. Callender, a tinsmith, residing in Canaan, Conn.; 2, Elbert Doane, b. 26, 10, 1854, m. 17, 11, 1875, Hattie M. Platt, and had, 1, Edward, 2, Clyde, 3, Elbert D., and in 1885 resided on the old homestead in New Milford, Conn. (P. O. address, Gaylordsville, Conn.) 5. Elihu, b. 1, 3, 1818, in Litchfield, Conn.; m. 14, 9, 1842, Jane A., dau. of Rev. Daniel Baldwin, b. 17, 8, 1826, in the above county. They moved to La Salle co., Ill., in 1846. Had: 1, Albert E., b. 22, 1, 1845, m. 12, 10, 1871, Emma J., dau. of John Phillips, b. 9, 10, 1847, in England, and came to this country with her parents when but eight years old,—had, 1, Florence L., b. 22, 8, 1872, 2, Ernest C., b. 10, 8, 1874, 3, Edith A., b. 26, 4, 1878, 4, Jessie L., b. 9, 9, 1880, 5, Hattie J., b. 28, 2, 1883, and in 1885 they were living in Deer Park, La Salle co., Ill., where Albert E. owned a farm, and besides working it he was a manufacturer of drain tile and pressed brick, and also had a saw-mill, feed-mill and sorghum works, his brother Edward being in

company with him three years; 2, Avelon N., b. 17, 11, 1850, is a farmer at Deer Park, Ill.; 3, Edward D., b. 13, 10, 1858, was educated at the public schools of Ottawa, the Illinois state normal school, and the seminary at Mt. Carroll, Ill.,—later he was in the brick manufacturing business with his brother Albert, but in 1882 his attention was turned to the medical profession, and he became a student with Dr. R. M. McArthur, in Ottawa, Ill., afterwards attended lectures at Rush medical college, Chicago, and in 1885 was having a good practice in Dayton, Ill; 4, Carleton H., b. 7, 10, 1861, d. 1872; 5, Howard N., b. 3, 10, 1865; 6, Judson C., b. 1, 6, 1868. 6. Albert, b. 27, 3, 1821; d. 30, 4, 1842. 7. Charity, b. 14, 6, 1823; in 1885 was living in Bridgeport, Conn., with her niece, Mrs. Arthur Smith. 8. Emily M., b. 9th mo., 1827; m. 27, 10, 1847, Amos N. Benedict, a Baptist clergyman, of Southfield, Mass., where they were living in 1885. They had: 1, Ella E., b. 11, 6, 1849, m. 1877, Arthur A. Smith, of Black Rock, Conn., and had, 1, Ray B., who d. 12th mo., 1880, aged 2 years 9 months, 2, Bessie, b. 1882,—they live in Bridgeport, Conn.; 2, Edwy E., b. 29, 4, 1851, m. Martha B. Wilson, of Fairfield, Conn., and had, 1, Ivan H., 2, Eric W., 3, Ethel B. (Mr. Benedict is an architect, and lives in Waterbury, Conn.); 3, Wyden H., b. 5, 11, 1854, m. Jennie A. Wilson, of Fairfield, Conn., where they lived in 1885,—no children; 4, Freydisa B., b. 5, 11, 1854, m. Jessie E. Shaw, of Nova Scotia, and had Thomas M.,—in 1885 they lived in Bridgeport, Conn. 9. Delia E., b. 2, 1, 1837; d. 14, 1, 1884; m. 1st, George E. Logan, who enlisted, 1, 10, 1861, in the 8th Conn. Vols., and died in the service, 5, 3, 1862; m. 2d, Silas Benedict, and had Irma, b. 13, 6, 1870; m. 3d, Nathan Muzzy; m. 4th, Silas Sperry, who in 1885 was living in New Haven, Conn.

RALPH HOWLAND, above, son of Benjamin and Abigail, inherited a fair share of the quiet, unobtrusive disposition of his Quaker ancestors, and the sterling amiability of his mother, whose family his portrait favors. His occupation, from choice, was tilling the soil, and he was one of the most industrious, progressive, prosperous farmers of his day in northwestern Connecticut. One of his neighbors, speaking of his industry, says that in the busiest season of the year he seldom retired at night without hearing Ralph with his team in the field. He was strictly temperate in his habits, benevolent in his nature, and while firm in family government, was kind-hearted, indulgent, and self-denying. He was a member of the Methodist church, and active in all moral and religious enterprises, in all of which his wife was an efficient helper, a congenial companion, and a sharer in the love and esteem of her children. One writes that "his death made a vacancy in his home circle which could not be filled, but the love of home which he caused to be implanted in his children has never faded away."



RALPH HOWLAND.

The following are descendants of Prince Howland (158) :

AZARIAH (257) was a Friends' minister of considerable note at Quaker Hill, in the town of Pawling, N. Y. He is said to have been a large man, with a powerful, sonorous voice. When the Friends' society divided, the Hicksites retained the meeting-house, and the orthodox branch for a time worshiped in the house of Azariah. After his death his widow was a preacher. He owned a place where he had a water-power, made spinning-wheels, and kept store. The farm is still in the possession of a descendant. His bible, printed in 1791, is still in existence, and from it we learn that his first wife, Sarah Hoag, was b. 4, 4, 1759, and d. 13, 10, 1812; that their son Abraham was b. 18, 12, 1776, and d. 13, 5, 1778; his 2d wife, Deborah Titus, was b. 17, 9, 1772, and d. 3, 1, 1845; his dau. Sarah was b. 17, 3, 1815, and d. 24, 3, 1819; also that "Azariah Howland Departed this Life after a short Illness of about 14 hours, on the morning of the first Day of 3^d mo 1829, aged 74 years and about five months"; and that "Prince Howland Diseased the 18th Day the 3^d month 1788."

MARY, (daughter of 158,) d. 6, 8, 1831; married Nathaniel Hoag, who d. 1, 5, 1849, aged 84 years 1 month 26 days. They had: 1, Prince, b. 30, 12, 1787; 2, John, b. 21, 10, 1789; 3, Deborah, b. 27, 4, 1794, m. Russell Taber, who was b. 27, 9, 1789; 4, William, b. 22, 9, 1798; 5, Amy, b. 24, 3, 1801. Miss Ann Taber, dau. of the above Deborah, has in her possession the bible of Prince Howland (158.)

PHEBE, dau. of Prince (158,) m. 26, 5, 1790, at Oblong, N. Y., William, son of Josiah and Phebe Quimby, of North Castle, N. Y. They had: 1, Josiah, b. 16, 1, 1791; 2, Isaiah, b. 5, 12, 1792; 3, Azariah, b. 4, 9, 1797; 4, Hannah, b. 18, 5, 1800; 5, John H., b. 16, 3, 1803; 6, Moses, b. 3, 10, 1810; 7, Thomas, b. 1813; 8, Mary, b. 14, 9, 1818.

— HOWLAND went from Massachusetts to Woodstock, Vt.

He had a son who m. — Emmons, and had: 1. Priscilla Drew, m. John B. Terry; lived at Mineral Point, Wis., and died without children. 2. Lydia, m. — Aiken; lived at Barnard, Vt.; had a number of children, including Caroline, Irene, and Andrew J. 3. Rowena; never married; taught school, and resided with her mother. 4. Harriet, m. — Paddock; moved to Mineral Point, Wis., where she died, leaving ch., Ellen, Cornelia, Oscar, and another daughter. 5. Caroline, m. 1st, — Gould; m. 2d, — Overall. They lived in St. Charles, Mo. 6. Susan, m. in St. Charles, Mo., John Lilly, Jr., and afterwards lived in Muscatine, Iowa. They left ch., John, Edward, Charles, Benjamin, William, Mary B., and Caroline. 7. Eliza, m. William B. Remey; moved from St. Charles, Mo., to Burlington, Iowa, and had six children, including George C., Edward, William, and John. 8. Seth, never m.; died on the homestead in Vermont. 9. Solon, m. and had ch. 10. Nathan, m. and had son Benjamin E. 11. Benjamin Paul, m. Emmeline Cooper Fish, and had: 1, Harvey Burton, who m. Rosetta M. Cowen, and had ch., Alexander E., Charles Paul, Mary Emmeline, Harvey Burton, Edmund Cowen, and David Powell, and in 1884 were living in St. Louis, Mo; 2, Charles Stillwell, m. — Scott, and

in 1884 was living in St. Louis, Mo. Benjamin P. died many years ago, in Grass Valley, Cal.

CHRISTOPHER HOWLAND married a lady whose first name was Kerenhappuch. They had :

CHRISTOPHER, who died at sea and was buried at Turk's Island.

SOLOMON, b. 7, 3, 1790, near Beaufort, N. C.; d. 30, 11, 1853. He went to sea, and when but 18 he was master of a vessel sailing to the West Indies. In 1812 he was captured by the English, and endured great privations and sufferings in Dartmoor prison. After retiring from the sea service he did a mercantile business in Newbern, N. C. He m. 1st, Matilda Edmundson; m. 2d, Mehitable Masters, and had: 1, Eliza; 2, Mary; 3, Martha; 4, Sarah, who m. — Morris, and had David, Solomon, Edgar, Robert, and Georgie, and in 1884 was living at Smith's Landing, N. J.; 5, Solomon, who in 1884 was living in Philadelphia. Solomon m. 3d, Elizabeth Raven, and had: 6, Edward, who in 1884 was a clergyman in Raleigh, N. C.; 7, Henry; 8, Matilda, who m. C. D. Upchurch, and in 1884 was in Raleigh, N. C.; 9, Elizabeth, who m. — Kigslic.

THOMAS, d. young.

MARY, m. — Lee, moved to Alabama, and died quite young.

RHODA, d. young.

ELSIE, m. — Spangler, and had a dau., Mrs. J. A. Adams, living in Atlantic City, N. J., in 1884.

BENJAMIN HOWLAND, b. 18, 3, 1775, in Bedford, Mass.; d. 19, 9, 1832; m. Thankful Harrington, who d. 5, 5, 1838. In early life he lived in Saratoga co., N. Y., settled near Geneva, N. Y., about 1810, and here they both died and were buried. Children :

BENJAMIN, b. 7, 3, 1795, in Saratoga, N. Y.; d. 15, 2, 1868; m. 25, 5, 1820, Sophronia Roe, of Wolcott, Wayne co., N. Y., b. 5, 5, 1801, at Hartford, Conn., and died three months after her husband's death. They resided in Wayne co. some years, and in 1852 removed to Ottawa, Ill., and settled near Morris, Grundy co., Ill. Ten years later they went to Niles, Mich., where they lived till death. Benjamin was a farmer in early life, afterwards a mechanic and lumber dealer, and lastly a farmer. They had: 1. Austin R., b. 14, 6, 1822. He is a carpenter and carriage maker, and resides at Niles, Mich.; unmarried. 2. George B., b. 27, 6, 1827; m. 23, 9, 1852, Cynthia Blain, of Wayne co., N. Y., and after their marriage they resided in Illinois. They were both school teachers before marriage. He m. 2d, 1876, — Griffith, of La Salle co., Ill. George is a portrait artist, and has been engaged in his profession for the last few years in Chicago a considerable portion of the time. His only child, Fred B., was educated at Garden and Evanston, Ill., is a portrait painter, m. in 1877, Loretta Freeman, and resides in Chicago. 3. Joseph B., b. 8, 9, 1829; d. 23, 11, 1863, unmarried. He was a natural artist. 4. Sophro-

nia E., b. 29, 8, 1831; m. 28, 8, 1856, Rev. A. J. Colby, of Illinois. They reside in Kansas, and have Freeling, George, Addison, and Minnie S. Freeling and Addison are married, and live in Kansas. 5. Orrene F., b. 20, 3, 1836; m. 9, 12, 1857, Samuel D. Bacon, of Illinois, and had Alice M., Sophy, and Charles. 6. Lucy A., b. 7, 11, 1841; d. 17, 10, 1866; m. 27, 9, 1865, Whitman W. Colby, of Niles, Mich. The children of Benjamin and Sophronia were all born in Butler, Wayne co., N. Y.

ALLEN, b. 25, 12, 1796; was graduated at Yale college; received the degree of M. D. from a medical college in Philadelphia, and also from the New York medical college. He settled in Ottawa, Ill., where he had a large practice. He died at the age of 70. *His only son Henry m. a dau. of Rev. J. M. Clark, of Ottawa, Ill. His only dau. Ann E. m. Theodore Morrison, an Episcopal clergyman, who resided at one time in Chicago, Ill.

SAMUEL settled with a large family in Illinois, where he died, leaving a widow and eight children, as follows: Melinda, Minerva, Julia, Betsey Ann, Charles, Thorne, George, and Hiram. Thorne has three sons, — Gilbert, George, and Milburn, — all married, and a dau. Emmeline, who m. James Nichols, and resides near Pontiac, Ill. Hiram lives in New York state.

GEORGE, b. 22, 9, 1803, in Wolcott Village, N. Y.; m. 16, 12, 1829, Matilda, dau. of Col. Charles Scott, b. 18, 8, 1809, d. 1, 6, 1853. They had: 1, Caroline M.; 2, Olive S.; 3, George S. George moved from Wolcott Village, in 1830, to a farm which he had purchased near Newark, N. Y., where he engaged in farming and breeding fine stock. George S., was born 3, 6, 1842, in Newark, N. Y. He was educated at the public schools and the Marion collegiate institute. Later he settled in Pittsburgh, Penn., where he engaged in the live stock trade, and where he was living in 1885. He m. 16, 10, 1867, Helen P. Bailey, of Newark, N. Y., and had Helen G., who d. 13, 2, 1873, in Pittsburgh, Penn.

SALLY, m. — Garrett; lived and died near Buffalo, N. Y.

SENA, m. — Hempal, and died a widow at Newark, N. Y.

ELSIE, d. of injuries sustained from an accident, unmarried.

POLLY, m. Eben Fitch, who died in middle life, leaving her with ch., Sally, Polly, Elsie, Fanny, Thankful, Eben, George, and one other.

THANKFUL, m. in Geneva, N. Y., William Powers, and had Emmeline, Cecilia, Catharine, Allen, and George.

Capt. EZRA T. HOWLAND (496) died in Taunton, aged 70. In the New Bedford Standard appeared the following obituary:

He was a native of this city, and formerly a successful whaling master. His first voyage as captain was in command of ship Jefferson, of Wilmington, Del., to the Indian ocean, in 1841. He subsequently commanded the Clifford Wayne of Fairhaven to the Pacific and Indian oceans in 1844, and the Joseph Maxwell of the same port to the Pacific in 1848. His last voyage was in the Midas of this port to the Pacific ocean in 1853. Returning, he retired from the sea, and soon after took up his residence in Taunton. He was a brother of Capt. Charles F. Howland, of this city, and leaves a widow and an adopted daughter. His body was interred in the Rural cemetery in this city.

JOSEPH HOWLAND (488) was born in Dartmouth. He, like his brother Jonathan, began his sailor life by going coasting with his father. Afterwards he made several voyages to Europe, and finally went into the coasting trade, which he successfully followed for many years. As a general coast pilot, he probably had few equals. Wherever known he was universally beloved and esteemed, for he possessed a genial and generous nature. Devoutly religious, he embraced every seasonable opportunity to show forth the beauties of the Christian faith, and frequently preached to the people in the various ports in which he happened to be on the sabbath. During the late civil war he was a volunteer officer in the U. S. navy.

BENJAMIN HOWLAND, who, I think, was of the family of John,¹ lived on Cape Cod, and had the following descendants:

BENJAMIN, b. 10, 9, 1750; m. Lydia Baker, b. 23, 10, 1749, and had: 1. Joshua, b. 21, 7, 1773. 2. Joseph, b. 13, 1, 1775; m. Love —, and had one child. 3. Elisha, b. 28, 2, 1777; m. Sarah Avery. 4. Benjamin, b. 6, 2, 1781. 5. Lydia, b. 24, 7, 1783; m. James Pierce. 6. Shubael, b. 21, 7, 1785; m. Priscilla Baker, and had Shubael, Sears, Betsey, Priscilla, and Lydia. 7. Eunice, b. 25, 10, 1789; was drowned at 18 years of age.

Joshua, above, son of Benjamin and Lydia, m. Rebecca H., dau. of James and Rebecca Howland,* and had: 1. James Hawes, b. 24, 11, 1795; m. Sarah (Smalley?) "was a shoemaker and lived in New Bedford," writes one; another says that he lived in Apponegansett. They had: 1, Lothrop, m. Madeline Barriere, of Philadelphia, and had, 1, Richard Russell, b. about 1857, 2, John Morgan, 3, Howland; 2, Aaron; 3, Ebenezer; 4, Emily; 5, Louisa; 6, Mary A.; 7, Maria, m. Samuel Wilson. 2. Abigail, b. 22, 8, 1798; m. Benjamin Gorham, of Barnstable, b. 1796. 3. Gorham, b. 11, 11, 1800, was a sea-captain; m. Hannah Taylor, and had: 1, Gorham; 2, Alfred, m. — Hallett; 3, Helen; 4, Sarah; 5, Mary; 6, Abbie. 4. Luther, b. 12, 10, 1802; d. in a foreign port. 5. Eunice, b. 12, 4, 1805. 6. Lucy, b. 27, 6, 1807; m. Elbridge Keith, and had dau. Lucy Ellen, who m. — Dorsey. 7. Joshua, b. 12, 7, 1809, was a sea-captain; m. 1st, 1839, Ann Evans, and had: 1, Ann Eliza, b. 1842, m. William Henry Gibbs, and lives in Boston; 2, Mary Alice, b. 1849, m. Henry Peckham, of Providence, R. I., and had Harry, Alice, Margaret,

* James Howland m. Rebecca Hawes, of Yarmouth, and had: 1, Thankful, b. 23, 5, 1756; 2, Martha, b. 12, 2, 1759; 3, Luther, b. 15, 8, 1761; 4, Hannah, b. 29, 4, 1764; 5, Mehitable, b. 7, 9, 1767; 6, Molly, b. 28, 1, 1771; 7, Rebecca, b. 28, 8, 1774, d. 24, 7, 1833.

and Fred H. Joshua m. 2d, Elizabeth McGivering. 8. Rebecca, b. 13, 10, 1811; m. Jabez Lewis, and had: 1, Irene, m. Roland Taylor, and had Roland, Leonidas E., George, Irene I., Adeline, Winthrop H., and Luther R.; 2, Edgar, lost in the war while serving on a trading ship, supposed to have been taken prisoner and died; 3, Lothrop H., m. Sarah Crowell, and had Ida and Lester L.; 4, Leonidas L., m. 1st, Fannie —, m. 2d, Amy Briggs, and had Leonora and Amy; 5, Amelia, m. 1st, Fred Blatchford, m. 2d, — Wheldon; 6, Elizabeth R., not m.; 7, Melora A., m. Jeremiah Eldridge; 8, George B., not m. 9 and 10. Lothrop and Russell, b. 9, 3, 1814.

Benjamin, above, son of Benjamin and Lydia, m. 1st, Anna, dau. of Solomon Nickerson; m. 2d, Abigail, dau. of Barnabas Nickerson, and had: 1. Benjamin F. 2. Polly, b. 1802; m. Nathan Towne, b. 1802, and had: 1, Emily, b. and d. 1824; 2, Almira, b. 1826, d. 1876, m. 1st, Jesse —, m. 2d, Albert Yeomans, m. 3d, Lyman Upham —; 3, Nathan, b. 1828, m. Sarah Eccleston, and had Ellen and John; 4, William, b. 1830, m. 1st, Sarah Graham, m. 2d, Laura Rickard; 5, Ellen, b. and d. 1832; 6, Marianna, b. 1834, m. 1st, Charles Gorham, and had Ella, who m. George Slack and had son Lewis, m. 2d, Lyman Arnold, and had dau. Ida; 7, Emily, b. 1836, m. Carrol Pollen, and had Addie and Arthur; 8, Ellen, b. and d. 1838; 9, Edwin A., b. 1839, m. Ellen Smith, and had Edwin P., who with his mother lives in Pawtucket, R. I. 3. Thankful, m. Reuben Baker, and had: 1, Rebecca; 2, Gorham H.; 3, Almira; 4, Marietta F. 4. Ann, m. Barzilla Clark. 5. Eunice, m. Waterman Baker, of Yarmouth. 6. Almira, m. Kingsley Baker, and had: 1, Nathan T; 2, Albert; 3, Rosella; 4, Josiah D. 7. Ezra, b. 1815, in Dennisport; m. 1838, Bethiah Ellis, of Harwich, b. 1819, and had: 1, Lucy, b. 1839, in Dennisport, d. 1847; 2, Burgess Sanford, b. 1840, at Nantucket, m. 1st, Julia Howard, m. 2d, — Howard, of Yarmouth, and had Willie, Albert, and Minnie,—he was one of the crew of brig Saybrook, which sailed from Boston sometime in the war, and was captured while aground in the upper harbor at Fortress Monroe, by the rebel frigate Merrimac, and was a prisoner of war in Libby for several weeks; 3, Mary Ann, b. 1843, at Nantucket, d. 1867; 4, Harriet Amanda, b. 1845, in Sandwich, m. Charles Howard, of Yarmouth, and had Charles H. and Mary R.; 5, Sarah Maria, b. 1847, in Wareham, m. Warren Phillips, of Harwich, and had Mary, b. 1867; 6, Ezra Sanford, b. 1849, in Dennisport, m. Maggie Patterson, of East Providence, R. I., and had Everett, Myra, and Arthur; 7, Charles Ellis, b. 1851, in Dennisport, m. Ella Jones, of Taunton, and had son Willard; 8, Heman Bassett, b. 1854, d. 1855; 9, William Arthur, b. 1856, m. Sarah Preston, of Providence, R. I., —no ch.; 10, Albert Yeomans, b. 1858, m. Mary E. Burke, of Providence, R. I., and had Albert, b. 1876, Nathaniel B., b. 1878, Hattie, b. 1880, d. 1884, Lizzie, b. 1882, d. 1884. 8. Mercy, m. 1st, Zenas D. Eldredge, and had Reliance, George, and William C.; m. 2d, Jesse Crowell. 9. John S., b. 1837; d. 1882; m. Sarah Hopkins. 10. Augustus, m. Ruth Nickerson, and had: 1, Mary Allen, who m. Albert Baker, and had Susan and Albert; 2, Emily, m. Charles Snow, and had Myron and Charles; 3, Ruth, m. E. Smith.

Benjamin F., above, son of Benjamin and Anna (Nickerson,) m. Tabitha Ellis, of Harwich, and had: 1. Abbie Ann, m. Edward Horr, and had George Edward and Abbie Frances. 2. Abiel Gifford, b. 1830; m. 1st, Emily Joslyn; m. 2d, in New Zealand, an English lady, and had Susan and Edith. Abiel G. was born on Cape Cod. Early in life he assisted his father, who commanded a packet between Prov-

idence and Philadelphia, the family moving to the former place when Abiel was 14. He was afterwards employed in a cotton factory at Central Falls, R. I., where he became greatly interested in machinery. He afterwards apprenticed himself to a coach builder, and became a journeyman in Olneyville, R. I., at the age of 19. At 21 he went into the business for himself at Central Falls. He afterwards did business in several other places, among them Providence, R. I., where he invented the hub runner, now termed the bob runner, and where he remained till the panic of 1857, when he sold his business and went to Australia. He came back to America, but in November, 1862, went to New Zealand, where he has remained until the present time (1885.) He was first in the gold mines, but afterwards settled in a place called Christchurch. Here he was engaged for a time in flax dressing, having invented a machine for this purpose. He afterwards invented a carriage shaft coupling, which he patented. Later he went into the coach and carriage making business at Christchurch, which he was successfully prosecuting in 1885. Mr. Howland is president of the Industrial Association there, and is actively interested in the public welfare of his adopted country. He has introduced there the American walnut, which is called the "Howland hickory." 3. Tabitha, m. Benjamin Smith, and had dau. Cora; in 1885 they lived in Illinois. 4 and 5. Mercy and Katharine, d. aged 8 years. 6. Eliza, m. Frank Vaughn, and had: 1, Frank; 2, Ida; 3, Albert F.; 4, Carlos A.; 5, Arthur; 6, Harry. 7. Susan, m. William Kenyon. 8. Benjamin Clark, b. 1844; m. 1869, Alice J. Fenner, b. 1850, and had: 1, Benjamin Gifford, b. 1870; 2, Viola Alice, b. 1873; 3, Walter Augustus, b. 1874, d. 1875; 4, George Alvord, b. 1876; 5, Otis Fenner, b. 1880. Benjamin C. was in the 11th R. I. Vols. and the 2d Conn. heavy artillery in the late war. He was in the battle at Strasburgh, the repulsion of the rebels at Washington, the seven days fight at Petersburg, at Hatcher's Run, Virginia, at Weldon's Plank Road, &c. At the capture of Petersburg, a bible in his breast pocket was penetrated by a spent ball. At the battle of Sailor's Creek he was struck, and bears a scar on the left shoulder, but was not disabled. At Lee's surrender his knapsack was shattered to fragments. While in the service he was not excused from duty for a day, but in consequence of hardship endured he has been an invalid for some years. 9. Emily Frances, m. Charles Ormsby; have no children, but adopted Abbie Frances Horr, whose mother died at her birth.

SAMUEL HOWLAND, of Pembroke, son of Samuel (136.) m. in 1770, Lydia Robinson. Children:

ROBINSON, b. 1770.

LUCY, b. 1771.

SARAH, b. 1773.

WARREN, b. 1775; m. Peddy dau. of Joseph and Lydia (Bearse) Howland, who d. 7, 3, 1842. They had: 1. Ethan, m., and had a son born about 1830. They lived at one time in Pawtucket, R. I. 2. Lewis, d. 4th mo., 1846, aged 41; m. Pamela Drake, and had: 1, Lewis Thomas, d. 1, 4, 1879, aged 52, had Ada, Josephine, and Hiram Franklin (in 1884 the last lived with his mother in Hanson); 2, John, m., and had Waldo, Augustus, and Edgar Gookin, and in 1884 the family

was living in Lowell; 3, Peddy Warren, m. James Reed, of South Abington, and had, 1, Mary R., who m. L. L. Keene, and in 1884 was living in Taunton, having a son and daughter, 2, Susan F.; 4, Pamela Lewis, m. Payson Reed, and died leaving no children. 3. Charles, m. Sophronia O. Jennings, g. d. of Deacon Howland, of Pembroke. She was left a widow with ch.: 1, Julia, m. a son of Oliver and Lussanna Leach; 2, Charles W.; all living in Brockton in 1885. 4. Lydia, m. James, son of Christopher Howland Bates. Lydia and her children were on board steamer Lexington, burned on Long Island Sound, and were lost. James afterwards m. Betsey J. Stetson, and had James C. and Clara, who in 1884 were living in Plymouth. 5. Warren, m. 11, 11, 1840, Deborah, dau. of Moses Bates. They had a son Warren, b. 26, 12, 1845, d. 9th mo., 1846. Warren d. 22, 1, 1846. Deborah afterwards m. Barnabas Everson, and in 1884 was living in Hanson. 6. Wealthea, m. Luther Peterson, of South Abington, and had: 1, Lydia H., d. leaving a family; 2, Harriet, m. Caleb Howland, and had a son Warren and several other children. 7. James Hervey; went to New York city in 1841, and has not been to his old home since.

JONATHAN, b. 4th mo., 1776 or '78, in Hanson; d. 8, 4, 1828; m. 1st, Lucinda, dau. of Joel White, who d. 8, 9, 1812; m. 2d, 1812, Lydia Jennings, of Hanson, b. 6, 8, 1790. He was an iron worker in Halifax. They had: 1. Friend White, b. 11, 2, 1801, in what is now Hanson; m. 11th mo., 1831, Lucy, dau. of Barak Osborn, of Pembroke, b. 11, 1, 1809. He was a stone-mason by trade, but for many of his latter years he was a farmer by choice. He was deeply interested in horticulture, and greatly enjoyed planting and promoting the growth of ornamental trees in his native place. Had ch. b. in Hanson: 1, George Briggs, b. 24, 11, 1832, m. 1856, Nancy Tillson, of East Bridgewater, where they settled, and had a son Samuel T.,—is a house carpenter; 2, Friend White, b. 7, 10, 1834, m. 12, 5, 1861, Naomi T., dau. of Alden Beals, of Hanson, (he has been for 18 years a conductor on the Old Colony R. R., where he enjoys the confidence of his employers and the general public, and in 1885 resided in Plymouth,) and had, 1, Susie Davis, b. 1866, in Hanson, d. 1868, in South Braintree, 2, Nellie White, b. 1869, in South Braintree, d. 1883, in Plymouth, (she was a girl of unusual promise, entered the high school at the age of 12, and was highly prized not only there, but in society, and especially in her home,) 3, Bertha F., b. 1871, in Plymouth, 4, Edward A., b. 1875, in Plymouth; 3, Davis W., b. 8, 12, 1837, d. 22, 7, 1858, m. Hattie Burnham, of Maine; 4, Calvin L., born 21, 9, 1844, m. 1st, Myra Reed, m. 2d, Ada Crapo, and had Mary, Willie, Lucy, Henry, and Mabel,—is a house carpenter; 5, Lucy O., b. 27, 11, 1847, d. 22, 10, 1876, m. George Hobart, of East Bridgewater. 2. Samuel, b. 7th mo., 1802; d. 18, 4, 1845; m. Dulcinea Everson, of Hanson, where they lived; was a shoemaker. 3. Caleb, b. 22, 3, 1806; d. 3d mo., 1857; m., and lived in Boston; was a mason. Had Lucy, William, George, and Caleb. William was 15 years in the whale-fishery, and also in the Mexican war. George and Caleb were in the war of the Rebellion, and died there. 4. Alvin B., b. 20, 11, 1809; m. Marcia Josselyn, of Hanson, where they settled. He was a shoemaker. Had sons Alonzo and Charles, who in 1885 were in Rockland. 5. Sophia, b. —, m., and settled in South Kingston, and had two sons and a daughter. 6. Isaac J. B., b. 27, 5, 1813; m. Mary Smith, of Abington, and had three children, who are all dead but son Isaac, who lives in Pembroke. 7. Lucinda W. B., b. 30, 1, 1815; m. 25, 10, 1836, Isaac Pratt, of Hanson, a tack-maker. Had son Edwin W., who enlisted,

21, 8, 1861, in Co. H, 18th Mass. Vols., reenlisted in the same regiment, 1st mo., 1864, was transferred to the 32d Massachusetts Volunteers and was finally discharged, 8th mo., 1865. 8. Lydia J., b. 1817; d. 17, 12, 1840; m. — Hersey, of Abington. 9. Betsey, b. 31, 1, 1820; d. 13, 12, 1843; m. Allen Leach, and had Lydia and Helen. 10. John, b. 27, 7, 1822; d. 2, 8, 1850; m., and had Nancy and Lydia. 11. Martin, b. 3, 5, 1825; settled in Halifax, and is a dealer in cattle. Has a son John F., who lives in Duxbury. 12. Sarah, b. 6, 6, 1828; m. Ethan A. Randall. He was in the war of the Rebellion, was in Andersonville prison, and died in Florida.

MARY HOWLAND, dau. of Nicholas (95,) m. 22, 12, 1720, Joseph, son of John^{2*} and Ruth (Woolly) Tucker, b. 7, 11, 1696, d. 21, 5, 1790. Children:

RUTH, b. 2, 12, 1721; d. 24, 4, 1816.

HANNAH, b. 2, 9, 1723; d. 25, 7, 1799.

ELIZABETH, b. 25, 10, 1725; d. 12, 5, 1780.

MARY, b. 27, 1, 1727; d. 28, 8, 1799.

ABIGAIL, b. 25, 2, 1729; d. —.

JOHN, b. 14, 2, 1732; d. 12, 3, 1820.

MARTHA, b. 14, 11, 1734; d. 7, 10, 1820.

EDITH, b. 1, 6, 1737; d. 21, 10, 1827.

JOSEPH, b. 29, 7, 1740; d. 1827.

BARZILLA, b. 15, 6, 1743; d. 1832.

John, above, son of Joseph and Mary, m. 1st, 3, 6, 1756, Lydia Wilbur, of Little Compton, R. I., and had: 1, Esther, b. 1, 3, 1758, d. 28, 7, 1807; 2, Ruth, b. 20, 11, 1760, d. 13, 2, 1817; 3, Lydia, b. 4, 9, 1763, d. 2, 2, 1767. John m. 2d, 25, 10, 1769, Rhoda, dau. of Benjamin Wing, of Dartmouth, and had: 4, John, b. 13, 4, 1771 or '72, d. 27, 7, 1791; 5, Lydia, b. 12, 9, 1773, or 20, 9, 1774, d. 29, 12, 1796; 6, James, b. 27, 4, 1777, d. 17, 12, 1843; 7, Benjamin, b. 15, 9, 1781, d. 19, 12, 1861.

Benjamin, above, son of John and Rhoda, m. 11, 10, 1802, Lucretia, dau. of Elijah Russell, and had: 1, John, b. 22, 6, 1805, d. 26, 9, 1881; 2, Rhoda, b. 27, 11, 1806; 3, Charles Russell, b. 5, 3, 1809, d. 21, 12, 1876.

Charles Russell, above, son of Benjamin and Lucretia, m. 19, 9, 1833, Dorcas Fry, of Weare, N. H. He was a prominent member of the Friends' society, and a valued citizen of New Bedford, was president of the Merchants' National Bank, and was in the whaling business. They had: 1, Benjamin Russell, b. 14, 3, 1835, d. 11, 3, 1836; 2, Benjamin, b. 20, 11, 1836; 3, John Fry, b. 13, 8, 1839; 4, Henry Russell, b. 18, 4, 1842, d. 9, 8, 1872; 5, Charles Russell, b. 19, 8, 1844; 6, Robert Earle, b. 30, 8, 1846, d. 22, 2, 1873; 7, Edward Tobey, b. 29, 9, 9, 1849; 8, George Fox, b. 19, 1, 1852.

Dr. Edward T., above, a physician in New Bedford, son of Charles R. and Dorcas, m. 7, 6, 1877, Anna E., dau. of Thomas Pope, Jr., of New Bedford, and had: 1, Robert Earle, b. 29, 6, 1878; 2, Emily, b. 19, 10, 1880, d. 19, 3, 1882; 3, George Greenleaf, b. 28, 9, 1882; 4, Helen, b. 14, 8, 1884.

* John Tucker, b. 12, 8, 1663; d. 23, 2, 1759; m. 25, 7, 1688. He was son of Henry¹ and Martha Tucker.

JONATHAN HOWLAND, a farmer, lived and died in Saratoga, N. Y.; m. Deborah Spaulding. Children:

ANN, m. Edward Johnson.

SYLVIA, m. Isaac Durfee. Lived in Washington co., N. Y.; left a son Walter.

HENRY, born 1808; married Elmina Belinda Jewett, born 12, 4, 1811, and had: 1. James Riley, b. 4, 5, 1828, m. 18, 1, 1852, Susan H. Young; 2. Alzena Pamela, b. 8, 10, 1829, m. 10th mo., 1849, Anthony Shaw; 3. Calvin Spaulding, b. 4, 2, 1834, m. 18, 9, 1855, Mary J. Ashby, and had, 1, Elizabeth Ann, b. 21, 12, 1857, m. 20, 3, 1872, Isaac P. Hazzard, 2, Mary Elmina, b. 11, 7, 1865, unm.; 4. Henry Clarke, b. 8, 12, 1838, m. 1858, Harriet Wilcox. James R., Calvin S., and Henry C., were living in McLean, N. Y., in 1885.

GILBERT HOWLAND, born in Adams; m. Elizabeth Lapham. Child:

JONATHAN, m. 1st, Mary Sprague, and had: 1. Almeda, b. 1812, who m. Norton Baker, and in 1833 settled in Michigan, where he died in 1880. 2. Gilbert, b. 1814; m. Zipporah Johnson and moved to Michigan, where they lived in 1885, having three children. 3. Isaac, b. 1817; m. Prudence Church, and had three children. 4. Melinda, b. 1820; m. Welcome Teachout, and had two children. 5. Mary, b. 1823. 6. Jonathan, b. 1832; m. Emmeline Snedker, and had five children.

BRADFORD HOWLAND, son of Daniel (199,) of Dartmouth, m. 1st, 5, 3, 1812, Cynthia,⁷ dau. of Giles⁶ (Giles,⁵ Peleg,⁴ Peleg,³ Giles,² Anthony¹) and Rebecca (Smith) Slocum; m. 2d, Rebecca Smith, sister of his brother Daniel's wife. Children:

1, Rebecca; 2, Levi L.; 3, (by 2d wife,) Hannah T., m. Benjamin Taylor; 4, Levi L., d. 24, 8, 1880; 5, Alysanna, d. 27, 12, 1870; 6, Cynthia, d. 7, by 3rd wife Sarah Jones; 8, Martha Van Rensselaer.

DANIEL HOWLAND, son of Daniel (199,) d. 9, 3, 1865; m. Cynthia,⁶ dau. of Collins⁵ (Henry,⁴ Humphrey,³ Deliverance,² John¹) and Hannah (Tucker) Smith. Children:

1. Sylvia R., b. 9, 12, 1821; d. 21, 8, 1854; m. 10, 6, 1847, Thomas Bliss. 2. Humphrey S., b. 25, 1, 1824; d. 20, 2, 1824. 3. Elizabeth R., b. 20, 1, 1825; m. 1844, William P. Barker. 4. Rebecca S., b. 29, 3, 1827; m. William H. Howland (son of 539.) 5. Cynthia S., b. 29, 3, 1827; d. 15, 10, 1853.

JOHN HOWLAND lived in Tiverton, R. I., at one time; was buried in Boston; m. 1st, Rebecca —, who d. 14, 9, 1823; m. 2d, Mary —, who d. 29, 12, 1862. Children:

1, Josiah, d. 25, 9, 1821, aged 22; 2, Charles H., d. 28, 6, 1825, aged 21; 3, Rebecca, d. 3, 6, 1824, aged 17.

EBENEZER HOWLAND, of Freetown, m. Hopey Allen, of Middleborough. Children:

1, Jedediah; 2, James; 3, Ebenezer; 4, Hopey; 5, Elizabeth; 6, Abbie; 7, Catherine.

Jedediah, above, m. Susan Crapo, and had: 1. James, who in 1884 lived in Lakeville, and had Lyman, Orloff, three daughters, and George W., who was b. 13, 11, 1855, m. 18, 12, 1880, and had Joseph L., b. 2, 11, 1881, Chester B., b. 20, 4, 1883, d. 24, 10, 1883. In 1884 George W. was living in East Providence, R. I. 2. John W., who was a master-mariner, and later did a large business as shipbuilder in New Bedford, where he resided in 1885, and had a large family.

ORVILLE HOWLAND died in Saratoga, N. Y., in 1852. He had a brother David and a son Job A. The latter was born in Hoosic Falls, N. Y., 6, 10, 1849. In 1855 he went to Indianapolis, Ind., and was m. there, 4, 11, 1875, to Mary A. Bunting, of that city. They had a dau. Lulu, b. about 1878. In 1882 he settled in Denver, Col., and was connected with the Denver & Rio Grande Railway express there in 1884, when the address of his mother was Mrs. A. A. White, Indianapolis, Ind.

JOHN HOWLAND lived in the state of Ohio. He had a son Johnson who m. Rebecca —, and also lived in the same state. Both were farmers. The latter had a dau. Nancy J., who m. in Ohio, and whose son John E. J. Howland lived in Elmwood Place, Hamilton co., Ohio, in 1885.

Capt. ISAAC CHASE HOWLAND (501) and Emily Sherman were married 2, 2, 1828. Children :

1. Mary Wady, b. 4, 12, 1833; d. 1834. 2. Mary, b. 12th mo., 1837; d. young. 3. George H., b. 22, 2, 1839; m. 1868, Emily F. Huping, b. 1849, and had: 1, Laura T., b. 12, 11, 1869; 2, George H., b. 12, 2, 1879. George H. is a diamond broker in New Bedford. 4. Cornelia E., b. 18, 2, 1841; m. 28, 12, 1863, Henry Burton, of Syracuse, N. Y., and had: 1, Burr, b. 10, 10, 1864, d. 2, 2, 1867; 2, Annie G., b. 12, 7, 1866; 3, Grace H., b. 5, 11, 1868; 4, Burr, b. 25, 2, 1874; all these were born in Syracuse. Mrs. Burton now resides in New Bedford. 5. Isaac C., b. 1845; d. 5, 1, 1852.

ABIGAIL HOWLAND, dau. of Nicholas (95,) m. 22, 12, 1720, Benjamin, son of Joseph² (John¹) and Elizabeth Russell. Abigail died 14, 5, 1772. Children :

1, Hannah, b. 13, 10, 1721, m. 19, 8, 1738, William Ricketson, Jr.; 2, Sylvia, b. 25, 10, 1723, m. 29, 9, 1748, Giles Slocum; 3 and 4, Elizabeth and —, b. 13, 2, 1727; 5, Abigail, b. 2, 5, 1730; 6, Benjamin, b. 6, 7, 1737.

JUDITH HOWLAND, dau. of Barnabas (107,) m. 29, 7, 1744, Joseph,⁴ son of Joseph³ (Joseph,² John¹) and Mary (Tucker) Russell. Children :

1, Barnabas, b. 26, 5, 1745, d. 11, 5, 1812; 2, Rebecca, b. 30, 4, 1747, d. 1, 3, 1837; 3, Patience, b. 10, 3, 1749, d. 3d mo., 1771; 4, Martha, b. 14, 4, 1751, d. 3d mo., 1779; 5, Elizabeth, b. 1, 8, 1753, d. 17, 6, 1789; 6, Abraham, b. 25, 2, 1756, d. 20, 3, 1837; 7, Humphrey, b. 25, 5, 1758, d. 6, 12, 1836; 8, Gilbert, b. 12, 8, 1760, d. 22, 8, 1829, m. 30, 11, 1783, Lydia Tallman; 9, Mary, b. 9, 11, 1763, d. 2, 10, 1799; 10, Judith, b. 26, 1, 1765, d. 20, 7, 1769; 11, Joseph, b. 13, 12, 1768, d. 25, 7, 1769.

SYLVIA HOWLAND, dau. of Barnabas (107,) m. Jonathan, son of Jonathan³ (Gershom,² John¹) and Phebe Smith. Children :

1, Abraham, b. 20, 3, 1749, m. 10, 6, 1769, Zerviah, dau. of John and Phebe (Russell) Ricketson; 2, Lydia, b. 18, 1, 1753, d. 18, 11, 1843; 3, Isaac; 4, Jethro; 5, Mary, d. 17, 3, 1847; 6, Jacob; 7, Ruth; 8, Ezra.

MARY HOWLAND, dau. of Nathaniel (91,) m. Peleg, son of Deliverance² (John¹) and Mary Smith. Children:

1, Sylvia, b. 2, 8, 1722; 2, John, b. 12, 7, 1725; 3 and 4, Deborah and Rebecca, b. 26, 6, 1729; 5, Mary, b. 5, 8, 1730, m. 17, 7, 1751, William Wood, Jr.; 6, Peleg, b. 5, 8, 1730; 7, Anna, b. 2, 1, 1734, m. 13, 6, 1753, Benjamin, son of John, Jr., and Patience (Tucker) Russell; 8, Humphrey, b. 13, 2, 1737.

JOHN HOWLAND, of Bristol, R. I., m. Elizabeth ——. Children:

1, Samuel, b. 17, 8, 1766; 2, Martha, b. 19, 7, 1767; 3, Abigail, b. 8, 5, 1768; 4, Nathaniel, b. 10, 1, 1773.

WILLIAM H. HOWLAND, son of William (539,) m. Rebecca S. Howland, dau. of Daniel (348.) Children:

1, William A., b. 30, 10, 1853; 2, Charles D., b. 30, 9, 1855; 3, Lucy A. M., b. 4, 9, 1857, d. 8, 7, 1859; 4, George H., b. 13, 5, 1860; 5, Elizabeth H., b. 25, 6, 1866; 6, Mabel H., b. 31, 7, 1868.

RUTH HOWLAND, dau. of Abraham, m. 27, 12, 1787, Giles,⁵ son of Benjamin⁴ (Benjamin,³ Hezekiah,² John¹) and Susanna (Wood) Smith. Children:

1, Stephen, b. 15, 12, 1788; 2, Thomas, b. 3, 12, 1790, m. 1, 2, 1816, Priscilla, dau. of John and Mehitable (Allen) Cornell; 3, Hannah, b. 15, 12, 1792, d. 24, 1, 1845, m. Abraham Russell; 4, Ann, b. 4, 2, 1797, d. 7, 9, 1853; 5, Ruth H., b. 4, 7, 1800; 6, Susan, b. 11, 7, 1802; 7, Giles, b. 17, 8, 1805, d. 13, 10, 1806.

Edith
EDY HOWLAND, dau. of Daniel (199,) m. Henry, son of Benjamin⁵ (Abraham,⁴ Henry,³ Abraham,² Henry¹) and Sylvia (Richardson) Tucker. Children:

1, Sylvia, b. 24, 7, 1806; 2, Humphrey S., b. 20, 10, 1808; 3, Abner, b. 29, 12, 1810; 4, Daniel H., b. 8, 8, 1812; 5, Phebe H., b. 31, 1, 1814; 6, Henry, b. 18, 11, 1817; 7, Moses G., b. 8, 9, 1820; 8, Joshua H., b. 11, 12, 1823; 9, Joseph W. b. 18, 2, 1827; 10, John H., b. 13, 3, 1831, d. 15, 7, 1872.

Capt. ZEBULON HOWLAND, b. 1738, perhaps in Bristol, R. I., (at least lived there in early life,) d. 12, 2, 1824, in Avon, Me. Children:

1. Briggs, m. and had eight children. 2. Elijah, m. and had: 1, Isaac; 2, Oliver, b. 3, 3, 1812, in Avon, Me., d. 1, 2, 1880, m. 13, 2, 1833, Emily Hanscom, and had, 1, Myra A., b. 7, 6, 1835, d. 7, 3, 1851, 2, Sarah H., b. 27, 4, 1838, m. 6, 12, 1864, A. L. Bradbury, 3, Daniel Oliver, b. 27, 7, 1851, in Avon, Me., m. 22, 2, 1878, Fannie Augusta Eddingcourt (in 1885 he was a chemist in Boston,) and had, 1, Rose Emily, b. 23, 11, 1878, 2, Edith May, b. 1, 11, 1883.

SILAS HOWLAND, a farmer, lived in New York state. The following are among his posterity:

He had three sons (Jeremiah, Nicholas, and Silas) and five daughters. Jeremiah, who was a farmer in Saratoga, N. Y., was killed, 1, 5, 1883, in Syracuse, N. Y., by the explosion of a soda fountain. He had: 1. Sidney C., b. 29, 7, 1811; m. 1839, Julia A. Griswold, and had two children: the first d. young; 2, Clarence, b. 1853. 2. Deleverge, b. 29, 1, 1814. 3. Gilbert, b. 1818. 4. Clement, b. 1822. 5. Tobias. 6. Jeremiah. 7. Eurette, m. Isaac Howard, and in 1885 lived in Adams, Gage co., Neb. The children of Sidney C. were born in Saratoga, N. Y.

ADALINE HOWLAND, dau. of Shove (1207,) m. Lyman Taylor. Children:

1, Henry Albert, b. 28, 12, 1840; 2, Frederick Lyman, b. 3, 11, 1842, who was a member of Co. F, 32d Mass. Vols., and died at Stanton Hospital, Washington, D. C., 27, 5, 1864; 3, Mary Adaline, b. 29, 11, 1844, d. 27, 8, 1848; 4, Hiram Sylvanus, b. 25, 3, 1847; 5, George Howland, b. 5, 8, 1849; 6, James Brainard, b. 15, 8, 1850. Mrs. Taylor was living in Hardwick in 1884.

The following are the family records of two daughters of Seneca (442,) unintentionally omitted in their proper place:

4. Harriet A., b. 4, 1, 1814, at Danby, N. Y.; m. 23, 3, 1842, William Willsey. Had: 1, Maria A., b. 14, 11, 1849, who m. 11, 2, 1874, Archibald W. Benedict, of Cortland, N. Y., and had J. Willsey, b. 20, 12, 1882; 2, Sarah A., b. 30, 11, 1851. Mr. Willsey was a farmer and large landed proprietor, and a son of the founder of Willseyville, N. Y., where he resided until his death, 12, 9, 1874. 5. Lavinia A., b. 20, 1, 1816, at Danby, N. Y.; m. 13, 12, 1848, John Manning, a farmer, of Danby; d. 15, 7, 1853, leaving no children.

THOMAS A. HOWLAND (549,) b. 1785; d. 1860. His wife Phebe was born in 1786 and died in 1859. Children:

1, John W., b. 1804; 2, Amy W., b. 1, 5, 1807; 3, Mary A., b. 27, 1, 1813, d. 29, 1, 1852; 4, Isaac B., b. 1811; 5, Phebe G., b. 19, 6, 1820; 6, Ruth G., d. 16, 2, 1882.

The following are children of Jonathan Otis (1270):

3. Albert Montgomery, b. 23, 1, 1844, in Rochester, N. Y.; m. 6, 12, 1876, Fannie D. Wilson, of Batavia, N. Y. 4. Chauncy Winfield, b. 13, 5, 1852; m. 29, 8, 1870, Adalaide J. Call, of Weymouth, Eng. In 1885 he resided in Geneva, N. Y., where he was a machinist and tool-maker for the Standard Optical Co., of that city. They had: 1, Jane Denio, b. 29, 5, 1875, in Rochester, N. Y.; 2, Clarence Otis, b. 7, 6, 1881, in Geneva, N. Y.

DEBORAH HOWLAND, dau. of William and Rebecca, grand-dau. of Benjamin (269,) m. Capt. Orrick Smalley, of whom we learn the following:

Capt. Orrick was the son of Ezra, who was the son of Edward, of Harwich. They probably descended from John Smalley, who went from Plymouth and settled in Eastham in 1644. Ezra was b. in Harwich; m. Barbary, dau. of John Young, of that town. Capt. Orrick was b. 8, 1, 1820, in Dartmouth, and at 12 years of age commenced a seafaring life. At 16 he entered the whaling service, and at 25 was a whaling-master. Later he was three years city marshal of New Bedford, and in 1885 had been ten years in the U. S. custom house as inspector, weigher, gauger, and measurer. He was for nine years treasurer of the North Christian church in New Bedford, where he has held other offices of public trust.

JEPHTHA ASHLEY HOWLAND, son of Seth, who was son of Joshua (236,) was b. 1816; m. Ruth Peirce. Children:

1. Alfred, b. 1853; m. Mary A. Rounseville, b. 1854, and had: 1, Clifton Walton, b. 1876; 2, Alfred Lewis, b. 1878. In 1885, Alfred lived in Providence, R. I., and his mother, Ruth, in Freetown. 2. Angenette, b. 1853. 3. Amelia. 4. Irene. 5. Harrison. The last three died young.

THOMAS HOWLAND was born in Bertie co., N. C.; was a slave, sold by — Howland to Joseph H. Etheridge of the same county; ran away about 1850 and came to New Bedford, where he died 1885, aged 75 years. Child:

Daniel W., born 1836, in Bertie co., N. C.; came to New Bedford after the war; m. 1st, 1867, Freelove S. Jones, of Fairhaven; m. 2d, 20, 4, 1870, Elizabeth H. Brown, of Washington, D. C. Children, born in New Bedford: 1, Ernest L., b. 20, 2, 1871; 2, May E., b. 10th mo., 1873; 3, Daniel W., d. young; 4, Helen Adelaide, b. 9th mo., 1883. Daniel W. is a tailor, and has been leader of a band. His son gives good promise in a musical way.

The following is a list of births, marriages, and deaths, found on various records. Those in small capitals are Howlands.

PHILIP, m. Deborah Slocum, b. 6, 9, 1763.

EBENEZER, m. 26, 6, 1712, Elizabeth Justice.

SARAH, m. 6, 12, 1744, Edmund Hinckley.

MARTHA, m. 13, 12, 1744, Southworth Hamlin.

ALICE, m. 12, 5, 1748, Samuel Hinckley.

ANN, m. 6, 4, 1775, Joseph Lumbert.

JOHN B., of Boston, d. 2, 3, 1844, at Buenos Ayres, aged 29.

ISAAC and Abigail, of Barnstable, had: 1, Temperance, b. 14, 9, 1795; 2, Lewis, b. 20, 10, 1797; 3, Experience, b. 20, 6, 1801.

EDMUND and Mary Hawes, of Barnstable, had: 1, Sarah; 2, Mary; 3, Edmund.

JOSEPH and Martha, of Newport, R. I., had Lucy, b. 19, 7, 1740.

SAMUEL and Lydia, of Barnstable, had: 1, Annie, b. 11, 11, 1769; 2, Isaac, b. 16, 11, 1771.

Capt. EDWARD and Elizabeth had: 1, Robert, b. 16, 6, 1839, in Concepcion, Chili; 2, James Henry, b. 12, 10, 1841, in New Bedford.

ELIZABETH, m. 7, 4, 1737, Elisha Gibbs.

ISAAC B., m. 24, 7, 1842, Nancy B. Johnson.

MARGARET, m. 1760, Audley Clark.

ISAAC, m. 11th mo., 1750, Ann Wilbur.

GIDEON, m. 2d mo., 1760, Lucy Howland.

JAMES, of Jamestown, R. I., m. 1763, Sarah Beebe.

MARY, m. 19, 9, 1794, Perry Howland.

JOSEPH (1166,) m. 14, 7, 1745, Sarah Barker.

MARY, m. 1, 10, 1772, in Middleborough, Enoch Thomas.

BETTY, m. 17, 10, 1776, in Middleborough, Nathan Pratt.

SUSANNAH, m. 14, 2, 1785, in Middleborough, Roger Clark.

ISAAC, m. 5, 9, 1791, in Middleborough, Mrs. Ruth Mitchell, of New Bedford.

TAMAR, of Freetown, m. 19, 12, 1790, Isaac Reynolds, of Middleborough.

EUNICE, m. 22, 5, 1776, in Middleborough, David Bowman.

JUDITH, m. 2, 7, 1775, in Middleborough, Joseph Richmond.

THANKFUL, m. 6, 12, 1768, in Middleborough, George Simonds.

MERCY, of Middleborough, m. 29, 9, 1789, Benjamin Reed, Jr., of Freetown.

SAMUEL, m. 1708, Abigail Carey, who d. 8, 8, 1737.

ISSACHAR, m. 9, 4, 1786, in Plymouth, Mary Mitchell.

- FORTUNE, m. 4, 12, 1783, in Plymouth, Annie H. Justin.
 MICHAEL, of East Bridgewater, m. 28, 11, 1827, Eliza Bartlett, of Plymouth.
 ANN M., m. 1843, Amasa Slocum; both of Adams.
 BENJAMIN, m. Phebe Slocum, of Dartmouth.
 JAMES, m. Belphanny, dau. of John Slocum, of New Jersey.
 ABIGAIL, b. 19, 8, 1748; d. 7, 10, 1820; m. 11th mo., 1772, Robert Holmes, of Kingston, b. 1743, d. 19, 11, 1817.
 ALICE, m. 6, 5, 1756, Beriah Sampson, of Duxbury, b. 1, 11, 1728.
 MERCY, m. about 1800, James Pierce.
 CALEB, m. 1785, Mary Sylvester.
 REBECCA, m. 15, 2, 1727, Samuel Thomas, of Marshfield.
 SABRA, m. 3, 1, 1779, Capt. Andrew Sampson.
 RUTH, m. 9, 6, 1762, Luke Stetson.
 PHILO C., m. Emma Pease, b. 18, 3, 1806.
 LEONARD E., m. 10, 11, 1858, Maria L. Whitcomb; both of Barre.
 BETSEY, m. before 1829, Daniel Root, of Otsego co., N. Y.
 CAROLINE P., m. before 1857, Urban C. Thurston, of Albion, N. Y.
 JOHN, m. 3, 9, 1822, Isabel Janes.
 JOB, of Barnstable, m. 17, 2, 1785, Huldah Hathaway.
 SYLVIA, of Barnstable, m. 25, 11, 1784, Wally Goodspeed.
 SARAH, of Barnstable, m. 22, 12, 1790, William Scudder.
 PATIENCE, of Barnstable, m. 1790, Andrew Harlow.
 JONATHAN, of Barnstable, m. 8, 10, 1786, Sarah Crocker.
 JOSEPH, of Barnstable, m. 18, 1, 1738, Rachel Crocker.
 RICHARD, m. 29, 9, 1720, in Boston, Mary Monsall.

The list below is of "intentions of marriage," gathered from various sources. The Howlands are in small capitals.

- NATHAN D., of Brookfield, with Eliza W. Hamilton, of Barre, 1857.
 ISAAC, son of Benjamin, with Hannah, dau. of Ebenezer Allen, 9th mo., 1777.
 RUFUS, with Lucy Howland, 31, 8, 1822.
 MERCY, with Joseph Tillinghast, of Tiverton, R. I., 6, 8, 1722.
 PERO, with Jane Almy, 30, 12, 1803, in Westport.
 THOMAS, with Polly Kempton, 13, 1, 1804, in Westport.
 JABEZ, with Mehitable White, 11, 12, 1804, in Westport.
 PARDON, with Sally Devol, 30, 9, 1805, in Westport.
 JAMES, with Lydia Head, 23, 11, 1807, in Westport.
 ALLEN, with Hannah Howland, 10, 3, 1809, in Westport.
 DANIEL, with Rhoda Hathaway, 26, 5, 1810, in Westport.
 BRADFORD, with "Sinthia" Slocum, 26, 1, 1812, in Westport.
 THOMAS, with Deborah Wing, 12, 4, 1812, in Westport.
 STEPHEN, with Statira Tallman, 22, 8, 1813, in Westport.
 PARDON, with Betsey Smith, 25, 9, 1814, in Westport.
 JOSHUA, with Silvia Smith, 8, 1, 1815, in Westport.
 JEDEDIAH, of Middleborough, with Susanna Crapo, 20, 5, 1815, in Westport.

ALLEN, with "Rodah" Stafford, 6, 5, 1816, in Westport.
ELLERY A., with Ann C. Smith, 18, 1, 1817, in Westport.
BURDEN, with Nabby Marshfield, 16, 3, 1818, in Westport.
NATHANIEL, with Lydia Bliss, 25, 9, 1818, in Westport.
GEORGE, with Judith Allen, 17, 10, 1818, in Westport.
WILLIAM, with Abigail Anthony, 23, 12, 1819, in Westport.
PHEBE, with Elijah Macomber, 23, 2, 1820, in Westport.
DANIEL, with Cynthia Smith, 18, 12, 1820, in Westport.

HOWLANDS IN THE WHALE FISHERY.

So many of the Howlands have been actively and successfully engaged in the whale fishery, that a paragraph devoted to the subject cannot fail to be of wide interest. There was scarcely a family of Howlands in Bristol county, in the first half of the present century, and they were numerous, that some member of it was not engaged in this enterprise. Many of them became agents of whaling vessels, and more of this name became commanders in this service than of any other name in the world. Many of them amassed fortunes in this once lucrative occupation, the profits from which alone built most of New Bedford, and gave to southeastern Massachusetts its wealth. Whaling probably did not commence in the vicinity of New Bedford till a little prior to 1760. In that year William Wood, of Dartmouth, sold to Elnathan Eldredge, of the same town, a certain tract of land located in Fairhaven, and within three quarters of a mile of the centre of the town, on the banks of the Acushnet river, "alway excepting and reserving * * * that part of the same where the Try house and Oyl shed now stands." In 1765, Joseph Russell, Caleb Russell, and William Tallman, owned four sloops employed in the whale fishery. Previous to this the business had been prosecuted elsewhere, the Nantucket people having been engaged in it as early as 1712. So rapidly did the business increase, that in 1775 Dartmouth fitted annually sixty vessels for the northern fishery. Before the commencement of New Bedford village the whale fishery was

doubtless carried on from Oxford village, in the present town of Fairhaven, and from South Dartmouth and Acushnet villages. In 1802 New Bedford (called Bedford previous to 1787, when it became a town) fitted but 20 vessels. In 1856 New Bedford had 329 vessels engaged in the whale fishery, the tonnage amounting to 111,364. During that year 79 vessels brought in 134,668 barrels of oil, and 1,087,600 pounds of whalebone.

The first record we have of a Howland engaged in the whale fishery, is that in April, 1738, Capt. Howland cleared from Boston for Davis Strait.

The first record we have of a Howland engaged in the whale fishery from New Bedford, is Capt. John Howland (264,) in the northern whale fishery, as early as 1768, as follows: "Capt. John Howland, in a whaling sloop from New Bedford, while cruising in the strait of Belle Isle, just previously to the Revolution, took two whales which produced 400 barrels of oil, one of them producing 212 barrels."* In 1772 Capt. John sailed on another voyage.

Isaac Howland became an owner, together with Joseph Russell and others, in the schooner *Juno*, of Dartmouth, soon after 1775.

Capt. Cornelius (293) is recorded as owner of the ship *Rebecca*, probably named for his eldest sister, the first ship built in Bedford village, which was launched in the Spring of 1785. She was 175 tons, and "so large (the average size at that date was about 60 tons) that it was difficult to find a captain of sufficient experience to trust with the command of her." She had a nude woman for a "figure head." The Friends objected to the vain and senseless ornament, and she went to sea without it. She was one of the first American whaleships to double Cape Horn. She was captured by a French privateer in 1799, and retaken by the English. Capt Cornelius Grinnell (see p. 112) was master of her one voyage.

* American Whale Fishery, page 158.

Almost continuously since 1775, there have been Howlands in business in New Bedford as agents for whaleships. At that date Isaac Howland appears as such; in 1817, G. & J. J. Howland, and I. Howland Jr. & Co.; in 1818, J. & J. Howland, and George Howland; in 1833, Abraham H. Howland; in 1834 James H. Howland was an agent in Fairhaven; in 1835, Howland & Hussey; in 1844, Benjamin F. Howland, and Edward W. Howland; in 1850, William P. Howland; in 1851, Weston Howland; in 1852, George & Matthew Howland.

Capt. John (264) owned the *Fame*, which was burned at the wharf at Fairhaven in 1792, and the schooner *Sally* was built from the wreck.

The following gives the names of other Howlands who have been masters of whaleships, the names of vessels and date of their sailing, so far as the writer has been able to ascertain. Where the port is not given, the vessels doubtless belonged to New Bedford. A dash indicates that the Christian name of the master is unknown to the writer.

— Howland, Mary, 1818.

— Howland, William Thatcher, 1819.

— Howland, Francis, 1819.

— Howland, Eliza Barker, 1820.

— Howland, Ospray, 1820.

— Howland, Traveller, 1820.

— Howland, President, 1821.

Stephen Howland, Jr., *Equator*, 1826.

Cornelius Howland, Jr., *Minerva*, 1826.

Josiah Howland, Ann Alexander, 1828.

Edward Howland, *Lyra*, 1828. The *Lyra* was lost on a reef at Oahu, 1830.

Warren Howland, *Commodore Decatur*, 1829.

H. N. Howland, *Ospray*, 1829.

Warren Howland, *Brant*, 1830.

John H. Howland, *Commodore Decatur*, 1830.

Cornelius Howland, Jr., *Euphrates*, 1830.

Warren Howland, *Brant*, 1831.

Stephen Howland, Jr., *Pocahontas*, 1831.

Edward Howland, Robert Edwards, 1831.

John A. Howland, *Milton*, 1832.

Warren Howland, *Good Return*, 1833.

Charles F. Howland, William Baker, of Warren, R. I., 1834.

- Cornelius Howland, Jr., Magnolia, 1834.
 Warren Howland, Good Return, 1834.
 Edward Howland, Robert Edwards, 1835.
 Edward W. Howland, Lalla Rookh, 1835. Capt. Howland and boat's crew lost.
 Jacob A. Howland, George Porter, 1835.
 Warren Howland, Good Return, 1836.
 Caleb Howland, Cherokee, 1836. Capt. Howland and two men lost in 1836.
 — Howland, John, 1836.
 Jacob A. Howland, Good Return, 1836.
 Charles F. Howland, Atlantic, 1836.
 — Howland, Delight, 1836. Mutiny; voyage spoiled.
 Edward Howland, Robert Edwards, 1838.
 Jacob A. Howland, America, 1838.
 — Howland, Draper, 1839.
 — Howland, Franklin, 1839.
 Edward Howland, 2d, Golconda, 1839.
 Warren Howland, Minerva, 1839.
 Warren Howland, Juno, 1840.
 Jacob A. Howland, Cicero, 1840.
 Cornelius Howland, Lafayette, 1840.
 Charles F. Howland, Lion, of Providence, R. I., 1841.
 — Howland, George & Susan, 1841.
 — Howland, Factor, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 1841.
 — Howland, Jefferson, of Wilmington, Del., 1841.
 — Howland, Isabella, 1841.
 Isaac C. Howland, Octavia, 1841.
 Weston Howland, Susan, 1841.
 — Howland, Golconda, 1843.
 I. Howland, London Packet, 1843.
 Jacob A. Howland, Cicero, 1844.
 W. Howland, Charleston Packet, 1844.
 — Howland, Juno, 1844.
 H. Howland, Marcia, 1844.
 Timothy J. Howland, London Packet, 1844.
 Jacob A. Howland, Cicero, 1846.
 Jabez B. Howland, London Packet, of Fairhaven, 1846.
 E. T. Howland, Joseph Maxwell, of Fairhaven, 1848.
 Charles F. Howland, Lion, of Providence, R. I., 1845.
 — Howland, Canton Packet, 1849.
 — Howland, Susan, 1849.
 Charles F. Howland, Corea, 1850.
 Jacob A. Howland, Endeavour, 1851.
 Jabez B. Howland, Sappho, 1852. Capt. Howland died at Payta, 25, 10, 1853.
 John G. Howland, Keoka, 1853.
 Fred S. Howland, Nye, of Dartmouth, 1853.
 Ezra T. Howland, Midas, 1853.
 Alden D. Howland, Callao, 1855.
 Philip Howland, Golconda, 1855.

- Timothy Howland, India, 1855.
 Jacob A. Howland, Margaret Scott, 1855.
 Fred S. Howland, Nye, of Dartmouth, 1856.
 Fred S. Howland, Roscius, 1858.
 Jacob A. Howland, Pacific, 1859.
 Timothy Howland, Parachute, 1859. Lost near Papeiti, 10, 6, 1864.
 Philip Howland, Mary & Susan, 1860.
 Edward J. Howland, Matilda Sears, of Dartmouth, 1860.
 Henry A. Howland, Midas, 1861.
 Fred S. Howland, Callao, 1862.
 John Howland, Annawan, 1863.
 Jacob A. Howland, William Thompson, 1863.
 Philip Howland, Mary & Susan, 1864. Capt. Philip died at sea, 11, 11, 1866.
 Jacob A. Howland, Commodore Morris, 1865.
 Fred S. Howland, Henry Taber, 1866.
 Isaac C. Howland, Hercules, 1866.
 Timothy Howland, Minerva Smyth, 1866.
 Jacob A. Howland, Commodore Morris, 1868.
 Martin V. B. Howland, Orry Taft, 1869.
 Jacob L. Howland, John Carver, 1870.
 Samuel R. Howland, Ohio, 1872. Abandoned in the Arctic ocean in 1876.
 Timothy Howland, Andrew Hicks, of Westport, 1872.
 Walter F. Howland, Platina, 1875.
 Isaac C. Howland, Arnolda, 1876.
 M. V. B. Howland, Attleboro, 1877.
 Jacob A. Howland, Jacob A. Howland, 1877.
 Walter F. Howland, Eliza Adams, 1879.
 Samuel R. Howland, Kathleen, 1880.
 George L. Howland, Canton, 1883.
 Walter F. Howland, Eliza Adams, 1883.

MISCELLANEOUS ITEMS.

PETER CRAPO was a private in Capt. Levi Rounseville's company of minute men that marched to the alarm, April 19, 1775, from Freetown. Consider Crapo was sergeant of the same company. The following is pretty well authenticated tradition :

Rufus Crapo (see p. 166) was the only survivor of a French bark wrecked on Cape Cod about 1680 to 1700. He was a small child and could speak no English, and his true name was never learned. He was brought up by a Coombs family in the vicinity, from whom the late Benjamin F. Coombs, cashier of the National Bank of Commerce of New Bedford, and others in the vicinity descended, and was named Crapo, a rude spelling of the usual nickname for a Frenchman. When he grew up, he married and settled in Rochester.

JONATHAN HOWLAND served as cook at 1 shilling per day in building Fort Halifax, Maine, from July 22 to November 3, 1754, on the warrant of Gov. Shirley.

William Logan Rodman, in his "Reminiscences of New Bedford," published in the New Bedford Mercury, says:

It was the Howlands and others that stood forth as the champions of civil and religious liberty, and endured at the hands of the Brownists of Plymouth the most bitter and unrelenting hatred.

The last of the Rhode Island slaves was named James Howland. He was during his whole life a faithful servant of the Howland family. He died at the residence of John Howland, in Jamestown, R. I., as late as 3, 1, 1859, aged 100 years.

PASSENGERS ON THE MAYFLOWER.

The following names, frequently referred to in this genealogy, are from a list of 101 passengers who sailed in the Mayflower, and the subsequent fate of each, according to Bradford's History of Plymouth.

John Carver,	died in April, 1620.
Katharine Carver, his wife,	died the first Summer.
Desire Minter,	returned to England, and there died.
John Howland,	died in Plymouth, 1673.
Roger Wilder,	died the first Winter.
William Latham,	died in the Bahama Islands.
Maid servant,	died in a year or two.
Jasper More,	died December 6, 1620.
William Bradford,	died in Plymouth, 1657.
Dorothy Bradford, his wife,	drowned in Cape Cod harbor, Dec. 7, 1620.
Miles Standish,	died in Duxbury, 1656.
Rose Standish, his wife,	died January 29, 1621.
William Mullins,	died February 21, 1621.
His wife,	died the first Winter.
Joseph,	died the first Winter.
Robert Carter,	died the first Winter.
Priscilla Mullins,	married John Alden, and died in Duxbury after 1650.
Richard Warren,	died in Plymouth, 1628.

John Tilley,	died the first Winter.
His wife,	died the first Winter.
Elizabeth Tilley,	married John Howland, and died in Plymouth, 1687.
Edward Fuller,	died the first season.
His wife,	died the first season.
Samuel Fuller,	died in Barnstable, 1683.
Peter Browne,	died in Plymouth, 1633.
John Alden,	died in Duxbury, 1687.
Isaac Allerton,	died in New Haven, 1659.
Mary Allerton, his wife,	died February, 1621.
Bartholomew Allerton,	returned to England, and there died.
Remember Allerton,	married Moses Maverick, and died in Salem after 1652.
Mary Allerton,	married Thomas Cushman, and died in Plymouth, 1699.
John Hooke,	died the first Winter.

INDEX.

In indexing this work, great pains has been taken to include every name. The arrangement will be readily understood. In the Howland indexes the number of the generation of most of them is given. The first of two figures after a name indicates the generation.

DESCENDANTS OF ARTHUR HOWLAND.

A. Louise,	8, 53	Deborah,	2, 38; 43;	John,	4, 42
Abigail,	25;	5, 44; 6, 46; 7, 50; 342		John Allen,	9, 58
5, 44; 5, 45; 6, 47; 7, 48		Ebenezer,	3, 42; 4, 42; 6, 45; 7, 50	Joseph,	6, 45
Abigail R.,	7, 49	Eden W.,	6, 46	Katharine Flint,	9, 57
Albert,	8, 50	Edith Blagge,	10, 60	Lamira Allan,	9, 58
Alberta,	9, 59	Edward Cole,	9, 57	Lilly Bell,	8, 53
Alice,	4, 43; 6, 46	Elisha W.,	6, 46	Lizzie A.,	9, 59
Alice W.,	8, 53	Eliza,	4, 43	Louis R.,	8, 53
Allen,	6, 46; 7, 50	Eliza T.,	8, 53	Lucy,	6, 46; 7, 50
Almyra R.,	7, 49	Elizabeth,	2, 38; 5, 44; 6, 45; 6, 46	Lucy O.,	7, 50
Amelia Briggs,	8, 55	Ellen A.,	8, 55	Luther,	6, 46; 7, 50
Amelia Deane,	8, 55	Ellis L.,	9, 58	Mahala,	7, 50
Andrew B.,	8, 54	Frances Winslow,	8, 52	Margaret,	6, 47; 7, 51
Ann,	7, 47	Frank H.,	8, 53	Martha,	2, 38
Anna,	6, 45	Frank Lincoln,	10, 60	Mary, 36; 37; 2, 38; 4, 43;	
Anna Inman,	9, 57	Frank Parris,	9, 58	5, 44; 6, 45; 7, 47; 8, 54	
Annie C.,	45	Fred Bartlett,	9, 58	Mary B.,	7, 51
Arthur,	25; 33; 34; 35; 36;	Fred C.,	9, 59	Mary E.,	8, 53
	37; 1, 38; 2, 38; 3, 42;	Freeman,	8, 50	Mary Esther,	9, 57
	4, 43; 5, 44; 6, 46; 64;	George E.,	8, 53	Mary O.,	9, 59
	1, 183; 1, 325; 1, 342	George W.,	7, 49	Mehitable C.,	7, 49
Augustus W.,	8, 54	Hannah,	4, 43	Mehitable C. N.,	7, 50
Becca,	6, 45	Hannah O.,	7, 50	Mercy,	4, 42; 44; 6, 45; 7, 47
Caleb E.,	8, 54	Harry Allen,	9, 58	Micah,	6, 46
Candace,	7, 50	Henry,	8, 53; 8, 54	Michael,	5, 44; 7, 50
Celia J.,	7, 51	Henry Cole,	9, 57	Peleg B.,	6, 46; 7, 49
Celia Statira,	7, 51	Henry P.,	7, 49	Peleg F.,	8, 52
Charles Edgar,	8, 55	Herbert Leighton,	10, 60	Penninah F.,	8, 52
Charles W.,	8, 53	Hiram,	7, 50; 8, 54	Phebe,	6, 45; 7, 47
Consider,	6, 46	Jacob J.,	8, 52	Phebe Louise,	7, 49
D. W.,	8, 53	Jairus,	7, 50	Prince,	3, 42;
Daniel,	6, 45	James H.,	7, 50; 8, 50	4, 43; 5, 42; 5, 43; 6, 46	
David,	7, 47	Jane,	6, 46	Rebecca, 4, 42; 5, 44; 7, 47	
David A.,	8, 54	Jessie S.,	7, 48	Rebecca C.,	7, 50
David O.,	7, 50			Reuben W.,	8, 53

Robert,		Sarah Frances, 8, 55; 9, 57	Wait W.,	7, 48
4, 43; 5, 45; 6, 47; 7, 51		Sophronia,	Walter F.,	8, 53
Ruth, 5, 44; 6, 46; 6, 47		Statira,	William, 4, 43; 5, 44; 7, 47	
Ruth C.,	7, 49	Susanna,	William Henry,	8, 52
Sally O.,	7, 50	Thankful,	William Joseph,	9, 57
Samuel,	4, 43; 5, 44	Thomas,	William S.,	8, 55
Samuel A.,	8, 54	4, 42; 4, 43; 5, 44; 6, 45	William V.,	8, 53
Sarah,	5, 43	Urania,	Zenas C.,	8, 52
Sarah C.,	7, 50	5, 44; 6, 47	Zenas Clarke,	7, 49
		Urania R.,	7, 50	

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY HOWLAND.

A. Franklyn,	9, 267	Adaline C.,	8, 212	Allen P.,	211
A. J.,	8, 156	Addie L.,	9, 263	Alma,	8, 139
A. Sidney,	8, 158	Adelaide M.,	8, 96	Almena,	7, 174
Abbie, 5, 86; 8, 187; 8, 227		Adelia,	8, 239	Almena F.,	8, 251
Abbie A.,	247	Adeline,	7, 196	Almira,	7, 102
Abbie B.,	211	Adeline M.,	8, 247	Almira E.,	8, 248
Abbie S.,	7, 159; 8, 233	Adeliza J.,	9, 277	Almy,	6, 108; 7, 108; 7, 146; 7, 150
Abby, 5, 97; 7, 160; 7, 167		Agnes,	8, 242	Almy W.,	8, 232
Abby B.,	9, 211	Agnes C.,	9, 260	Alonzo B.,	8, 247
Abby M.,	8, 211	Alanson S.,	186	Alonzo S.,	8, 187
Abby S.,	8, 229	Albert,		Alta,	10, 260
Abby W.,	8, 150	7, 127; 8, 139; 7, 240		Alvin,	9, 293
Abel,	5, 98	Albert A.,	9, 211	Amanda,	
Abiah,		Albert E.,	9, 162	7, 172; 8, 185; 8, 190	
6, 129; 7, 129; 8, 248		Albert F.,	9, 247; 9, 309	Amanda M. F.,	7, 102
Abiel,	6, 124	9, 285; 9, 300; 7, 178		Amasa J.,	7, 173; 7, 235
Abigail,	2, 69; 3, 74; 4, 80; 4, 82; 4, 83; 4, 84; 5, 89; 5, 95; 6, 96; 5, 101; 6, 102; 7, 117; 6, 118; 7, 119; 6, 123; 6, 129; 6, 130; 8, 139; 7, 141; 145; 7, 152; 7, 175; 8, 226; 272	Alden B.,	7, 178	Amelia,	7, 133; 8, 172; 8, 174; 8, 190; 9, 292
Abigail S.,	9, 287	Alden S. D.,	9, 277	Amelia W.,	8, 175
Abner,		Aldrich,	127	Aminda,	8, 185
6, 117; 7, 119; 6, 129; 7, 142; 7, 147; 7, 175; 6, 188; 7, 210; 7, 248		Alexander,	8, 143; 8, 209; 8, 277	Amos,	6, 118; 6, 132; 6, 173
Abner D.,	8, 211	Alexander A.,	8, 218	Amy,	6, 122
Abner F.,	8, 246	Alexander S.,	8, 234	Amy A.,	8, 174
Abner W.,	7, 217	Alfred,	256	Amy Ann,	8, 213
Abraham,	3, 76; 3, 85; 4, 85; 5, 89; 5, 97; 4, 99; 5, 100; 5, 102; 5, 109; 7, 111; 6, 126; 6, 131; 7, 135; 136; 7, 142; 6, 192; 7, 240; 9, 290	Alfred R.,	8, 255	Amy S.,	8, 240
Abraham H.,	7, 153; 8, 226	Alfred W.,	8, 148	Amy W.,	8, 234
Abram,	7, 122; 8, 196	Algernon S.,	7, 161	Andrew,	8, 230
Abram H.,	7, 225	Alice,		Andrew B.,	6, 127
Acil,	5, 101	3, 76; 4, 86; 5, 95; 5, 98; 6, 119; 160; 9, 160; 8, 174; 8, 182; 8, 226		Andrew M.,	7, 122
Acil H.,	128	Alice B.,	9, 289	Andrew P.,	8, 186
Ada,	7, 127	Alice E.,	8, 193	Andrew V.,	8, 186
Adaline,	7, 126; 8, 213	Alice G.,	10, 276	Angeline,	7, 102; 6, 134; 8, 183; 8, 221
		Alice H.,	8, 229	Angeline T.,	9, 244
		Alice L.,	8, 238	Angellette,	7, 132
		Alice M.,	9, 211; 9, 287	Angelo,	8, 221; 8, 244
		Alice R.,	153; 7, 154; 8, 227; 8, 251	Ann,	5, 99; 5, 102; 6, 124; 7, 145; 7, 156; 8, 165; 8, 214; 8, 242
		Alice S.,	9, 277	Ann A.,	8, 250
		Alice W.,	10, 307	Ann E.,	8, 211
		Allen,	96; 6, 96; 6, 121; 7, 140; 7, 143; 7, 156; 8, 185	Ann H.,	10, 278
		Allen J.,	9, 259	Ann M.,	8, 171

- Ann Maria, 7, 175
 Anna, 6, 106; 7, 140; 7, 155; 7, 165; 8, 173; 8, 197; 9, 257; 10, 260; 9, 300
 Anna H., 9, 143
 Anna J., 9, 278
 Annabella, 8, 213
 Anne, 5, 89; 110; 111; 6, 117; 6, 119; 8, 218
 Annetta, 9, 160
 Annette, 8, 191
 Annie, 6, 111; 6, 135; 8, 173; 9, 287
 Annie A., 9, 292
 Annie B., 9, 297
 Annie D., 158
 Annie E., 8, 161; 9, 298
 Annie R., 8, 231
 Annie S., 9, 285
 Annie T., 90; 8, 121
 Annie W., 9, 231
 Anson P., 9, 294
 Anstice A., 124
 Antonette, 7, 132
 Aretus B., 8, 245
 Aretus H., 8, 244; 7, 245
 Arietta, 9, 255
 Artemas, 6, 131; 6, 293
 Arthur, 7, 133; 8, 160; 8, 183; 8, 191; 8, 195; 9, 231
 Arthur C., 9, 262
 Arthur H., 9, 283
 Arthur L., 9, 211
 Arthur M., 8, 122
 Arthur W., 9, 285; 9, 293; 9, 314
 Asa, 6, 127; 6, 132; 7, 140; 8, 165; 6, 183
 Asa R., 9, 267; 9, 305
 Asbury, 7, 127; 8, 253; 9, 253
 Augustus, 180; 8, 275
 Augustus H. P., 7, 136
 Austin, 7, 127
 Avery, 8, 196
 Avis, 6, 135; 7, 148
 Azariah, 6, 106
 B. Slocum, 8, 242
 Babbins, 8, 176
 Baga, 5, 99
 Banister, 6, 128
 Barbara, 7, 116
 Barker, 8, 176
 Barker Cushman, 9, 282; 307
 Barnabas, 26; 4, 80; 4, 90; 6, 111; 6, 133; 6, 155
 Barnabas S., 8, 245
 Barney, 7, 156
 Bathsheba, 6, 115; 7, 115; 7, 127; 6, 129; 7, 151; 160
 Belinda, 8, 176
 Benjamin, 24; 25; 3, 74; 3, 79; 4, 80; 4, 81; 4, 84; 4, 86; 5, 89; 5, 90; 4, 92; 93; 5, 93; 4, 97; 5, 97; 7, 102; 6, 104; 6, 108; 5, 109; 110; 7, 111; 6, 113; 115; 6, 116; 6, 119; 6, 120; 5, 123; 7, 138; 7, 147; 7, 162; 6, 165; 8, 165; 7, 166; 7, 174; 7, 176; 8, 176; 7, 181; 8, 193; 8, 196; 7, 199; 9, 285
 Benjamin A., 10, 285
 Benjamin C., 8, 193
 Benjamin F., 8, 108; 7, 149; 8, 161; 7, 162; 8, 187; 7, 230; 9, 231; 8, 245; 9, 257
 Benjamin L., 161; 9, 161
 Benjamin W., 9, 143; 7, 150
 Benton L., 7, 243; 9, 243
 Beriah, 6, 117; 7, 117
 Bernice, 6, 128
 Bertha L., 9, 259
 Bessie C., 9, 218
 Betsey, 4, 87; 6, 100; 6, 121; 7, 126; 6, 129; 6, 133; 6, 134
 Betty, 5, 100
 Beulah, 5, 99
 Blanche, 8, 242
 Blanche Mabel, 10, 314
 Blanche R., 9, 231
 Borden, 7, 143
 Borden H., 7, 211
 Bradford, 6, 122; 8, 213
 Burton, 7, 243; 9, 243
 Caleb, 4, 84; 4, 86; 5, 86; 5, 101; 128; 7, 145; 8, 176; 8, 214; 9, 214
 Calvin, 6, 126; 7, 126
 Calvin T., 8, 182
 Carl B., 10, 244
 Carlton B., 8, 244
 Caroline, 7, 102; 7, 151; 9, 160; 8, 178; 8, 209
 Caroline E., 160
 Carrie, 8, 183; 9, 214; 9, 253
 Carrie D., 8, 179
 Carrie E., 9, 278
 Carrie Louise, 10, 285
 Cata, 7, 176
 Catharine, 6, 107; 8, 108; 6, 123; 7, 123; 7, 126; 6, 133; 7, 143; 7, 179; 8, 215
 Catharine A., 9, 257
 Charles, 90; 6, 106; 6, 107; 7, 108; 7, 111; 7, 119; 6, 126; 7, 126; 8, 126; 7, 133; 7, 134; 6, 137; 7, 138; 7, 142; 6, 143; 9, 160; 7, 167; 8, 173; 8, 173; 7, 175; 8, 190; 8, 196; 8, 239; 9, 239; 9, 240; 10, 240; 9, 260; 8, 261
 Charles A., 8, 141; 9, 163; 10, 163; 8, 213; 9, 248; 8, 250; 7, 251; 9, 255; 9, 275; 8, 278; 9, 285; 9, 289
 Charles B., 8, 235
 Charles C., 8, 234; 8, 288
 Charles E., 9, 211; 8, 223; 11, 279
 Charles F., 7, 127; 9, 142; 7, 149; 7, 221
 Charles F. R., 8, 122
 Charles G., 9, 299
 Charles H., 7, 122; 8, 231; 8, 240; 8, 253; 9, 281; 9, 292; 8, 297
 Charles J., 9, 161; 8, 263
 Charles M., 8, 190; 8, 218; 9, 278
 Charles N., 6, 132
 Charles O., 9, 292
 Charles R., 9, 287; 9, 294
 Charles S., 9, 276
 Charles W., 7, 173; 8, 174; 8, 187; 8, 189; 9, 205; 8, 239; 8, 251; 9, 263; 8, 264; 8, 276
 Charlotte, 8, 215
 Charlotte E., 8, 183; 9, 222
 Charlotte L. M., 186
 Chester H., 9, 211
 Chloe, 7, 135
 Christianna, 6, 135
 Christopher, 8, 187
 Christopher W., 9, 285
 Clara, 8, 187; 10, 262
 Clara A., 8, 254
 Clara E., 9, 288
 Clara G., 10, 287
 Clara M., 8, 188
 Clarence, 9, 160; 8, 173; 8, 182; 8, 241
 Clarence E., 9, 205; 10, 205
 Clarence E. H., 9, 248
 Clarence F., 10, 255

- Clarence H., 8, 242
 9, 249; 9, 278; 10, 292
 Clarence J., 9, 248
 Clarence L., 10, 255
 Clarissa, 6, 134
 Clinton S., 9, 249
 Consider, 5, 101; 5, 130; 6, 131
 Content, 3, 76; 4, 79; 4, 85;
 5, 100; 6, 108; 7, 140
 Content D., 8, 218
 Cook, 5, 88;
 5, 106; 6, 107; 7, 139;
 6, 141; 7, 253; 9, 253
 Corall, 8, 253
 Cordelia, 9, 292
 Cornelia, 6, 120; 8, 161;
 9, 173; 7, 118; 7, 208
 Cornelius, 6, 112; 7, 141;
 152; 6, 157; 7, 158;
 206; 7, 229; 8, 230
 Cornelius A., 9, 277; 9, 307
 Cornelius De Forest,
 10, 211
 Cornelius H., 97
 Cornelius S., 6, 123; 162
 Corrilla A., 8, 187
 Cortland, 7, 119; 7, 175
 Crawford, 7, 243
 Crawford S. R. M., 10, 163
 Curtis S., 8, 191
 Cynthia,
 6, 120; 7, 146; 9, 163
 Cynthia J., 7, 127
 Cyrus, 8, 176
 Cyrus C., 9, 231
 Daniel, 24;
 72; 3, 74; 3, 80; 4, 81;
 4, 84; 4, 91; 5, 91; 5, 93;
 6, 93; 5, 95; 4, 96; 5, 97;
 6, 104; 5, 112; 6, 113;
 6, 115; 6, 117; 5, 120;
 6, 122; 7, 140; 153;
 7, 164; 7, 176; 7, 205;
 9, 206; 7, 232; 8, 232;
 9, 232; 233; 9, 287
 Daniel B., 9, 163
 Daniel F., 6, 127
 Daniel J., 6, 120
 Daniel O., 7, 127
 Daniel R.,
 6, 132; 6, 194; 8, 251
 Daniel S., 5, 92
 Daniel W., 7, 133
 Darius J., 8, 189
 David,
 5, 94; 5, 97; 5, 117;
 6, 118; 7, 136; 7, 143;
 7, 148; 7, 149; 7, 166;
 7, 172; 7, 213; 8, 253
 David S., 8, 210
 David W., 8, 150
 Deborah, 71;
 4, 82; 5, 89; 5, 93;
 6, 105; 6, 107; 8, 108;
 7, 116; 6, 117; 6, 118;
 6, 121; 7, 126; 6, 133;
 7, 138; 162; 8, 182; 206
 Deborah A., 7, 173
 Deborah G., 7, 164
 Deidamia, 6, 105
 Delana E., 8, 254
 Delany, 6, 131
 Delia, 6, 134
 Delia M., 8, 252
 Deliverance, 5, 99; 6, 131
 Densmore B., 10, 292
 Desire, 4, 80; 6, 112
 Diana, 5, 99; 7, 175; 8, 196
 Dorcas,
 6, 105; 6, 128; 7, 174
 Drusilla J., 6, 136
 Dwight, 8, 191; 8, 197
 E. Harris, 8, 248; 8, 294
 E. Orville, 8, 173
 Easton, 7, 142
 Ebenezer, 5, 102;
 6, 129; 7, 129; 6, 187
 Eber D., 8, 246
 Eddy, 185
 Eden, 7, 133; 8, 254
 Edgar D., 8, 258; 9, 259
 Edgar E., 9, 300
 Edgar V., 9, 260
 Edgar W., 10, 182
 Edith, 4, 84; 5, 97; 7, 108;
 6, 121; 146; 8, 242
 Edith A., 9, 182
 Edith F., 9, 295
 Edith M., 8, 194
 Edith T., 9, 222
 Edmund S., 7, 173
 Edna E., 9, 211
 Edna R., 211
 Edna S., 9, 244
 Edward, 4, 82;
 5, 82; 100; 7, 115;
 8, 115; 151; 8, 160;
 8, 168; 8, 174; 222;
 224; 9, 253; 10, 275
 Edward A., 8, 231; 9, 231;
 9, 255; 10, 255; 9, 282
 Edward C., 8, 222; 9, 259
 Edward D.,
 8, 158; 8, 218; 8, 242
 Edward F., 8, 183
 Edward L., 8, 251
 Edward P., 8, 238
 Edward R., 8, 151;
 160; 8, 224; 9, 287
 Edward S., 9, 143; 9, 182
 Edward W.,
 7, 158; 159; 7, 230;
 8, 231; 9, 264; 9, 299
 Edwin, 7, 136;
 8, 174; 7, 182; 8, 182
 Edwin A., 8, 227
 Edwin D., 8, 182
 Edwin P., 8, 213
 Edwin R., 7, 134
 Edwin S., 9, 161
 Edwin W., 9, 247
 Edy, 6, 122
 Egbert, 8, 259
 Elam, 6, 102; 7, 117
 Elcy, 6, 120
 Elcy H., 7, 177
 Eleanor C., 9, 289
 Eleanor Sherman, 8, 225
 Elias B., 6, 134
 Elias H., 8, 240
 Elihu, 6, 118;
 6, 121; 7, 121; 8, 252
 Elihu S., 97
 Elisha, 6, 120
 Elisha A., 9, 162
 Elisha D., 8, 218; 8, 282
 Eliza, 7, 112; 153;
 160; 8, 163; 8, 168;
 8, 171; 9, 206; 8, 215;
 8, 220; 8, 227; 8, 253
 Eliza A., 8, 121; 10, 278
 Eliza B., 9, 232; 233
 Eliza Collins, 9, 281
 Eliza F., 9, 160
 Eliza H., 9, 163
 Eliza J., 8, 126; 10, 290
 Eliza Jane, 8, 224
 Eliza K., 9, 142
 Eliza T., 7, 149
 Eliza W., 9, 216
 Elizabeth, 68; 2, 69;
 4, 85; 4, 87; 5, 89; 5, 90;
 5, 95; 5, 96; 5, 101;
 5, 102; 6, 102; 7, 108;
 8, 108; 6, 111; 6, 115;
 7, 117; 6, 121; 122;
 7, 123; 6, 131; 7, 133;
 6, 135; 7, 137; 7, 145;
 7, 147; 7, 148; 8, 148;
 7, 149; 151; 7, 152;
 7, 155; 8, 155; 8, 158;
 7, 160; 7, 162; 7, 163;
 8, 165; 8, 166; 7, 179;
 206; 8, 210; 8, 211;
 8, 213; 8, 214; 225;
 8, 240; 8, 253; 8, 254;
 272; 9, 275; 9, 290

- Elizabeth A., 7, 151; 9, 205;
 214; 8, 218; 9, 263
 Elizabeth D., 9, 279
 Elizabeth H., 9, 265
 Elizabeth Horton, 8, 225
 Elizabeth K., 9, 288
 Elizabeth L., 90
 Elizabeth R., 9, 262
 Elizabeth S.,
 8, 151; 7, 178; 8, 224;
 9, 224; 8, 240; 9, 262
 Elizabeth W.,
 7, 150; 9, 299
 Ella, 9, 239; 9, 253
 Ella A.,
 9, 205; 10, 205; 8, 250
 Ella E., 8, 190
 Ella S., 8, 191
 Ella T., 9, 233; 9, 261
 Ellen, 7, 113; 8, 197
 Ellen E., 8, 121; 8, 197
 Ellen L., 7, 132
 Ellenor A., 7, 147
 Ellery, 7, 152
 Ellery C., 9, 289
 Elmer, 8, 183
 Elsie, 5, 99
 Elvira S., 8, 246
 Emeline,
 6, 134; 8, 215; 10, 263
 Emerson T., 9, 143
 Emily, 7, 133; 8, 158;
 8, 176; 7, 181; 196
 Emily F., 9, 282
 Emily L., 186
 Emily M., 9, 259
 Emily S., 8, 215
 Emma, 9, 143;
 8, 182; 8, 187; 8, 190;
 8, 197; 8, 213; 9, 298
 Emma A., 9, 211; 9, 285
 Emma C., 8, 183
 Emma E., 8, 190; 9, 261
 Emma F.,
 8, 188; 9, 211; 9, 258
 Emma Frances, 8, 222
 Emma M., 9, 247
 Emma S., 9, 160; 9, 163
 Emmagene V., 8, 242
 Emmeline, 9, 182; 8, 222
 Emogene B., 9, 247
 Enos, 7, 173
 Erastus, 185; 8, 190
 Eseck,
 5, 130; 6, 130; 6, 191
 Ethel, 8, 242
 Ethel A., 9, 283
 Ethel M., 9, 248
 Eudora S., 10, 291
 Eugene, 8, 241; 9, 244
 Eugene G., 9, 244
 Eunice, 5, 95; 6, 96;
 6, 122; 7, 140; 185
 Eunice C., 9, 286
 Eunice T., 8, 249
 Eva S., 9, 249
 Eveline, 8, 166; 7, 182
 Evelyn, 8, 194
 Everett, 9, 214
 Ezra, 6, 122; 6, 131;
 7, 179; 6, 194; 8, 194
 Ezra A., 8, 251
 Ezreck, 5, 101
 F. Bertrand, 10, 292
 F. Gertrude, 10, 163
 Fannie M., 9, 248
 Fannie W., 9, 225
 Fanny, 8, 165; 9, 253
 Fanny L., 9, 163
 Fanny W., 7, 177
 Ferris W., 9, 259
 Financy, 185
 Flora, 10, 260
 Flora A., 8, 183
 Flora M., 9, 248
 Florence, 9, 227; 9, 240; 10, 240
 Florence Bryant, 158
 Florence D., 8, 254
 Florence Edith, 10, 314
 Florence H., 9, 186
 Florence I., 8, 251
 Florence S., 9, 284
 Frances, 7, 134
 Frances A., 156
 Francis, 7, 158; 7, 171; 8, 282
 Francis A., 9, 262
 Francis C., 9, 292
 Francis Hathaway, 8, 221
 Francis K., 260
 Francis S., 8, 260
 Frank, 7, 102; 9, 160;
 8, 192; 8, 197; 10, 260
 Frank C., 10, 311
 Frank E., 9, 282
 Frank G.,
 11, 163; 8, 174; 8, 197
 Frank H., 8, 231; 8, 237
 Frank L., 9, 244; 9, 287
 Frank M., 9, 258
 Frank T., 9, 216
 Frank W., 10, 263
 Franklin, 9, 257
 Franklin B., 8, 245
 Franklin N., 8, 252
 Franklyn, 271
 Fred, 9, 258
 Fred C., 126; 10, 275
 Fred D., 8, 235
 Frederic, 97;
 162; 8, 173; 9, 244
 Frederic C.,
 8, 183; 9, 244
 Frederic P., 8, 218; 8, 281
 Frederic S., 7, 121
 Frederic W., 10, 281
 Frederick,
 173; 8, 241; 9, 263
 Freeclove,
 4, 86; 6, 120; 6, 128; 185
 Gaford, 7, 132
 Gardner, 7, 173
 George, 4, 79;
 4, 87; 4, 89; 5, 103;
 6, 103; 7, 113; 116;
 6, 120; 7, 123; 7, 127;
 5, 132; 7, 133; 7, 137;
 7, 138; 7, 141; 8, 142;
 158; 9, 160; 8, 163;
 7, 165; 8, 173; 6, 175;
 8, 176; 7, 179; 180;
 8, 183; 9, 186; 7, 206;
 8, 214; 7, 233; 8, 239;
 8, 272; 274; 9, 275;
 9, 277; 8, 290; 9, 298
 George A., 8, 233;
 9, 255; 9, 275; 10, 281
 George C., 9, 163; 8, 189
 George E., 8, 133; 9, 287
 George Eddy, 8, 224
 George F., 6, 135;
 6, 197; 9, 260; 9, 299
 George G., 7, 179; 8, 189
 George H.,
 7, 178; 8, 214; 9, 224;
 8, 227; 9, 275; 9, 281
 George K., 8, 229
 George M., 8, 236
 George N., 8, 197
 George R., 8, 190; 10, 290
 George S., 7, 151; 272
 George W., 101; 128;
 8, 148; 8, 172; 8, 210;
 9, 211; 8, 215; 8, 216;
 8, 218; 8, 234; 8, 245;
 7, 252; 9, 253; 9, 259;
 8, 277; 9, 285; 10, 305
 George W. P., 9, 259
 George Washington, 8, 221
 Georgia, 9, 186
 Gerald S., 11, 279
 Gernet, 8, 198
 Gershon, 3, 76;
 4, 87; 5, 103; 5, 134
 Gertie, 8, 193
 Gertrude, 8, 122
 Gertrude Sophia, 158
 Gideon, 5, 90; 7, 96;
 5, 97; 6, 112; 5, 122;

6, 122; 154; 6, 158;	Harry K.,	10, 262	Hetty C.,	8, 151; 8, 224	
159; 7, 160; 8, 160	Harry T.,	8, 193	Hetty R.,	8, 122	
Gideon A.,	8, 158	Hartley H.,	8, 245	Hetty W.,	7, 158
Gideon K.,	7, 158	Harvey N.,	8, 249	Hewitt,	8, 178
Gideon T.,	9, 160	Hattie,	7, 112; 8, 174	Hijah,	97
Gilbert,		Hattie A.,	11, 279	Hiram,	6, 131
5, 97; 6, 112; 151;		Hattie C.,	151	Hiram F.,	7, 174
157; 6, 159; 7, 160;		Hattie E.,	8, 251	Hoasob,	185
225; 8, 253; 8, 298		Hattie J.,	8, 210	Holder,	7, 116; 7, 121
Gilbert A.,	158	Havens,	8, 176	Homer R.,	8, 198
Giles,	6, 122	Hazel B.,	296	Hope,	6, 102
Glennie E.,	9, 189	Helen,	8, 187; 10, 205	Horace,	8, 176;
Glennie M.,	8, 189	Helen A.,		8, 190; 8, 194; 8, 239	
Governor,	6, 131	8, 121; 9, 205; 9, 279		Horace G.,	8, 226; 9, 278
Grace,	9, 301; 10, 301	Helen H.,	11, 279	Horace O.,	8, 249
Grace D.,	10, 311	Helena,	8, 173	Horatia Anna,	8, 221; 272
Grace E.,	8, 242	Henrietta,	9, 253; 10, 263	Horatio,	9, 288
Grace H.,	9, 259	Henry,	24;	Hosea,	8, 239; 8, 292
Grace Lena,	11, 163	25; 26; 35; 40; 50;		Hubert M.,	8, 122
Greely,	8, 198	61; 3, 74; 3, 81; 4, 82;		Hubert S.,	8, 241
Gulielma,	7, 136	89; 5, 93; 6, 116;		Huldah,	4, 86; 185
Gussie F.,	9, 297	7, 116; 6, 117; 7, 119;		Humphrey,	5, 89;
H. Willis,	9, 292	123; 6, 126; 8, 133;		97; 6, 109; 7, 109;	
Hamertel,	7, 134	9, 143; 8, 148; 8, 155;		6, 111; 6, 116; 6, 123;	
Hannah,		6, 166; 7, 167; 8, 168;		7, 135; 136; 7, 152;	
4, 82; 4, 84; 5, 88; 5, 89;		8, 182; 8, 191; 8, 196;		6, 154; 8, 168; 7, 198;	
5, 93; 5, 95; 6, 96; 5, 97;		8, 254; 1, 269; 8, 299		8, 225; 8, 227; 275	
5, 99; 5, 103; 6, 104;		Henry A.,	8, 222; 10, 309	Humphrey D.,	9, 205
7, 111; 6, 115; 6, 118;		Henry B.,	9, 287	Humphrey H.,	7, 151
7, 121; 6, 124; 7, 126;		Henry C.,	145	Ichabod,	4, 84; 5, 86;
8, 140; 7, 141; 7, 145;		Henry Clay,	8, 224	6, 126; 6, 181; 7, 182	
7, 147; 7, 149; 7, 153;		Henry Franklin,	9, 161	Ida,	8, 197
7, 162; 8, 163; 7, 167;		Henry H.,		Inez,	
8, 176; 7, 182; 10, 182;		7, 133; 7, 244; 8, 245		9, 242; 9, 244; 10, 260	
185; 8, 214; 218;		Henry L.,	8, 234	Ira,	7, 135
8, 226; 8, 227; 272		Henry Le G.,	9, 210	Irene,	7, 102; 6, 128
Hannah A.,	7, 151	Henry M.,	9, 263	Irving,	
Hannah Allen,	8, 209	Henry N.,	8, 210	8, 197; 8, 227; 9, 227	
Hannah B.,	8, 212	Henry Nye,	8, 215	Isaac,	3, 76; 4, 80;
Hannah G.,	63; 9, 163	Henry P.,	8, 189	4, 81; 3, 84; 4, 85; 4, 87;	
Hannah K.,	7, 173	Henry R.,	7, 157	4, 89; 5, 89; 5, 91; 4, 92;	
Hannah M.,	6, 135; 7, 136	Henry S.,	7, 162	5, 98; 6, 98; 5, 100;	
Hannah T.,	8, 235	Henry T.,	8, 193	6, 102; 4, 103; 6, 109;	
Hannah W.,	8, 211; 8, 234	Henry W.,	9, 299	7, 109; 5, 110; 6, 111;	
Harmon,	7, 136	Hepsa,	7, 119	6, 115; 6, 116; 6, 124;	
Harmony,	6, 124	Hepsebah,	7, 175	6, 126; 6, 133; 151;	
Harold B.,	9, 298	Hepsebeth,	7, 161	6, 152; 7, 155; 158;	
Harriet,	8, 183; 9, 239	Hepsibah,	123	160; 6, 166; 8, 176;	
Harriet A.,	9, 260	Hepsie,	8, 231	7, 182; 8, 182; 10, 182;	
Harriet E.,	8, 238	Herbert,		8, 227; 8, 234; 8, 287	
Harriet Elizabeth,	9, 162	9, 160; 8, 183; 8, 193		Isaac B.,	8, 183; 8, 232; 8, 285
Harriet F.,	9, 160	9, 225; 9, 239;		Isaac Chase,	7, 150; 8, 225
Harriet L.,	9, 263	Herbert A.,	8, 193	Isaac W.,	9, 265
Harriet M.,	9, 281	Herbert F.,	8, 193	Isabel,	9, 218; 9, 239
Harriet P.,	160	Herbert L.,	9, 182	Isabella G.,	9, 161
Harriet V.,	8, 193	Herbert W.,	9, 182	Isabella S.,	8, 161
Harris W.,	9, 295	Herman,	8, 197	Isabelle,	8, 241
Harrison,	7, 102	Hetty,	97; 159	Israel,	5, 88; 5, 104; 136
Harry,	10, 182; 9, 259	Hetty A.,	9, 253	Issachar,	5, 84
Harry B.,	10, 260	Hetty Ann,	7, 178		

- Jabez, 7, 96
 Jacob, 5, 100; 6, 126
 Jacob A., 7, 150; 7, 222
 Jacob H., 9, 299
 James, 4, 79; 4, 88; 5, 89;
 6, 96; 7, 102; 6, 104;
 106; 5, 107; 6, 108;
 7, 108; 121; 6, 128;
 6, 129; 6, 131; 6, 133;
 7, 139; 6, 145; 7, 145;
 146; 153; 6, 188;
 6, 193; 8, 193; 6, 195;
 8, 196; 214; 8, 254;
 9, 255; 256; 9, 279
 James A.,
 9, 244; 9, 255; 9, 275
 James B., 7, 254
 James C., 7, 178; 7, 178
 James E., 8, 196; 8, 235
 James G., 7, 179; 8, 254
 James H.,
 7, 146; 8, 211; 9, 214
 James Henry,
 10, 163; 8, 215; 8, 279
 James I., 8, 235
 James K., 8, 260
 James L., 10, 247
 James M., 8, 156; 8, 247
 James N., 156
 James P., 7, 249
 James Rensselaer, 9, 162
 James T., 7, 96; 8, 108;
 7, 124; 126; 8, 160.
 James W., 8, 253
 Jane, 7, 172
 Jane D., 10, 307
 Jane E., 9, 277
 Jane M., 9, 263
 Janette, 7, 132; 7, 133
 Jedediah,
 3, 70; 76; 6, 102
 Jennie,
 9, 239; 9, 258; 10, 277
 Jennie A., 8, 183
 Jennie Bell, 7, 132
 Jennie E., 9, 233; 8, 245
 Jennie M., 8, 188; 9, 211
 Jennie M. G., 211
 Jennie W., 10, 285
 Jephthah, 7, 102
 Jeremiah, 6, 107; 6, 120
 Jeremy,
 7, 175; 8, 176; 7, 238;
 8, 239; 9, 291; 9, 293
 Jerome, 7, 119; 7, 175
 Jerry, 8, 291
 Jesse P., 10, 225; 10, 263
 Jessie, 8, 193; 8, 197
 Jessie E., 10, 281
 Jethro, 6, 111; 6, 117;
- 7, 124; 7, 156; 6, 170;
 7, 170; 7, 171; 7, 234
 Joan S., 8, 210
 Joanna,
 5, 100; 7, 137; 7, 157
 Job,
 4, 84;
 4, 85; 4, 87; 5, 87; 4, 97;
 5, 97; 4, 98; 5, 98; 6, 98;
 5, 103; 6, 120; 7, 156
 John,
 35; 67; 2, 69;
 3, 76; 4, 79; 4, 81; 3, 86;
 4, 86; 4, 87; 5, 88; 4, 91;
 5, 91; 5, 92; 5, 98; 6, 98;
 100; 5, 101; 7, 102;
 6, 104; 6, 105; 106;
 6, 107; 6, 108; 110;
 6, 111; 7, 111; 112;
 6, 114; 7, 115; 6, 116;
 6, 118; 7, 121; 6, 126;
 5, 128; 7, 129; 6, 130;
 6, 131; 6, 135; 6, 144;
 7, 145; 7, 146; 8, 160;
 9, 160; 7, 161; 7, 167;
 6, 171; 7, 176; 8, 176;
 8, 185; 6, 190; 8, 194;
 8, 196; 206; 8, 214;
 7, 215; 8, 218; 227;
 8, 239; 7, 246; 7, 247;
 8, 247; 7, 253; 8, 253;
 9, 253; 7, 269; 271;
 272; 9, 279; 9, 298
 John A., 61; 111; 7, 150;
 7, 171; 8, 246; 9, 299
 John B., 8, 247; 8, 263
 John C., 128; 8, 233;
 9, 233; 8, 244; 9, 263
 John D., 7, 177; 9, 277
 John E., 8, 251; 8, 296
 John F., 8, 197
 John G., 9, 287
 John H., 6, 112; 154;
 6, 160; 8, 231; 9, 231;
 7, 250; 8, 257; 9, 280
 John J.,
 8, 223; 9, 260; 9, 277
 John M.,
 6, 120; 8, 215; 8, 279
 John P., 7, 136; 9, 259
 John R., 9, 262
 John S., 8, 160; 8, 229
 John T., 8, 247
 John W.,
 6, 122;
 6, 142; 7, 143; 7, 178;
 7, 210; 8, 210; 8, 232;
 7, 240; 9, 247; 8, 284
 Jonathan, 5, 96; 6, 109;
 6, 119; 6, 120; 7, 137;
 7, 138; 7, 142; 7, 148;
 7, 174; 7, 199; 7, 202;
 7, 219; 8, 219; 8, 282
- Jonathan D., 7, 96
 Joseph, 40; 67; 2, 69; 70;
 76; 4, 81; 4, 84; 4, 86;
 5, 89; 5, 91; 5, 97; 5, 99;
 4, 100; 5, 100; 5, 103;
 5, 109; 111; 6, 112;
 6, 113; 7, 113; 6, 119;
 7, 119; 121; 6, 126;
 6, 127; 7, 127; 7, 140;
 7, 148; 7, 151; 8, 155;
 6, 158; 8, 158; 159;
 162; 7, 173; 7, 175;
 185; 7, 206; 227
 Joseph F., 8, 148; 9, 281
 Joseph M., 8, 237; 8, 243
 Joseph R.,
 8, 108; 146; 8, 251
 Joseph T.,
 8, 258; 9, 280; 10, 281
 Joseph W., 9, 259
 Joseph Wing, 8, 209
 Josephine, 8, 213
 Joshua, 3, 76; 3, 87;
 4, 87; 5, 91; 5, 96; 6, 96;
 5, 102; 7, 102; 6, 121;
 7, 122; 7, 143; 8, 213
 Josiah, 8, 163
 Josiah E., 8, 235
 Josie F., 9, 163
 Jotham, 151
 Jotham H., 7, 160; 8, 160
 Judith, 5, 87; 5, 90;
 91; 5, 101; 6, 112;
 6, 113; 6, 129; 130
 Judith C., 8, 183
 Julia A., 6, 135
 Julia Almy, 8, 225
 Julia Ann., 9, 163
 Julia H., 9, 262
 Kate,
 8, 196; 9, 231; 9, 239
 Kate S., 8, 189
 Katharine, 6, 126
 Katherine E., 8, 179
 Keith, 5, 86
 Keturah, 5, 102; 6, 102
 Kilburn D., 9, 292
 Kitty B., 10, 260
 L. C., 9, 160
 Laban C., 9, 262
 Lafayette, 9, 239
 Lansing M., 8, 173; 9, 263
 Laura,
 7, 134; 8, 174; 9, 257
 Laura A., 8, 186; 9, 248
 Laura C., 9, 235
 Laura E., 9, 186; 8, 250
 Laura Miller, 9, 161
 Laura N., 9, 281
 Lavinia, 9, 259

Lavinia A.,	8, 199	6, 117; 6, 129; 8, 139;	8, 245; 8, 247; 8, 249;		
Lawrence,	8, 157	7, 140; 8, 140; 7, 156;	8, 251; 9, 260; 9, 286		
Lemuel C.,		7, 158; 159; 7, 167;	Mary Ann,	8, 225	
7, 126; 7, 182; 8, 182		7, 176; 8, 176; 9, 277	Mary B.,	7, 173	
Lena B.,	9, 249	Lydia A., 7, 127; 8, 246	Mary Bryant,	9, 158	
Leonard P.,	9, 294	Lydia G.,	Mary C.,		
Le Roy,	9, 302	Lydia H.,	7, 182; 10, 182; 9, 255		
Lester,	7, 127	Lydia P.,	8, 157	Mary Davis,	8, 224
Levi,	6, 105; 9, 260	Lydia Russell,	9, 265	Mary E.,	8, 160; 9, 163;
Levi A.,	8, 247	Lyman E.,	9, 261	8, 196; 9, 210; 9, 233;	
Levi L.,	7, 178	Mabel L.,	9, 249	9, 261; 9, 277; 9, 278	
Levina,	5, 101; 7, 167	Maggie,	10, 261	Mary Estelle,	10, 311
Lewis,	8, 189	Malachi,	4, 87; 5, 101;	Mary F.,	8, 196;
Lewis A.,	9, 296	6, 102; 6, 131; 6, 135		9, 196; 8, 233; 8, 237	
Libbie,	8, 190	Manuela,	9, 278	Mary F. R.,	8, 161
Lillian G.,	9, 233	Marcelia,	9, 292	Mary G.,	9, 284; 10, 285
Lillian M.,	9, 300	Margaret,	4, 81; 5, 96;	Mary J.,	
Lillius M.,	8, 251	8, 253; 10, 285; 10, 291		7, 133; 8, 141; 9, 275	
Lilly,	9, 234	Margaret E.,	8, 240; 10, 285	Mary K.,	9, 163; 10, 163
Livingston,	7, 178	Margaret S.,	9, 276	Mary L.,	
Lizzie,	9, 239	Maria,	96;	8, 246; 9, 247; 8, 252;	
Llewellyn,	10, 276	7, 160; 8, 168; 7, 182		9, 262; 10, 275; 9, 298	
Lloyd,	7, 154	Maria E.,	8, 108	Mary Louisa,	8, 235
Lois,	6, 118; 185	Maria J.,	7, 102	Mary M.,	9, 247; 8, 251
Louis,	8, 178; 185	Maria L.,		Mary P.,	
Louis B.,	8, 183	8, 212; 9, 290; 9, 296		8, 158; 272; 9, 290	
Louis R.,	10, 275	Maria Packard,	8, 238	Mary Rodman,	7, 161
Louisa A.,	8, 237	Mariana H.,	9, 277	Mary S.,	
Louisa B.,	10, 307	Marilla N.,	9, 291	7, 127; 162; 7, 180	
Louisa G.,	9, 257	Mark P.,	8, 234	Mary W.,	
Louisa M.,	7, 173	Marlboro,	7, 141	7, 124; 9, 248; 9, 283	
Louise,	8, 191; 9, 258	Martha,	6, 118; 6, 123;	Mary Williams,	8, 221
Louise C.,	8, 230	7, 148; 7, 158; 8, 163;		Mary Wing,	8, 209
Louise M. V.,	9, 255	8, 176; 7, 178; 8, 197;		Maryette,	7, 132
Louvinea,	9, 299	227; 9, 239; 9, 293		Matilda S.,	8, 210
Love A.,	211	Martha H.,	7, 160	Matthew,	6, 107;
Lucetta,	8, 213	Martha J.,	9, 253	7, 141; 207; 272; 8, 275	
Lucianna,	5, 91	Martin K.,	6, 135	Matthew M.,	9, 276
Lucina A.,	8, 243	Mary,	68;	Maud,	8, 237
Lucina J.,	7, 243; 9, 243	2, 69; 3, 74; 3, 76; 4, 79;		Maud E.,	
Lucinda,	6, 130	4, 81; 4, 82; 4, 83; 4, 85;		8, 189; 9, 189; 8, 196	
Lucinora,	6, 113	4, 86; 5, 92; 94; 5, 95;		Maurice C.,	9, 211
Lucius H.,	8, 248	5, 97; 5, 98; 6, 98;		Maurice D.,	10, 255
Lucretia,	8, 224	5, 101; 5, 102; 6, 102;		Max,	10, 302
Lucy,	5, 99; 6, 104;	6, 104; 6, 105; 6, 106;		Mehitable,	
6, 108; 7, 108; 8, 108;		6, 112; 6, 113; 6, 115;		6, 110; 7, 154; 7, 157;	
7, 121; 6, 129; 6, 132;		7, 115; 7, 116; 6, 117;		158; 7, 183; 8, 211	
7, 133; 8, 147; 7, 150;		6, 119; 7, 123; 6, 124;		Melissa A.,	8, 235
8, 156; 8, 182; 206; 249		6, 128; 6, 131; 6, 135;		Melissa D.,	7, 102
Lucy A.,	7, 132; 156	8, 139; 7, 143; 7, 147;		Mellie,	8, 173
Lulu,	9, 234	7, 150; 7, 152; 157;		Melvin,	185
Luman,	8, 190	160; 8, 165; 8, 166;		Mercy,	4, 81;
Lusanna,	6, 127	8, 173; 8, 176; 8, 186;		5, 92; 6, 129; 185	
Luthan,	5, 96	8, 210; 8, 213; 8, 226;		Mercy Nichols,	9, 162
Luther,	6, 183	8, 229; 8, 232; 9, 239;		Mercy Nye,	8, 216
Lycurgus H.,	10, 279	8, 245; 9, 253; 8, 295		Mercy Scranton,	9, 162
Lydia,		Mary A.,	8, 108;	Meribah,	4, 82; 5, 89;
3, 70; 3, 74; 4, 80; 5, 90;		153; 9, 163; 7, 173;		6, 105; 6, 118; 8, 196	
5, 93; 5, 99; 5, 100;		8, 227; 8, 233; 9, 233;		Meribah A.,	7, 150; 8, 234
6, 100; 6, 112; 7, 116;				Merrick,	8, 192

- Merrihew, 84
 Michael, 132;
 6, 133; 7, 252; 8, 253
 Mildred Russell, 9, 182
 Milton, 7, 134; 8, 247
 Milton Howard, 9, 296
 Minnie, 9, 210; 9, 253
 Minnie E., 9, 233
 Minnie J., 10, 277
 Minnie M., 9, 259; 10, 277
 Minow Beardsley, 10, 291
 Miriam, 4, 86; 185
 Miriam H., 9, 211
 Moody, 8, 176
 Morgan, 7, 133
 Morris C., 211
 Morton S., 8, 240
 Moses, 8, 239
 Moses N., 8, 239; 9, 291
 Moses R., 9, 239
 Murray S., 10, 276
 Myra, 8, 193
 Myra B., 8, 122
 Myrtie A., 8, 242
 Nancy,
 6, 96; 6, 118; 7, 119;
 7, 143; 7, 155; 7, 175;
 8, 186; 8, 211; 8, 215
 Nancy S., 8, 108
 Nathan, 8, 186
 Nathan C., 7, 173; 9, 287
 Nathaniel,
 24; 64; 3, 74; 77; 78;
 82; 5, 88; 6, 105;
 6, 109; 7, 127; 7, 137;
 7, 145; 6, 150; 8, 151;
 6, 171; 8, 214; 8, 224;
 9, 224; 272; 8, 278
 Nathaniel S., 8, 150
 Nehemiah, 6, 118; 6, 171
 Nellie, 8, 197; 9, 258
 Nellie M., 8, 196
 Nellie R., 8, 237
 Nelson, 102; 8, 176
 Nicholas, 24; 3, 74; 81;
 83; 4, 84; 4, 95; 5, 95;
 6, 96; 5, 119; 7, 119;
 6, 123; 7, 142; 8, 142
 Nicholas E., 9, 142
 Noah, 7, 171
 Noble, 6, 129; 6, 189
 Norma, 9, 252
 Oakley Davis, 10, 311
 Olinda, 185
 Olive, 7, 143; 185
 Olive Ann, 8, 158
 Olive Bowen, 8, 212
 Oliver, 7, 141
 Oliver C., 9, 239
 Olney, 8, 244
 Olney W., 10, 244
 Ona, 10, 260
 Oresta, 7, 133
 Orlando P., 8, 148
 Orlando W., 8, 148
 Orleans J., 7, 102
 Orson, 7, 133
 Oscar M., 9, 296
 Osman, 7, 141
 Otis, 8, 189
 Otis N., 181; 8, 182
 Pamela, 6, 126;
 7, 126; 7, 133; 249
 Pardon, 6, 96; 108; 6, 112; 123;
 6, 129; 7, 143; 7, 161;
 8, 161; 7, 210; 7, 248
 Parker, 6, 103; 8, 176
 Parretta Church, 9, 161
 Parris H., 8, 219; 8, 220
 Patience,
 3, 70; 5, 82; 6, 111;
 6, 128; 7, 170; 218
 Paul, 6, 123; 7, 166; 7, 167;
 8, 168; 6, 178; 7, 240
 Paulina, 7, 133
 Peace, 6, 116; 7, 116
 Peckham, 6, 115
 Peddy, 5, 100
 Peleg, 50; 6, 105;
 6, 111; 6, 137; 7, 155
 Peleg A., 8, 162
 Peleg C., 8, 234; 8, 287
 Penelope, 76; 4, 86; 6, 118
 Peregrine, 5, 98; 6, 98; 124
 Perez, 5, 100;
 6, 127; 7, 127; 6, 183
 Pero, 151
 Perry, 7, 143; 7, 212
 Peter Turner, 8, 162
 Phebe,
 4, 87; 5, 96; 6, 96; 5, 99;
 6, 102; 6, 106; 7, 115;
 7, 117; 6, 118; 7, 121;
 7, 122; 9, 140; 7, 150;
 7, 152; 163; 7, 166;
 7, 176; 8, 176; 185
 Phebe A.,
 7, 96; 8, 150; 9, 163
 Phebe Ann, 8, 215
 Phebe D., 9, 286
 Phebe E., 8, 235
 Phebe G., 7, 179; 8, 232
 Phebe H., 8, 240
 Phebe J.,
 7, 173; 7, 180; 275
 Phebe S., 7, 151; 272
 Philadelphia, 6, 113; 7, 113
 Philey, 8, 196
 Philip, 4, 87;
 5, 93; 6, 115; 7, 166;
 8, 211; 8, 214; 9, 278
 Philip G., 9, 211
 Philip H., 8, 234; 11, 279
 Philip M.,
 7, 173; 8, 183; 7, 236
 Philo, 5, 102
 Phineas,
 5, 103; 6, 103; 7, 134
 Phylena M., 186
 Polina, 185
 Polly,
 6, 129; 6, 133; 7, 167;
 7, 172; 185; 8, 187
 Pontius, 7, 176
 Porter, 9, 239
 Prescott, 8, 176
 Prince, 5, 88; 5, 95;
 6, 104; 5, 105; 6, 116;
 5, 117; 3, 183; 185
 Priscilla, 8, 176
 Prudence, 9, 239
 Rachel, 5, 100; 5, 103
 8, 229; 9, 277; 304
 Ralph C., 10, 244
 Ransford, 7, 132
 Rebecca, 76;
 4, 86; 91; 5, 97; 5, 99;
 5, 100; 6, 108; 6, 111;
 112; 6, 117; 6, 120;
 7, 123; 6, 124; 6, 127;
 7, 146; 7, 147; 7, 149;
 7, 157; 160; 8, 160;
 162; 7, 167; 7, 178;
 185; 8, 211; 8, 234
 Rebecca Church, 8, 224
 Rebecca S., 8, 229
 Rebecca W., 8, 229
 Rebeckah, 4, 84; 5, 96
 Rebeckah,
 4, 79; 6, 105; 6, 115
 206; 272
 Resolved,
 7, 144; 7, 213; 218
 Reuben, 5, 95;
 6, 119; 6, 131; 7, 156;
 7, 174; 6, 175; 185; 237
 Reuben R., 8, 231
 Reuben S., 8, 211; 9, 211
 Rhoda,
 6, 131; 159; 7, 167;
 7, 176; 8, 176; 185; 207
 Rhoda A., 6, 135
 Rhoda F., 7, 158
 Rhoda W., 7, 150
 Richard A., 9, 287
 Richard G.,
 7, 165; 8, 233; 8, 286
 Richard S., 9, 276

Richardson,	9, 290	Samuel P.,	7, 131	Sophia,	6, 107
Riley,	6, 103; 7, 119	Samuel Russell,	8, 224	Squire,	8, 176
Robea,	5, 103; 6, 105	Sanford H.,	8, 194	Stephen,	4, 82; 5, 82; 4, 94;
Robert,	5, 183;	Sarah,		5, 95; 6, 111; 6, 118;	
185; 8, 198; 9, 227		67; 2, 69; 3, 74; 76;		120; 6, 128; 7, 147;	
Robert E.,	9, 214; 9, 253	4, 79; 4, 85; 4, 86; 5, 89;		6, 156; 7, 157; 159;	
Robert H.,	9, 275	5, 95; 6, 98; 5, 100;		7, 166; 6, 172; 8, 173;	
Robert S.,	8, 210; 9, 277	6, 104; 6, 105; 7, 106;		7, 176; 8, 176; 8, 186	
Roby S.,	7, 143; 8, 213	6, 108; 6, 109; 6, 112;		Stephen D.,	9, 160
Rodney,	7, 152; 7, 224	7, 115; 116; 7, 117;		Stephen H.,	7, 153; 9, 287
Rodolphus,		6, 118; 7, 119; 6, 120;		Stephen R.,	203; 265; 270
6, 122; 6, 178; 8, 219		7, 121; 6, 122; 7, 123;		Stephen S.,	8, 141
Rodolphus C.,	8, 220	6, 128; 6, 131; 7, 141;		Stephen W.,	7, 147
Rodolphus W.,	8, 240	7, 145; 8, 145; 7, 147;		Sullivan,	6, 133; 249
Rosabella H.,	8, 251	7, 151; 7, 152; 155;		Sullivan P.,	9, 249
Rosanna,	5, 98	157; 7, 158; 7, 160;		Sumner M.,	7, 102
Rose A. G.,	9, 244	7, 163; 8, 165; 8, 174;		Susan,	7, 126; 6, 128;
Rose H. K.,	132	7, 175; 7, 182; 8, 182;		6, 129; 8, 168; 180;	
Rosetta,	7, 148	8, 214; 8, 244; 272		8, 182; 185; 272; 9, 276	
Rouse,	4, 85; 4, 98	Sarah A.,	7, 150; 8, 224	Susan A.,	8, 183; 8, 211;
Rowland,	6, 122	Sarah Agnes,	9, 262	9, 211; 9, 278; 9, 282	
Roxy C.,	7, 174	Sarah Allen,	8, 160	Susan B.,	7, 182
Royal B.,	8, 239; 9, 290	Sarah Ann,	7, 136; 8, 148	Susan E.,	9, 233; 9, 285
Royal P.,	9, 249	Sarah C.,		Susan G.,	10, 307
Rufus,	5, 101; 5, 129;	8, 213; 9, 233; 9, 277		Susan H.,	9, 299
7, 147; 150; 8, 218		Sarah Catharine,	8, 161	Susan Russell,	8, 217
Rufus B.,	9, 262	Sarah E.,	9, 283	Susan S.,	7, 131
Russell,	8, 239	Sarah F.,	9, 275	Susan T.,	153; 9, 255
Ruth,		Sarah G.,	8, 233	Susanna,	76; 4, 86;
5, 82; 4, 84; 5, 88; 5, 96;		Sarah H.,	9, 233	7, 154; 7, 158; 206	
5, 100; 6, 104; 6, 105;		Sarah J.,	7, 179; 8, 248;	Susannah,	7, 111
6, 107; 111; 6, 113;		8, 251; 9, 281; 9, 298		Susie,	8, 236
7, 115; 7, 141; 7, 150;		Sarah L.,	8, 252	Susie E.,	10, 275
7, 157; 7, 163; 7, 165;		Sarah Maria,	8, 160	Sylvanus,	7, 147
7, 170; 7, 176; 8, 186;		Sarah May,	8, 158	Sylvester,	5, 100
8, 187; 9, 218; 271		Sarah Phillips,	8, 221	Sylvia,	5, 90; 5, 97;
Ruth A.,	8, 196;	Sarah R.,	7, 161	5, 100; 6, 112; 6, 123;	
8, 247; 9, 289; 9, 290		Sarah S.,	10, 291	7, 154; 7, 160; 7, 179	
Ruth E.,	9, 211; 9, 218	Sarah T.,	275	Sylvia A.,	7, 122
Ruth G.,	8, 232	Sarah W.,	9, 218; 9, 233	Sylvia Ann,	7, 159; 274
Ruth W.,	8, 210	Sarah Wanton,	7, 165	Sylvia H.,	97
Rutherford,	9, 227	Seneca,		Sylvia S.,	6, 123;
S. Oscar,	9, 293	7, 135; 7, 138; 7, 201;		7, 150; 8, 150; 151	
Sabin,	6, 128; 8, 176	9, 260; 10, 260; 8, 262		T. C.,	9, 198
Sabina,	8, 239; 9, 239	Serena,	7, 127; 7, 135	Tabby,	6, 105
Sally,	6, 100; 6, 102;	Seth,	5, 102; 6, 102; 5, 132	Tabitha,	101; 8, 176
7, 126; 6, 134; 6, 135;		Seth A.,	7, 102	Tenta,	7, 176
7, 176; 8, 176; 227		Sheldon,	8, 198	Thankful,	116; 6, 118
Samuel,	24; 68; 2, 69;	Sherman I.,	8, 189	Thankful C.,	7, 173
73; 3, 76; 78; 3, 84;		Shubael,	7, 102	Theodore A.,	9, 257
4, 84; 4, 86; 5, 86; 4, 87;		Silas,	5, 95; 120; 8, 176;	Theresa,	6, 122; 9, 260
5, 92; 4, 95; 5, 95; 5, 98;		8, 239; 8, 291; 9, 298		Thomas,	4, 81; 4, 82; 5, 89;
6, 98; 4, 100; 5, 101;		Silas H.,	8, 220	5, 92; 4, 94; 100; 5, 101;	
5, 102; 5, 103; 5, 119;		Simon B.,	8, 239; 8, 292	5, 106; 6, 107; 7, 109;	
6, 126; 6, 128; 5, 131;		Slocum,		6, 110; 6, 113; 5, 114;	
6, 131; 5, 133; 8, 176		97; 6, 124; 6, 180		6, 115; 5, 127; 6, 134;	
Samuel A.,	9, 242; 9, 244	Smith,	7, 134;	6, 139; 7, 141; 7, 143;	
Samuel C.,	9, 281	7, 174; 8, 174; 7, 238		7, 152; 7, 153; 7, 155;	
Samuel D.,	8, 234; 8, 289	Solomon,	6, 120; 6, 176;	160; 7, 166; 7, 174;	
Samuel H.,	9, 257; 9, 276	7, 177; 8, 211; 7, 240		185; 7, 225; 9, 264	

Thomas A., 8, 141; 7, 162; 9, 163; 7, 231; 9, 285	Wealthea, 5, 102; 6, 102	William Harker, 9, 276
Thomas B., 9, 297	Wealthy, 7, 129	William Hazzard, 7, 161
Thomas C., 8, 227	Wesley, 9, 299	William Henry, 7, 173; 7, 236; 8, 237
Thomas Davis, 8, 225	Wesley Pardon, 9, 161	Wm. Henry Harrison, 8, 233
Thomas E., 8, 224	Weston, 5, 95; 7, 153; 7, 154; 227; 7, 228; 8, 229	William I., 9, 264; 9, 267; 9, 306
Thomas F., 9, 283	Whitney, 8, 191	William J., 8, 234
Thomas H., 128; 8, 229	Wilbur, 6, 132; 7, 246	William L., 299
Thomas Henry, 8, 225	Willard, 6, 129; 8, 185	William Le G., 10, 299
Thomas L., 7, 151	Willard F., 8, 245	William N., 8, 183
Thomas Nye, 8, 215	William, 4, 81; 4, 82; 5, 92; 5, 95; 96; 5, 98; 100; 6, 100; 5, 103; 6, 104; 105; 7, 108; 8, 108; 6, 112; 7, 112; 6, 115; 7, 116; 6, 118; 6, 119; 6, 124; 7, 126; 7, 127; 129; 6, 133; 7, 133; 6, 134; 8, 139; 7, 140; 7, 150; 7, 155; 159; 7, 160; 9, 160; 9, 168; 7, 171; 7, 172; 8, 173; 7, 174; 8, 174; 8, 176; 7, 181; 8, 182; 185; 8, 186; 8, 187; 7, 202; 203; 8, 211; 7, 237; 8, 239; 9, 240; 10, 240; 8, 256; 8, 262	William O., 9, 244
Thomas P., 6, 115	William A., 7, 102; 9, 211; 9, 233; 9, 261	William P., 7, 154; 7, 170; 7, 180; 7, 226; 8, 227; 7, 234
Thomas S., 8, 238; 8, 290	William B., 9, 232; 233	William R., 6, 120; 7, 157; 8, 240
Thompson P., 8, 249	William Bradford, 8, 163	William S., 7, 151; 7, 224; 8, 238
Timothy, 5, 96; 6, 108; 6, 120; 5, 121; 7, 146; 6, 147; 7, 150; 206	William C., 8, 115; 9, 182; 8, 220; 8, 244	William Scranton, 9, 162
Uriah, 7, 171	William D., 7, 136; 9, 276	William Seth, 9, 294
Uriah O., 9, 292	William De F., 10, 311	William T., 9, 163; 8, 251
Uriel, 7, 156	William E., 8, 247	William W., 7, 155; 8, 186; 8, 218; 9, 257; 9, 259; 10, 265; 9, 277; 8, 281
Victor De F., 10, 311	William F., 211	Williams, 7, 149; 7, 220; 8, 221; 8, 283
Virginia, 7, 178	William F. P., 9, 281	Willie Scott, 9, 255
Virginia Gaines, 10, 291	William H., 8, 160	Wing, 6, 108; 7, 141; 7, 143; 7, 146; 149; 7, 209
W. Perry, 8, 243; 8, 293	William H. H., 9, 233	Wood, 6, 104; 6, 136
Waity, 10, 290		Zebulon, 4, 84; 4, 86
Wallace E., 9, 211		Zenas, 6, 133
Walter, 8, 182		Zerviah, 6, 121
Walter A., 9, 289		Zilpha J., 9, 292
Walter D., 8, 242		Zilphia Wing, 8, 209
Walter E., 9, 218		Zoeth, 25; 64; 67; 2, 69; 70; 4, 82; 4, 93; 6, 118; 6, 170; 7, 171
Walter F., 9, 280		
Walter H., 9, 297		
Walter J., 10, 163		
Walter S., 8, 218; 9, 277		
Walter W., 9, 160; 9, 248		
Wanton, 5, 93; 5, 115; 7, 152; 7, 165		
Ward B., 8, 251; 296		
Warren, 6, 108; 6, 133; 7, 133; 6, 147; 7, 148; 6, 197; 214; 7, 218		
Washington W., 8, 239		

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN HOWLAND.

Aaron P., 6, 339	Achsah L., 8, 363	Alice I., 7, 350
Abbie, 8, 345	Adaline, 6, 349	Alice L., 9, 399; 9, 400
Abbie B., 352	Adarene M., 9, 359	Alice T., 8, 389
Abbie C., 7, 375	Addie M., 8, 371	Allen, 6, 346; 7, 367
Abbie R., 8, 381	Albert, 6, 349; 7, 360; 7, 385	Allen M., 8, 392
Abbie W., 7, 379; 7, 381	Albert H., 8, 386	Allen S., 8, 372
Abby B., 7, 375	Albert M., 7, 369	Alonzo, 7, 338
Abigail, 4, 333; 4, 335; 6, 337; 5, 343; 6, 353; 6, 355; 6, 356; 7, 357; 7, 362; 7, 376	Alfred, 6, 354	Alpha, 7, 346
Abigail B., 8, 359	Alfred C., 6, 339	Alva, 7, 364
	Alice, 6, 339	Amanda A., 7, 346
	Alice G., 7, 380	Amanda H. P., 8, 395
		Andrew G., 7, 359; 8, 384

Andrew T.,	8, 360	Charles H.,	8, 388	Dwight,	7, 367
Ann, 5, 330; 5, 337; 6, 355		Charles J.,	6, 350	Ebenezer,	
Ann A. E.,	7, 381	Charles M., 7, 367; 7, 368		4, 330; 4, 336; 8, 357	
Ann J.,	6, 349	Charles N.,	8, 359	Edith,	9, 400
Ann T.,	7, 366	Charles O.,	7, 368	Edith E.,	8, 366
Anne,	3, 326; 4, 330	Charles P.,		Edmund C.,	8, 390
Annie,	10, 399	6, 339; 7, 340; 8, 364		Edward,	27; 5, 342; 6, 357; 8, 358; 7, 367; 7, 370; 8, 385; 7, 390
Ansel,		Charles S.,	7, 380	Edward B., 8, 383; 9, 399	
5, 337; 5, 345; 6, 345; 6, 359; 7, 360; 7, 384		Charles W.,		Edward C., 8, 387; 8, 390	
Anson,	9, 385	8, 363; 8, 384; 8, 387; 8, 393; 9, 399; 8, 401		Edward H., 7, 351; 7, 374	
Arthur,	9, 400	Charlotte,	6, 349	Edward M.,	8, 364
Arthur D.,	7, 348	Charlotte A.,	8, 392	Edward P., 7, 372; 9, 377	
Arthur H.,	7, 375	Chauncy W.,		Edwin,	6, 355; 9, 400
Asa,	6, 348	7, 368; 7, 369; 7, 393		Edwin L.,	7, 355
Asa A.,	7, 367; 7, 389	Chester,		Edwin T.,	8, 358
Augustus,	7, 350	6, 347; 7, 363; 6, 365		Electa C.,	9, 398
Aurelia Y.,	7, 362	Chloe C.,	8, 383	Electa M.,	8, 390
Barnabas B.,	9, 385	Chloeann C.,	8, 383	Elijah A.,	7, 368; 7, 392
Benjamin, 3, 329; 5, 337; 5, 341; 5, 342; 6, 344; 5, 350; 5, 354; 7, 357		Clara,	9, 403	Elisha,	7, 345
Benjamin A.,	8, 357	Clara B.,	7, 378	Eliza,	7, 361; 8, 386
Benjamin J.,		Clara F., 8, 371; 8, 373		Eliza A.,	8, 392
27; 6, 350; 6, 370		Clara S.,	7, 368	Eliza B.,	8, 387
Benjamin R.,	6, 354	Clara W.,	8, 384	Eliza C.,	8, 383
Benjamin W.,	7, 350	Clarence A. D.,	8, 364	Eliza N.,	8, 381
Bertha M.,	8, 391	Clarissa,	8, 382	Eliza S.,	7, 367
Bethania,	7, 357	Clark G.,	8, 363	Elizabeth, 1, 319; 1, 320; 1, 321; 1, 323; 2, 324; 3, 325; 3, 328; 3, 329; 3, 330; 4, 332; 4, 333; 4, 334; 4, 335; 336; 5, 337; 6, 337; 5, 339; 5, 342; 6, 344; 6, 349; 7, 359; 7, 367; 7, 379	
Bethiah,	327; 3, 328; 4, 332; 5, 343	Clark M.,	7, 367	Elizabeth A., 9, 377; 8, 391	
Bethiah T.,	7, 378	Cleson B.,	8, 364	Elizabeth B.,	6, 356
Betsey,	7, 346; 6, 347; 7, 357; 7, 362	Consider,		Elizabeth C.,	
Betsey G.,	7, 359	4, 334; 335; 4, 335; 6, 338; 4, 342; 5, 343		7, 370; 7, 380; 9, 402	
Betty,	5, 344	Cordelia,	7, 366	Elizabeth E., 6, 355; 8, 389	
Bradford,	8, 397	Corinna P.,	8, 389	Elizabeth H.,	6, 339
Caleb,	4, 336	Cornelia,	7, 371	Elizabeth L.,	5, 339
Calvin,	6, 338; 5, 339	Cornie,	9, 403	Elizabeth S.,	6, 353
Calvin G.,	9, 398	Cynthia,	6, 347	Ella F.,	8, 366; 9, 401
Caroline,	7, 357; 7, 371	Cyrus,	6, 355	Ellen,	8, 386
Caroline D.,	7, 373	Cyrus A.,	7, 378	Ellen A.,	8, 377
Caroline F.,	8, 387	Daniel,	5, 339; 5, 347; 6, 347; 6, 353; 8, 357; 6, 376; 6, 376; 7, 376	Ellen B.,	9, 398
Caroline L.,	8, 369	Daniel P.,	7, 374	Ellen M.,	352; 7, 371
Caroline M.,	8, 366	Darius,	8, 358; 360; 8, 382; 8, 398	Ellis, 6, 345; 7, 357; 7, 382	
Carver,	7, 379	David,		Emily,	
Catharine, 7, 346; 6, 350		5, 337; 5, 345; 7, 358; 8, 358; 7, 383; 8, 384		7, 370; 7, 378; 8, 383	
Catharine C.,	7, 357	David B.,	7, 374	Emily A.,	7, 357; 8, 393
Catharine E.,	7, 368	Deborah,	5, 337; 5, 344	Emily C.,	8, 383
Catharine F.,	7, 368	Deborah C.,	8, 387	Emily L.,	7, 378
Catharine S.,	7, 348	Deidamia,	7, 357	Emilie H.,	9, 377
Catherine,	6, 349	Delia E.,	8, 358	Emma A.,	9, 394
Charles,		Desire,		Emma B.,	8, 367
4, 336; 5, 339; 6, 339; 5, 344; 7, 362; 7, 388		2, 323; 5, 333; 4, 336; 5, 337; 6, 345; 7, 359		Emma E.,	8, 384
Charles A., 6, 354; 7, 355; 7, 372; 7, 394; 8, 395		Dewitt C.,	8, 363	Emmeline, 7, 361; 8, 365	
Charles D.,	8, 367	Dolly S.,	7, 365		
Charles F.,	7, 350; 8, 383; 9, 387; 10, 399	Drusilla,	5, 344		
		Dulany,	8, 382		

- Estella, 10, 399
 Esther A., 7, 372
 Ethel, 9, 400
 Etta E., 8, 384
 Eva, 9, 398
 Experience, 3, 326;
 3, 328; 4, 334;
 Fanny L., 7, 368
 Fisher, 6, 350
 Florence E., 8, 392
 Florence L., 8, 393
 Frances, 7, 373
 Frances E., 8, 361
 Frances L., 7, 340
 Frances N., 7, 380
 Frances S., 6, 349
 Francis, 6, 357;
 7, 367; 7, 370;
 Francis N., 9, 399
 Frank, 8, 364
 Frank H., 8, 390
 Frank L., 9, 400
 Frank S., 10, 399
 Franklin C., 8, 364
 Fred, 8, 367
 Fred D. W., 9, 364
 Frederic I., 6, 339
 Frederic L., 8, 396
 Frederic P., 7, 376
 Frederick, 7, 377
 Frederick W., 9, 398
 Freeman, 7, 345;
 Freeman P., 6, 346;
 7, 362; 7, 386;
 Fry, 9, 396
 Gardiner G., 6, 357;
 7, 382; 8, 382
 George, 5, 333; 4, 336;
 5, 338; 5, 346; 6, 347;
 6, 350; 6, 354; 7, 364;
 6, 365; 7, 367; 6, 371
 George A., 8, 363
 George B., 8, 385;
 George C., 8, 392
 George D., 7, 365
 George F., 8, 392;
 10, 397; 9, 400
 George G., 4, 331;
 4, 338; 6, 380
 George H., 8, 360;
 7, 371; 8, 397
 George L., 7, 346;
 9, 394
 George S., 7, 379;
 8, 379
 George T., 10, 397
 George W., 7, 354;
 9, 377; 8, 382;
 9, 398; 10, 399
 Georgianna, 8, 381
 Giles W., 9, 401
 Grace, 6, 348;
 8, 364; 8, 392;
 9, 401
 Grace E., 8, 358
 Grace H., 8, 390
 Gulinda C., 9, 377
 Gustavus, 8, 383;
 Guy F., 8, 399
 Guy F., 8, 377
 Hannah, 2, 324;
 3, 325; 3, 330;
 5, 330; 4, 331;
 4, 334; 4, 335;
 5, 338; 5, 341;
 5, 343; 7, 361
 Hannah P., 8, 396
 Hannah W., 8, 359
 Harold, 352
 Harriet, 6, 349;
 6, 352; 6, 357;
 7, 365; 8, 382
 Harriet A., 7, 351
 Harriet L., 7, 355;
 7, 373
 Harriet N., 7, 359;
 7, 367; 7, 368;
 8, 395
 Harriet T., 8, 360
 Harrison O., 6, 352
 Harry D., 8, 364
 Harvey J., 8, 364
 Hattie C., 8, 365
 Helen, 7, 371
 Helen M., 7, 348;
 7, 351
 Henrietta, 7, 361;
 7, 373
 Henry, 5, 342;
 7, 367; 8, 383;
 7, 391
 Henry A., 6, 355;
 6, 377; 8, 378;
 8, 390
 Henry B., 7, 378
 Henry E., 6, 339;
 340
 Henry H., 7, 365;
 8, 366
 Henry J., 6, 352;
 6, 372; 9, 397
 Henry M., 7, 379
 Henry P., 6, 346
 Henry R., 7, 368;
 7, 393
 Henry W., 8, 359
 Hephzibah D., 6, 351
 Hope, 2, 324;
 5, 344
 Horace, 7, 371
 Horace H., 7, 373
 Howard, 9, 398
 Hubert R. L., 8, 367
 Ida, 9, 398
 Ida A., 7, 378
 Isaac, 2, 319;
 2, 323; 2, 324;
 3, 325; 3, 329;
 3, 330; 4, 330;
 3, 336; 4, 336
 Isaac C., 8, 387;
 8, 402
 Isabel, 10, 397
 Isabella J., 8, 389
 Isabella M., 9, 398
 Isabella P., 9, 387
 Isabelle A., 8, 364
 Jabez, 2, 319;
 2, 320; 2, 323;
 2, 324; 325;
 3, 326; 2, 327;
 3, 327; 3, 328;
 4, 330; 3, 331;
 4, 332; 4, 337;
 5, 337; 6, 337;
 6, 345; 6, 360;
 7, 361; 7, 386
 Jael, 3, 330
 James, 3, 329;
 3, 334; 4, 335;
 5, 337; 6, 337;
 5, 339; 6, 339;
 6, 345; 7, 345;
 5, 347; 6, 348;
 7, 348; 8, 357
 James A., 7, 376
 James H., 8, 390
 James N., 7, 359;
 8, 385; 9, 385
 Jane, 9, 396
 Jane B., 8, 396
 Jane E., 7, 376
 Jane K., 7, 379
 Janette, 6, 354
 Jason, 7, 359
 Jehala S., 8, 372
 Jeremiah, 4, 336;
 4, 344
 Jerome, 7, 366
 Jerome F., 7, 366
 Joanna, 4, 331;
 4, 334; 5, 341;
 5, 343
 Joanna H., 7, 357;
 7, 382
 Job, 326;
 4, 331; 4, 340;
 5, 341; 5, 349
 Job F., 6, 350;
 7, 368
 Job P., 6, 346
 John, 18; 22;
 23; 28; 2, 28;
 314; 315; 316;
 317; 318;
 319; 320; 321;
 322; 323;
 1, 324; 2, 324;
 325; 3, 326; 3, 328;
 4, 330; 3, 331;
 4, 331; 4, 333;
 5, 333; 4, 335;
 4, 337; 4, 338;
 5, 338; 5, 339;
 6, 339; 7, 340;
 4, 341; 5, 341;
 5, 342; 5, 343;
 5, 344; 6, 345;
 6, 347; 5, 348;
 6, 348; 7, 348;
 5, 353; 6, 353;
 5, 354; 5, 355;
 6, 355; 6, 358;
 7, 362; 6, 366;
 7, 366; 7, 374;
 7, 377;
 7, 378; 8, 378;
 7, 389;
 7, 395; 9, 396
 John A., 6, 350;
 6, 355; 6, 378;
 8, 395; 9, 404
 John C., 6, 339;
 8, 396
 John F., 7, 346;
 8, 367
 John G., 8, 390
 John H., 7, 357
 John M., 7, 367
 John N., 8, 389;
 8, 403
 John R., 7, 346
 John S., 7, 361;
 8, 379; 8, 387

John W.,	7, 368	Mabel G.,	9, 360	332; 3, 335; 4, 335;
Jonathan,	5, 337	Marcia C.,	8, 397	5, 337; 342; 4, 343;
Jonathan O.,	6, 350; 6, 368	Maria,		5, 343; 6, 343; 6, 345;
Joseph,	2, 319; 2, 324;		6, 349; 6, 350; 6, 352	7, 346; 6, 353; 6, 355;
	325; 2, 328; 3, 328;	Maria L.,	7, 381	6, 357; 7, 357; 7, 358;
	3, 329; 4, 330; 3, 333;	Marian,	8, 379	360; 6, 377; 7, 377;
	4, 334; 4, 335; 4, 336;	Marian D.,	9, 402	6, 379; 7, 382; 7, 395
	5, 337; 6, 337; 4, 341;	Martha,		Nathaniel P.,
	5, 342; 5, 343; 5, 344;		5, 343; 5, 344; 6, 353;	8, 385
	6, 345; 7, 345; 6, 347;		7, 358; 8, 358; 7, 375	Nathaniel W.,
	5, 356; 6, 356; 7, 357;	Martha H.,	7, 351	8, 382; 8, 399
	6, 358; 7, 359; 7, 384	Martha L.,	8, 363	Nellie M.,
Joseph A.,	6, 353; 6, 375	Mary,		8, 391
Joseph C.,	8, 379		3, 325; 3, 329; 4, 330;	Nelson,
Joseph S.,	7, 348		5, 330; 4, 333; 4, 335;	8, 383
Josephine,	9, 399		336; 5, 337; 5, 338;	Noah,
Joshua L.,	7, 378; 7, 379		5, 339; 6, 339; 5, 340;	Orrin H.,
Josiah,	3, 328; 3, 332;		5, 342; 6, 345; 6, 349;	Oscar,
	4, 333; 5, 342; 6, 343		6, 350; 6, 354; 7, 358;	9, 399
Josiah B.,	8, 359		8, 358; 8, 363; 7, 364;	Otis,
Josiah P.,			5, 397; 9, 400; 9, 403	6, 350
	6, 353; 6, 375; 7, 375	Mary A.,	7, 348;	Pamela A.,
Judah,	3, 328		6, 350; 7, 350; 6, 357;	8, 359
Julia,	8, 383		7, 357; 8, 364; 7, 371;	Parker,
Julia C.,	8, 379		7, 378; 8, 389; 9, 399	6, 346; 7, 361; 8, 385
Julia F.,	8, 384	Mary B.,	7, 368; 9, 398	Patience,
Julia P.,	7, 340			4, 332; 4, 333; 6, 345
Juliet,	7, 348	Mary C.,		Paul F.,
Juliette,	6, 355		7, 359; 7, 368; 7, 373	9, 402
Justina,	7, 350	Mary D.,	8, 367	Penelope,
Justus,	5, 336;	Mary E.,	6, 353	5, 342; 6, 354
	5, 344; 8, 382; 8, 397	Mary H.,	8, 365	Persis,
Karl Van Schaack,	352	Mary L.,	352;	7, 359
Kate,	10, 397		7, 355; 8, 360; 8, 364	Phebe,
Kate B.,	8, 367	Mary M.,	340; 7, 340	4, 333
Katharine E.,	8, 340	Mary N.,	7, 367	8, 396
Katharine H. W.,	6, 340	Mary P.,	6, 346; 7, 375	Pomeroy B.,
Laura,	7, 350	Mary S.,	9, 360	8, 400
Lefavor,	6, 353	Mary W.,	8, 381	Porter L.,
Lemuel,		Matilda,	7, 370	7, 365
	6, 345; 6, 357; 8, 357	Matilda S.,	9, 387	Prentiss,
Lizzie J.,	7, 375	Maud,	8, 382	6, 339
Louis M.,	8, 381	Maud E.,	8, 384	Priscilla,
Louisa,		Mehitable,		3, 330; 4, 336
	6, 352; 7, 357; 7, 370		4, 333; 5, 341; 7, 361	Rachel,
Lucia,	6, 347		Melinda,	5, 330; 5, 337
Lucian L.,	7, 366		7, 364; 9, 399	Rebecca,
Lucinda,	7, 363	Mercy,	3, 326;	7, 381
Lucius,	6, 347		4, 331; 4, 332; 5, 337;	Rebecca B.,
Lucretia,	7, 365		6, 337; 7, 340; 6, 347	7, 371
Lucretia J.,	8, 376	Mercy N.,	8, 359	Rebecca G.,
Lucy,	5, 342; 7, 358	Meredith,	7, 381; 8, 382	8, 381
Lucy C.,	8, 360	Milton E.,	9, 385	Reine M. A.,
Lucy P.,	7, 380	Minerva,	10, 398	8, 364
Luther,	6, 343	Minnie F.,	9, 360	Robert,
Lydia,		Munroe,	8, 364	7, 361
	2, 324; 3, 326; 3, 328;	Nancy,	8, 378	Robert S.,
	4, 334; 6, 356; 7, 360	Nancy J.,	7, 367	7, 381
Lydia R.,	8, 396	Naomi,	7, 362	Rowland,
Mabel,	9, 377; 8, 395	Nathan,	5, 344; 9, 396	7, 358
		Nathaniel,		Roy B.,
			3, 323; 3, 329; 3, 330;	8, 366
				Rufus,
				6, 353; 6, 375
				Ruth,
				2, 324; 4, 336; 5, 342
				Sabra J.,
				8, 382
				Sally A.,
				8, 382
				Salmon,
				6, 346
				Samuel,
				3, 328;
				3, 333; 4, 333; 5, 337;
				5, 342; 6, 352; 7, 376
				Samuel F.,
				7, 367
				Samuel P.,
				6, 346
				Samuel S.,
				6, 357; 7, 382
				Samuel W.,
				7, 362; 7, 374
				Sarah,
				3, 329; 4, 332;
				5, 337; 5, 340; 6, 343;
				5, 344; 6, 346; 6, 353;
				7, 357; 7, 360; 8, 364
				Sarah A.,
				7, 379; 8, 382
				Sarah E.,
				8, 363
				Sarah F.,
				7, 355
				Sarah H.,
				8, 365

Sarah J.,	8, 397; 9, 398	Susan R.,	7, 374	Warren A.,	7, 350
Sarah M.,	7, 347; 7, 355	Susanna,	5, 344	Warren S.,	6, 350; 6, 368
Sarah O.,	7, 350	Susanna Y.,	8, 382	Watson,	8, 382; 8, 397
Sarah S.,	10, 397	Susannah, 3,	330; 5, 337;	Weston,	7, 358; 7, 383
Sarah W.,	7, 365; 7, 368; 7, 373	5, 344; 6,	346; 8, 357	William,	5, 339;
Selina T.,	9, 398	Sylvia W.,	9, 385	6, 346; 7, 346; 6, 350;	
Seth,	3, 328; 3, 330;	Tabitha,	4, 333	6, 362; 7, 367; 7, 370;	
4, 336; 5, 338; 7, 338;		Tabitha A.,	7, 366	9, 383; 9, 388; 7, 391	
4, 344; 7, 364; 8, 364		Temperance,	6, 345	William A.,	6, 348; 7, 367; 8, 390
Seth S.,	6, 338	Thankful,	4, 335; 5, 344	William B.,	6, 357
Seth W.,	7, 346	Theodore,	9, 398	William C.,	8, 359
Shadrach N.,	7, 360	Thomas,	3, 329; 4, 332; 3, 334;	William E.,	8, 370; 7, 381
Shove,	5, 338; 5, 341; 5, 349	4, 334; 6,	345; 7, 358	William H.,	7, 362; 8, 366; 7, 388
Shubael,	3, 326; 3, 330	Thomas A.,	9, 308	William L.,	6, 353
Silas A.,	6, 344	Thomas G.,	6, 355	William M.,	6, 350;
Solomon,	6, 347; 6, 363	Thomas H. T.,	8, 383	7, 350; 6, 353; 6, 369	
Solomon C.,	8, 383	Thomas P.,	6, 346	William O.,	7, 372; 7, 373
Solon,	9, 398	Thomas S.,	335; 5, 342	William R.,	7, 375; 8, 391; 10, 398
Sophia,	5, 340; 7, 359; 7, 378	Timothy,	5, 341; 5, 353	William S.,	7, 374
Sophonra,	7, 360	Timothy J.,	6, 353; 6, 376	William W.,	6, 352; 6, 373
Southworth,	4, 335; 5, 341;	Timothy M.,	6, 349	Winifred H.,	9, 361
5, 351; 6, 352; 6, 371		Una F.,	8, 381	Winthrop P.,	6, 339
Southworth A.,	6, 352; 7, 372	Virginia F.,	9, 387	Yetmercy,	4, 332; 343
Stella A.,	8, 393	Walter,	7, 345; 8, 388	Zacheus,	4, 331;
Susan,	6, 347;	Walter C.,	8, 388	5, 337; 5, 345; 7, 346	
6, 356; 7, 380; 9, 402		Walter M.,	7, 367; 7, 392	Zenas,	7, 359
Susan A.,	6, 355; 7, 378; 8, 397	Walter S.,	9, 398	Zimri,	6, 346
		Walter W.,	8, 392		
		Ward W.,	8, 364		
		Warren,	6, 350		

HOWLANDS IN THE APPENDIX.

Aaron,	418	Allen,	417, 430, 431	Azariah,	415
Abbie,	418, 424	Almeda,	423	Barnabas,	425
Abbie A.,	419	Almira,	419	Benjamin,	410, 411,
Abby,	413	Alvin B.,	421	416, 418, 419, 420, 430	
Abigail, 418, 425, 426, 430		Alyssanna,	423	Benjamin E.,	415
Abigail J.,	411	Alzena P.,	423	Benjamin F., 412, 419, 433	
Abiel G.,	419	Amazia A.,	408	Benjamin G.,	420
Abraham,	426	Amelia,	428	Benjamin H.,	418
Abraham H.,	433	Amy G.,	408	Benjamin P.,	415, 416
Ada,	420	Amy P.,	407	Bertha F.,	421
Ada J.,	413	Amy W.,	428	Bessie,	412
Adaline,	427	Angenette,	428	Betsey, 411, 413, 422, 430	
Albert,	414, 419	Ann,	419, 423, 429	Betsey A.,	417
Albert E.,	413	Ann E.,	417, 418	Betty,	429
Albert M.,	428	Ann M.,	430	Bradford,	423, 430
Albert P.,	407	Annie,	429	Briggs,	427
Albert V.,	419	Annie L.,	408	Burden,	431
Alden D.,	434	Arthur,	419	Burgess S.,	419
Alexander P.,	415	Asa Y.,	408	Caleb,	421, 430, 434
Alfred,	418, 428	Augustus,	419, 420	Calvin L.,	421
Alfred L.,	428	Austin R.,	416	Calvin S.,	423
Alice,	429, 430	Avelon N.,	414	Carleton H.,	414

Caroline,	405, 415	Elbert D.,	413	Harriet J.,	406
Caroline L.,	409	Elihu,	413	Harriet M.,	408
Caroline M.,	417	Elijah,	427	Harrison,	428
Caroline P.,	430	Elisha,	418	Harvey B.,	415
Celia,	405	Eliza,	411, 416, 420	Hattie,	419
Celia C.,	408	Elizabeth,		Hattie E.,	412
Charity,	414		409, 416, 424, 429	Hattie J.,	413
Charles,	406, 417, 421	Elizabeth A.,	409, 423	Helen,	418
Charles B.,	413	Elizabeth H.,	426	Helen A.,	429
Charles D.,	426	Elizabeth R.,	423	Heman B.,	419
Charles E.,	419	Ellery A.,	408, 431	Henry,	
Charles F.,	433, 434	Emily,	409, 414, 418	405, 416, 417, 421, 423	
Charles H.,	407, 424	Emily F.,	420	Henry A.,	435
Charles S.,	412, 415, 417	Emma,	406	Henry C.,	423
Charles W.,	421	Emma J.,	413	Henry S.,	406, 407
Charlotte,	409	Emmeline,	417	Hiram,	417
Charlotte C.,	412	Elsie,	416, 417	Hiram F.,	420
Chauncy W.,	428	Ernest C.,	413	Hopey,	424
Chester B.,	424	Ernest L.,	429	Horace,	407
Christopher,	416	Ethan,	420	Horace P.,	408
Clara,	421	Eunice,	418, 419, 429	Howard M.,	412
Clarence,	427	Euretta,	427	Howard N.,	414
Clarence O.,	428	Everett,	419	Humphrey S.,	423
Clement,	427	Experience,	429	I.,	433, 434
Clifton W.,	428	Ezra,	419	Ida E.,	411
Clyde,	413	Ezra M.,	411	Ida J.,	413
Cora E.,	412	Ezra S.,	419	Irene,	428
Cornelia E.,	425	Ezra T.,	417, 434	Isaac,	408, 423,
Cornelius,	432, 433, 433, 434	Flora B.,	413	427, 429, 430, 432, 433	
Cynthia,	423	Florence,	406	Isaac B.,	428, 429
Cynthia S.,	423	Fortune,	430	Isaac C.,	425, 425, 434, 435
Cyrus D.,	413	Francis P.,	412	Isaac J. B.,	421
Cyrus E.,	413	Frank,	407, 412	Israel,	410
Cyrus N.,	411	Fred B.,	416	Issachar,	429
Daniel,	410,	Fred P.,	411	J. J.,	433
411, 423, 426, 430, 431		Fred S.,	434, 435	Jabez,	430
Daniel O.,	427	Frederic,	407	Jabez B.,	434
Daniel W.,	429, 429	Frederic D.,	411	Jacob A.,	434, 435
David,	424	Frederica E.,	411	Jacob L.,	435
David P.,	415	Frederick A.,	407	Jacob W.,	413
Davis W.,	421	Frederick J.,	413	James,	405,
Deborah,	428	Frederick T.,	407	418, 424, 429, 430, 436	
Deleverge,	427	Freelove,	408	James C.,	421
Delia E.,	414	Friend W.,	421	James F.,	407
Drusilla,	410	G.,	433	James H.,	418, 429, 433
E. T.,	434	George,	405,	James R.,	423
Ebenezer,	418, 424, 429	406, 417, 421, 431, 433		Jane,	409
Edgar A.,	421	George A.,	420	Jane D.,	428
Edgar G.,	420	George B.,	413, 416, 421	Jedediah,	424, 430
Edith A.,	413	George H.,	425, 425, 426	Jephth A.,	428
Edith M.,	427	George L.,	435	Jeremiah,	427
Edmund,	429	George S.,	413, 417	Jerome S.,	413
Edmund C.,	415	George W.,	407, 424	Jesse,	405
Edward,		Gideon,	429	Jesse F.,	412
413, 416, 429, 433, 434		Gilbert,	417, 423, 427	Jessie L.,	413
Edward D.,	414	Gorham,	418	Job,	430
Edward J.,	435	Hannah,	418, 430	Job A.,	424
Edward W.,	433, 434	Hannah T.,	423	John,	405, 407, 413,
Edy,	426	Harriet,	415, 421	420, 422, 424, 426, 430,	
Egbert A.,	407	Harriet A.,	419, 427	432, 433, 435, 436, 437	

John A.,	433	Margaret,	405, 429	Ralph,	412, 414
John B.,	429	Marian G.,	408	Ralph W.,	412
John E. J.,	424	Mark,	412	Rebecca,	
John G.,	434	Mark B.,	412	419, 423, 424, 428,	430
John H.,	413, 433	Martha, 416, 418, 426,	429	Rebecca H.,	418
John M.,	418	Martin,	422	Rebecca S., 408, 423,	426
John S.,	419	Martin V.,	435	Rhoda,	416
John T.,	413	Matilda,	416	Richard,	430
John W.,	424, 428	Matthew,	433	Richard R.,	418
Johnson,	424	Mary,	406,	Robert,	429
Jonathan,		409, 415, 416, 418, 421,		Robinson,	420
406, 421, 423, 430,	436	422, 423, 425, 426,	429	Rollin E.,	411
Jonathan O.,	428	Mary A., 409, 418, 419,	428	Rose E.,	427
Joseph,		Mary E.,	415, 423	Rowena,	415
416, 418, 420, 429,	430	Mary H.,	408	Rufus,	430
Joseph H.,	418	Mary M.,	407	Russell,	419
Joseph L.,	424	Mary W.,	425	Ruth,	
Joshua,	418, 428, 430	May E.,	429	405, 406, 408, 426,	430
Josiah,	424, 433	Mehitable,	418	Ruth G.,	428
Judith,	425, 429	Melinda,	417, 423	Sabra,	430
Judson C.,	414	Mercy, 419, 420, 429,	430	Sally,	417
Julia,	417, 421	Merwin D.,	411	Samuel,	
Julia C.,	408	Michael,	430	417, 420, 421, 426,	429
Justina M.,	412	Milburn,	417	Samuel R.,	435
Kate L.,	407	Mina,	413	Samuel T.,	421
Katharine,	420	Minerva,	417	Sarah,	406,
Laura T.,	425	Minnie,	419	416, 418, 420, 429,	430
Lavinia A.,	427	Molly,	418	Sarah H.,	427
Lawrence L.,	413	Myra,	419	Sarah J.,	408
Leonard E.,	430	Myra A.,	427	Sarah M.,	419
Levi L.,	423	Nancy,	422	Sena,	417
Lewis,	420, 429	Nancy J.,	424	Seneca,	427
Lewis T.,	420	Nathan,	415, 419	Seth,	415, 428
Lillias M.,	407	Nathan D.,	430	Seth P.,	409
Lizzie,	419	Nathaniel,	426, 431	Sherman W.,	412
Lothrop,	418, 419	Nathaniel B.,	419	Shove,	427
Louisa,	418	Nellie W.,	421	Sidney C.,	427
Louisa C.,	405	Nicholas,	422, 427	Silas,	427
Louisa F.,	409	Olive S.,	417	Solomon,	416
Louise A.,	408	Oliver,	427	Sophia,	421
Lucian B.,	407	Oliver A.,	406	Sophronia E.,	416
Lucinda W. B.,	421	Orloff,	424	Shubael,	418
Lucy,	418,	Orrene F.,	417	Stephen,	407, 430, 433
419, 420, 421, 429,	430	Orville,	424	Susan,	408, 415, 420
Lucy A.,	417	Otis F.,	420	Susannah,	429
Lucy A. M.,	426	Pamelia L.,	421	Susie D.,	421
Lucy E.,	413	Pardon,	430	Sylvia,	423, 425, 430
Lucy J.,	413	Patience,	430	Sylvia R.,	423
Lucy M.,	409	Peddy W.,	421	Tabitha,	420
Lucy O.,	421	Peleg,	406, 407	Tamar,	429
Lulu,	424	Pero,	430	Temperance,	429
Luther,	418	Perry,	429	Thankful, 417, 418, 419,	429
Lydia,	407, 420, 421, 422	Perry S.,	412	Thomas,	416, 428, 430
Lydia J.,	422	Phebe,	415, 431	Thomas A.,	428
Lyman,	424	Phebe G.,	428	Thomas S.,	409
M. V. B.,	435	Philip,	429, 434, 435	Thompson S.,	407
Mabel,	421	Philo C.,	430	Thorne,	417
Mabel E.,	411	Polly,	417, 419	Timothy,	435
Mabel H.,	426	Prince,	415	Timothy J.,	434
Marcus,	412	Priscilla D.,	415	Tobias,	427

Urania A.,	413	Wealthea,	421	William F.,	407
Viola A.,	413	Weston,	433, 434	William H.,	406, 423, 426
Waldo,	420	Willard,	419	William P.,	406, 407, 433
Walter A.,	420	William,		William W.,	413
Walter F.,	435	405, 421, 426, 428, 431		Willie,	419, 421
Warren, 420, 421, 433, 434		William A.,	419, 426	Zebulon,	427

OTHER SURNAMES.

Abbe,	216	Aspinwall,	203, 356	Belden,	361
Abbott,	396	Atkins,	343, 344	Bellows,	196, 340
Adams,	188, 208,	Austin,	193, 215	Belmont,	382
247, 349, 352, 385, 416		Avery,	348, 349,	Belser,	164
Aiken,	79, 89, 105, 110,	351, 352, 365, 371, 418		Bemis, 128, 188, 189, 248	
137, 148, 149, 167, 415		Ayer,	288	Benedict,	412, 414, 427
Aikin,	237	Babcock,	131	Bennett,	155,
Ainsworth,	90	Bachelor,	264	189, 190, 264, 330, 344	
Akin,	79, 136, 205	Bacon,	303, 361, 417	Bernardini,	286
Alchorn,	281	Bailey,		Berrian,	263
Alden,	33, 158, 303, 316	160, 272, 352, 417, 419		Bess,	342
Aldrich,	127,	Baker,	54,	Bickford,	49
128, 186, 290, 292, 378		158, 165, 237, 261, 332,		Bigelow,	376
Alger,	128, 185	341, 355, 357, 418, 419		Bill,	356
Allan,	167	Baich,	265	Billington,	335
Allen, 24, 25, 64, 69, 77, 89,		Balcom,	355, 377, 378	Bisbee,	45, 99, 216
90, 99, 102, 111, 112,		Baldwin,	188, 365, 413	Bishop,	95, 292
121, 136, 141, 143, 145,		Ball,	251, 296	Bixby,	185, 270
151, 158, 160, 162, 169,		Ballard,	364, 370	Blackman,	359
176, 177, 205, 210, 221,		Balliset,	291	Blain,	416
223, 224, 245, 252, 266,		Ballou,	126	Blake,	281, 362
286, 331, 333, 349, 351,		Barber,	95, 359, 398	Blanchard,	364, 395
355, 357, 363, 371, 391,		Bardwell,	338, 375	Blatchford,	419
408, 409, 426, 430, 431		Barker, 43, 47, 54, 91, 99,		Bliss,	147,
Allerton,	270, 271, 323	106, 122, 174, 176, 178,		214, 217, 278, 304, 431	
Allin,	69	276, 341, 342, 423, 429		Blossom,	330
Allyn,	325, 356	Barriere,	418	Blyth,	406
Almy,		Barlow,	100	Bodfish,	304,
82, 115, 121, 135, 144,		Barnes, 182, 349, 371, 409		326, 337, 345, 360, 384	
148, 150, 151, 159, 160,		Barney,	157, 272	Bogardus,	218
214, 237, 285, 354, 430		Barrington,	241	Bompass,	268
Alsop,	124	Barry,	59	Boneman,	377
Alvord,	368	Bartlett,	54, 183,	Bonney,	85, 98
Ames,		237, 342, 347, 386, 430		Booth,	74, 87, 299
44, 278, 348, 370, 411		Barwood,	348	Borden,	
Anagnos,	313	Bassett,	67, 163,	93, 113, 114, 203, 265	
Andrews,	231, 354, 386	164, 203, 261, 340, 346		Bosworth,	135,
Angell,	234	Bates, 47, 125, 185, 421		205, 225, 320, 323, 324	
Angevine,	138	Baulston,	203	Boundy,	50
Annable,	303	Beal,	99	Bourne, 215, 216, 257, 302	
Anthony, 121, 145, 148, 151,		Beales,	164	Boutwell,	191
160, 165, 214, 232, 431		Beals,	85, 421	Bowden,	269
Applebee,	176, 411	Beaman,	192	Bowen,	143, 212
Appleton,	212	Bearse, 127, 303, 346, 420		Bowles,	98
Armstrong,	412	Beauvais,	119	Bowman,	429
Arnold,	41, 184, 419	Beebe,	98, 265, 429	Boyd,	289
Asher,	35	Beers,	129	Boyden,	367
Ashley,	101, 102, 423	Belcher,	334	Boyer,	199

- Boylston, 51
 Bradbury, 427
 Bradford, 165, 202, 242, 270, 284, 321, 328, 335, 436
 Bragg, 285, 332
 Braley, 209
 Bramhall, 90
 Brant, 132
 Brewster, 38, 62, 324
 Briggs, 55, 79, 81, 89, 93, 94, 96, 110, 111, 126, 131, 249, 419
 Briggsin, 264
 Brightman, 78, 117, 170, 231
 Brinkerhoff, 356
 Brintnall, 49, 53
 Brinton, 47
 Bronson, 412
 Brookhouse, 227
 Broughton, 298
 Brown, 87, 92, 109, 112, 115, 125, 126, 141, 194, 212, 218, 232, 320, 323, 324, 355, 356, 363, 378, 379, 381, 429
 Browne, 437
 Brownell, 95, 112, 117, 119, 166, 256, 285
 Bruce, 367
 Bryant, 103, 133, 342
 Buck, 175
 Bulcher, 211
 Bull, 410, 411
 Bullard, 362, 363
 Bulle, 203
 Bumpus, 211
 Bunting, 424
 Burchard, 193, 409
 Burdick, 158, 286
 Burge, 203
 Burgess, 147, 148, 203, 268, 366
 Burgharett, 197
 Burke, 127, 285, 339, 419
 Burnett, 344, 368
 Burnham, 421
 Bursley, 323, 325, 337, 358, 359, 360, 361
 Burt, 182, 343
 Burton, 425
 Butler, 92, 211, 409
 Butts, 154, 158, 412
 Buxton, 186
 Buzzell, 130, 192
 Cable, 201
 Cabot, 348
 Cadwell, 215
 Calder, 375
 Call, 428
 Callender, 413
 Cammett, 329
 Camp, 253
 Campbell, 51
 Canby, 90
 Cannon, 190, 345, 358
 Card, 163
 Carder, 203
 Carey, 333, 334, 429
 Carlisle, 354
 Carpenter, 115, 247, 328, 352, 374, 402
 Carroll, 174, 400
 Carter, 436
 Carver, 321, 348, 436
 Case, 218, 234
 Cash, 291, 387
 Casterline, 260
 Caulkins, 189
 Chaddock, 272
 Chadwick, 157, 347
 Challoner, 113
 Chamberlain, 99, 411
 Chandler, 50, 59, 367
 Chapman, 135, 231, 319, 324, 340
 Chase, 97, 102, 103, 104, 112, 117, 135, 166, 168, 208, 211, 231, 278, 282, 387, 412
 Chauncy, 357
 Chester, 16, 409
 Chidsey, 377
 Child, 276
 Childs, 99, 118
 Chingleton, 271
 Chipman, 324
 Christy, 168
 Church, 46, 114, 215, 265, 326, 329, 333, 339, 343, 409, 423
 Churchill, 205, 335
 Clafin, 348
 Clapp, 272
 Clark, 49, 100, 131, 173, 193, 203, 262, 344, 372, 377, 390, 417, 419, 429
 Clarke, 126
 Clayton, 254
 Cleveland, 185
 Clifford, 146, 169, 272
 Close, 260
 Clute, 175
 Cobb, 183, 304, 344, 367, 387
 Coddington, 203
 Coe, 218, 246
 Coffin, 151, 198
 Coggeshall, 69, 98, 203, 232
 Cogswell, 118, 381
 Coit, 356, 379
 Colby, 292, 417
 Cole, 55, 56, 176, 334, 335
 Coleman, 138, 280, 345
 Collamore, 386
 Collier, 38, 316
 Collins, 70, 147, 223, 284, 366, 389
 Colson, 85
 Commings, 83
 Conclin, 388
 Congdon, 155, 158, 288
 Connet, 330
 Connett, 329
 Converse, 229
 Cook, 87, 88, 95, 102, 131, 167, 184, 190, 195, 218, 243, 269, 271, 281, 282, 323, 335
 Cooke, 80, 88, 363
 Cookman, 276
 Coombs, 244, 336, 435
 Coon, 162
 Coonley, 90
 Cooper, 200, 201, 268
 Corey, 119, 197
 Cornell, 96, 104, 122, 143, 151, 152, 160, 166, 173, 215, 224, 233, 398, 426
 Corse, 161
 Corson, 294
 Cotton, 317, 327, 328, 332
 Courtoyse, 19
 Courtright, 300
 Cowan, 213, 415
 Cowen, 43
 Cox, 216, 366
 Crandal, 153, 233
 Crandon, 209, 342
 Crane, 37
 Crapo, 25, 166, 167, 168, 169, 421, 424, 430, 435
 Cresson, 380
 Crocker, 46, 99, 126, 137, 181, 237, 304, 325, 326, 331, 336, 337, 338, 358, 359, 360, 383, 430
 Cromwell, 206
 Crosby, 221, 304
 Cross, 99, 219, 307
 Crosset, 350
 Crow, 318, 320
 Crowell, 382, 419
 Cudworth, 68, 69
 Culver, 263
 Cummings, 83, 237
 Curtis, 157, 245, 270
 Cushing, 84, 137, 211, 386
 Cushman, 150, 269, 271, 280, 323, 347

Cuthbertson,	336	Dulany,	382	Fish,	55,
Cutting,	348	Dunbar,	145, 146	98, 112, 120, 184, 188,	
Dakin,	176	Durant,	168	258, 286, 303, 349, 357,	
Dale,	262	Durfee,	423	358, 361, 382, 412, 415	
Damon,	36, 38	Dutton,	178, 179	Fisher,	108,
Dana,	136	Dwellely,	101	224, 246, 349, 370, 399	
Daniels,	50, 247	Dyer,	170, 234, 334	Fitch,	213, 417
Daux,	257	Dyre,	203	Fitzgerald,	25
Davenport,		Eagar,	247	Flemming,	195
171, 205, 238, 272		Earle,	265	Fletcher,	183
Davis,	96, 109, 152,	Earle,	251	Folger,	280, 347
160, 168, 211, 225, 232,		Eastman,	290	Foot,	123
240, 272, 277, 309, 409		Eaton,	239, 413	Ford,	46,
Davol,	95	Eccleston,	419	54, 161, 173, 364, 407	
Dawes,	85	Eddingcourt,	427	Foss,	49, 52
Day,	185, 397	Eddy,	125,	Foster,	127, 272
Deane,	133	152, 172, 185, 354, 409		Fowle,	366
Dearborn,	49	Edgar,	380	Fox,	42, 173, 192
Decamp,	130	Edgarton,	86	Francis,	287, 377
De Forest,	309	Edgell,	141, 210	Franklin,	
De Golier,	246	Edminster,	101	100, 101, 128, 354, 395	
De Graff,	236	Edmundson,	416	Frazer,	55
Delaney,	255	Edson,	50	Frederic,	395
Delano,	71,	Edwards,	298	Fredericks,	194
99, 154, 214, 330,	343	Eells,	388	Freeborn,	113
Delanoy,	62	Eggleston,	187, 246	Freeborne,	203
De Moranville,	272	Eldredge,	419, 431	Freelove,	101, 167
De Mun,	134	Eldridge,		Freeman, 33, 305, 358, 416	
Denio,	368	122, 126, 183, 232, 358		French,	197, 253, 292
Denney,	365, 366	Eley,	366	Frieze,	308
Dennis,	69	Elliot,	255, 364	Frisbee,	103
Derby,	173	Ellis,	53,	Frish,	318
Devol,	122, 430	148, 205, 243, 375, 419		Frost,	148, 244
Devoll,	96, 116, 409	Ellison,	230	Frothingham,	283
Dewey,	236	Ellwyn,	411	Fry,	113, 422
De Wolf,	353	Emmons,	140, 415	Fuller,	
Dews,	222	Eppendorff,	158	146, 304, 305, 318, 320,	
Dexter,	303	Esmon,	175	324, 330, 339, 399, 437	
Dickenson,	319	Esmond,	90	Gale,	178
Dickerson,	323, 324	Estes,	59	Galion,	177
Dillingham,	147	Etheridge,	428	Galisba,	260
Dimmock,	362	Evans,	102,	Gallison,	130
Dix,	145	182, 187, 233, 270, 418		Gammons,	210
Doane,	203, 264, 394	Evart,	382	Gardiner,	98, 184
Dockleader,	136	Evans,	24	Gardner, 81, 138, 203, 269,	
Dodge,	401	Everett,	197, 354, 366	270, 272, 307, 355, 377	
Donaldson,	408	Everson,	421	Garfield,	248
Dorr,	357	Evertson,	220	Garrabrants,	253
Dorsey,	418	Ewer,	326, 371	Garrett,	417
Doten,	100, 126, 268	Farmer,	244	Garthwaite,	257
Doubleday,	173	Farnsworth,	165, 368	Gates,	232
Dow,	372	Farrington,	259	Gaunt,	196, 203
Downes,	205	Farwell,	376	Getchell,	47, 244
Downs,	387	Faxton,	181	Gibbs,	
Drake,	420	Felter,	256	206, 230, 245, 418, 429	
Draper,	246	Fenner,	420	Gibson,	376
Drew,	146, 345	Ferris,	105, 161, 260, 355	Gifford,	88, 89, 97, 107
Drury,	98	Field,	179, 236, 390, 398	116, 131, 141, 142, 149,	
Dubois,	251	Figel,	240	161, 210, 211, 225, 287	
Dudley,	281	Finney,	100, 126, 182	Gillespie,	406

Gillies,	161	Haskins,	102, 218	Hopkins,	
Gillson,	239	Hass,	160	88, 244, 316, 345, 419	
Gladding,	342	Hastings,	350, 362	Hoppin,	276, 357
Goddard,	43, 116, 185	Hatch,	100, 383	Hor,	419
Goodell,	244, 313	Hathaway,		Horton,	159
Goodrich,	362	96, 99, 101, 102, 103,		Hoskins,	190
Goodspeed,	80, 303,	112, 140, 153, 161, 205,		Hough,	351
304, 305, 357, 358, 430		214, 218, 226, 270, 430		Houlden,	203
Goodwin,	58, 380	Haviland,	105, 106, 382	Hovey,	126, 174, 342
Gorham,		Hawes,	418, 429	Howard,	
319, 323, 324, 418, 419		Hawkes,	163	103, 104, 194, 419, 427	
Gould, 188, 371, 373, 415		Hay,	371	Howe,	
Graham,	419	Hayden,	145	129, 190, 192, 346, 376	
Graves,	103	Hayes,	135, 376	Howes,	358
Gray, 115, 165, 166, 223,		Haynes,	100, 177	Howse,	75
242, 263, 284, 365, 391		Hayward,	108, 272	Hoxie,	275, 278, 307
Green,		Hazard,	160	Hubbard,	136
43, 159, 163, 235, 409		Hazlitt,	123	Huchin,	34
Greene,	113, 232,	Hazzard,	142	Hudson,	370
284, 332, 342, 345, 356		Head,	430	Hull,	121, 163, 325
Greenway,	16	Healy,	244	Hulme,	237
Gregory,	143, 413	Heath,	272, 398	Hundley,	102
Grey,	183	Hegaman,	254	Hunnewell,	350
Gridley,	365	Helme,	270	Hunt,	25, 71,
Griffin,	172	Hempal,	417	123, 215, 349, 357, 406	
Griffith,	416	Henchman,	342	Huping,	425
Grinnell,	112,	Henry,	283, 284	Hurley,	405
153, 211, 230, 382, 432		Henshaw,	189, 375	Hussey,	
Griswold,	134, 427	Hepburn,	409	45, 90, 112, 214, 272	
Grosbeck,	235	Herrick,	199	Husted,	120, 262
Guigon,	272	Hersey,	422	Hutchinson,	202, 203, 225
Guild,	378	Hervey,	119, 375	Huttlestone,	146
Gulliver,	189	Heyward,	361	Huzzey,	70
Gurney,	270, 379	Hicks,		Hyatt,	161, 168
Gust,	409	109, 111, 170, 264, 324		Ingalls,	359, 384
Hadley,	55	Hildebrand,	244	Ingraham,	146, 249
Hagerman,	199, 201	Hildreth,	292	Ireland,	188
Haight,	135	Hill,	188,	Irish,	204
Haley,	157	199, 241, 270, 306, 400		Jacobs,	196, 352
Hall,	49, 130, 360, 367	Hillis,	276	James,	163, 277
Hallett,		Himes,	149, 221	Janes,	430
300, 302, 303, 304, 418		Hinckley,		Jarvis,	376
Hamblin,	304, 305,	304, 337, 383, 429		Jenkins,	326, 331, 340, 359,
325, 326, 329, 337, 359		Hine,	180	360, 386, 396, 397, 409	
Hambly,	233, 337	Hitchcock,	354, 386, 412	Jenks,	129
Hamilton,	430	Hoag,	106, 415	Jenney,	384
Hamlin,	357, 429	Hocking,	317	Jennings,	50,
Hammett,	342, 355	Hogeboom,	90	128, 171, 330, 336, 421	
Hanscom,	427	Holden,	191, 372	Jewett,	423
Hanson,	229	Holder,	25	Jillson,	239
Harbach,	290	Holloway,	68, 87	Johnson,	135,
Harder,	208	Holmes,	84,	163, 164, 213, 285, 304,	
Harding,	49, 53, 174	99, 100, 126, 361, 430		376, 396, 413, 423, 429	
Harker,	276	Holway,	302, 303	Jones, 50, 58, 59, 138, 211,	
Harlow, 126, 345, 358, 430		Homans,	47	248, 304, 326, 350, 359,	
Harrington,	416	Hone,	357	360, 368, 389, 419, 429	
Harrison,	177	Hooke,	437	Joslin,	329
Harvey, 188, 196, 253, 304		Hooker,	160	Joslyn,	419
Hasbrouck,	194, 250	Hooper,	182	Josselyn,	47, 99, 421
Haskell,	108, 160	Hoover,	298	Josslyn,	46

Joy,	84, 237	Leffingwell,	380, 397	Manson,	248
Judd,	389, 412	Legg,	260	Manter,	182
Justice,	429	Lent,	156	Marble,	143, 231
Justin,	430	Leonard,	47, 148, 292	Marsh,	190, 246, 258
Justus,	336	Lessey,	411	Marshall,	52, 130
Keen,	43	Letchworth,	241, 393	Marshfield,	431
Keene,	99, 170, 421	Lewis,	133	Marston,	304, 305, 360
Kehew,	272	255, 303, 331, 338,	419	Martin,	100, 131
Keith,	47, 171, 390, 418	Lilienthal,	296	Marvel,	218, 281
Kelley,	141,	Lilly,	415	Mason,	54,
145, 209, 272, 359, 360		Linnell,	193, 303	170, 339, 347, 401,	402
Kempton,	142,	Litchfield,	126	Masters,	416
207, 208, 215, 288, 430		Little,	44, 96, 332, 379	Maxfield,	143, 211
Kendall,	362, 363	Livermore,	188	Mayhew,	385
Kennedy,	129, 184, 363	Livingston,	177	Maynard,	246
Kenney,	272, 314, 370, 398	Logan,	414	Meador,	175, 232
Kenyon,	113, 420	Lombard,	350	Medzger,	194
Kettle,	163	Long,	405	Mellen,	294
Kief,	389	Look,	368	Menks,	330
Kigslie,	416	Looney,	186	Meredith,	380
Kimball,	127, 389	Loring,	263	Merritt,	120
King,	186, 201, 210,	Lossing,	256	Metzger,	141
261, 344, 379, 411, 355		Lothrop,	334	Miller,	53, 235,
Kinsman,	112	Lounsbury,	202	340, 344, 377, 397,	411
Kipp,	241	Lovelace,	366	Milliken,	231
Kirby,	25, 71, 105, 116,	Lovell,	337, 346	Mills,	389
143, 148, 158, 178, 228		Low,	36, 38, 198, 199	Miner,	377
Kirkland,	143	Lucas,	182, 185, 186, 243	Minter,	321, 436
Kittridge,	248	Luce,	365	Mitchell,	53, 85,
Knee,	270	Lugar,	257	88, 103, 155, 269, 429	
Knight,	80,	Lum,	136	Monfore,	196
129, 163, 233, 270, 364		Lumbert,	429	Monroe,	99, 364, 394
Lacroix,	270	Lyell,	223	Monsall,	430
Laing,	174, 213	Lyle,	180	Montague,	102
Lake,	133	Lyman,	354	Montfield,	350
Lamb,	129, 187	Lyons,	351	Moody,	178, 291
Lambert,	337	McAllister,	252	Moon,	333
Lamson,	130	McArthur,	414	Moore,	184, 236,
Lane,		McBride,	238, 263	263, 291, 321, 394,	396
182, 238, 343, 364, 389		McCarthy,	411	More,	436
Lang,	373	McConoughey,	194	Morehead,	52,
Langley,	355, 378	McCrease,	339	Morehouse,	412
La Pereire,	381	Mace,	166	Morgan,	411
Lapham,		McGivering,	419	Morrell,	298
24, 80, 90, 109, 167, 423		McKean,	292	Morris,	371, 416
Larkin,	360	McKee,	270	Morrison,	292, 417
Latham,	269, 436	McKenney,	150	Morse,	
Lathrop,	379	McKinstry,	244	150, 242, 339, 347, 407	
Lawrence,		Macomber,		Morton, 126, 182, 366, 367	
120, 170, 210, 381		140, 172, 231, 431		Mosher,	36, 118,
Lawson,	192	McStevens,	156	137, 156, 206, 258, 408	
Lawton,		Macy,	140, 280	Mott,	24, 25, 174
113, 116, 171, 270, 332		Mahone,	183	Mudge,	198
Leach,	51, 126, 127,	Mallory,	134, 270	Mulford,	257
183, 209, 347, 421, 422		Maltby,	359	Mulliken,	272
Leacock,	160	Manchester,	118,	Mullins,	303, 436
Leavitt,	99, 248, 381	165, 205, 213, 289,	386	Murdock,	186
Le Baron,	284, 342, 343	Mandell,	154	Murphy,	173
Lee,	87, 416	Mandeville,	260	Murray,	194, 272
Lefavor,	353	Manning,	427	Musson,	407

Muzzey,	414	Peabody,	280	Purrington,	47
Mynne,	328	Pearce,	216, 332	Putnam,	353
Nants,	194	Pease,	80, 430	Quimby,	290, 292, 415
Nash,	68	Peck,	157, 260, 261, 377	Rainy,	397
Nason,	270	Peckham,	115, 146, 211, 418, 419	Ramsdell,	50, 260
Nealy,	218, 282	Peet,	412	Randall,	50, 125, 334, 422
Nelson,	87	Peirce,	66, 101, 102, 428	Rathburn,	186
Newberry,	76	Peirse,	316	Raven,	416
Newcomb,	252	Pendell,	248	Ray,	281
Newell,	366	Penn,	263	Raymond,	182, 307
Newland,	68	Penniman,	98	Raynor,	328
Nichols,	90, 183, 399, 417	Pennyoy,	137	Redding,	211
Nickerson,	126, 182, 183, 233, 419	Perchard,	384	Redfearn,	51
Nightingale,	17	Percival,	337, 304, 383	Reed,	38, 129, 373, 421, 429
Nitchie,	220	Perkins,	128, 359, 385	Remey,	415
Noble,	398	Perrine,	156	Remington,	282, 289
Northrup,	193	Perry,	155, 264, 352, 358, 374	Revell,	16
Northup,	81	Peters,	279	Reynard,	205
Noxon,	105	Peterson,	44, 190, 266	Reynolds,	118, 262, 318, 354, 392, 429
Noyes,	290	Phelps,	191	Reynor,	328
Nye,	140, 215, 272, 341, 359, 362, 383	Philbrick,	192	Rhodes,	190
Oakes,	291	Phillips,	34, 99, 413, 419	Rich,	182
O'Brien,	376	Phinney,	182, 303, 362, 374, 388	Richards,	284
Odell,	173	Pickens,	97, 213	Richardson,	93, 155, 166, 374
Ogden,	255	Pico,	343	Richmond,	155, 227, 234, 272, 429
Oldham,	50, 84	Pierce,	128, 133, 157, 178, 190, 199, 305, 355, 418, 430	Rickard,	335, 419
Oliver,	126, 279	Pigot,	206	Ricketson,	31, 80, 82, 88, 105, 108, 152, 158, 425
Olmstead,	174	Pillsbury,	176	Riddell,	145, 370
Omans,	143	Pinches,	258	Ripley,	339
Orcutt,	190	Pitcher,	413	Ripner,	171
Oren,	177	Pitman,	125, 232	Risley,	362, 365
Ormsby,	420	Platt,	396, 413	Rix,	236
Orne,	247	Plum,	187	Robbins,	163, 266, 287
Orpin,	305	Plummer,	80	Roberts,	259
Orrell,	168	Polden,	50	Robertson,	56
Osborn,	421	Pollen,	419	Robinson,	47, 159, 252, 378
Osborne,	413	Polle,	286	Rodman,	436
Osgood,	161	Pollock,	395	Roe,	196, 416
Ostrander,	133	Poor,	388	Rogers,	155, 253, 307, 360, 409
Otis,	43, 123, 358	Pope,	56, 248, 269, 298, 422	Romaine,	183
Ottman,	235	Porter,	52, 203, 386	Roosa,	251
Overall,	415	Potter,	96, 147, 150, 160, 170, 186, 224, 278, 279	Roosevelt,	357, 381
Packard,	127, 174, 269, 362	Powell,	241	Root,	133, 254, 430
Paddock,	339, 415	Powers,	90, 417	Roseboom,	198
Page,	135, 239, 247, 292	Pratt,	99, 127, 173, 258, 271, 344, 421, 429	Ross,	99, 168
Paine,	303	Prenc,	317	Rouk,	190
Palmer,	119, 176, 268, 332, 343, 345, 392, 395, 396	Prencce,	38	Rounds,	324
Parcells,	196	Prescott,	279, 401	Rounseville,	76, 87, 102, 435
Parker,	103, 157, 272, 360, 361, 385, 401, 402	Preston,	156	Rounsville,	190
Parlow,	218	Price,	131, 359	Rouse,	85, 174
Parnell,	390	Prince,	38, 284, 316, 321	Ruck,	18
Parris,	46, 50	Prouty,	53, 188	Rush,	352
Parsels,	413			Russell,	73, 79, 82, 83, 84, 90, 94, 95, 96, 103, 107, 110, 111, 112, 121, 140,
Parsons,	208				
Partridge,	33, 271				
Patterson,	366, 419				

141, 152, 154, 156, 157, 205, 224, 225, 231, 264, 266, 270, 355, 357, 370, 391, 425, 426, 431, 432	Singleton, 270	Starbuck, 199, 280
Rust, 182	Sisson, 88, 93, 95, 96, 119, 138, 139, 166, 174, 203, 213, 267, 308	Starr, 291
Sadler, 395	Skinner, 119, 397	Stebbins, 403
Salisbury, 399, 407	Slack, 419	Steele, 121
Salter, 224	Slade, 121	Stephens, 175, 370
Sampson, 43, 79, 80, 86, 108, 340, 430	Slauson, 161	Stetson, 44, 46, 100, 421, 430
Sanders, 43	Slidell, 220	Stevens, 50, 55, 291
Sandford, 110	Sloane, 230	Stevenson, 145
Sands, 182	Slocum, 24, 25, 81, 92, 97, 105, 108, 110, 121, 122, 123, 147, 154, 168, 240, 244, 264, 357, 423, 425, 429, 430	Stiles, 359
Sanford, 38, 76, 84, 109, 119	Smalley, 108, 428	Stillwell, 375
Sargent, 366	Smallie, 418	Stockbridge, 100
Saunders, 182	Smear, 187	Stoddard, 125
Savery, 364	Smiley, 47	Stokes, 299
Savory, 52, 183, 318	Smith, 24, 25, 31, 36, 38, 43, 57, 64, 73, 90, 96, 105, 108, 110, 121, 123, 135, 140, 144, 150, 152, 156, 168, 174, 178, 186, 194, 199, 200, 205, 211, 224, 225, 228, 239, 249, 250, 262, 275, 285, 296, 333, 337, 339, 342, 359, 362, 366, 372, 376, 384, 396, 398, 406, 408, 413, 414, 419, 420, 421, 423, 425, 426, 430, 431	Stone, 172, 176, 239, 410
Sawin, 378, 386, 387	Snedker, 423	Stopp, 247
Sawyer, 282	Snell, 285	Stover, 190
Schwerin, 227	Snow, 37, 167, 305, 347, 378, 419	Stranahan, 399
Scott, 171, 254, 355, 365, 417	Snyder, 211	Stubbs, 358
Scranton, 162	Soley, 381	Sutton, 339
Scudder, 304, 346, 430	Southard, 210	Swain, 89
Seaman, 100, 399	Southworth, 284, 328, 330, 377	Swan, 367
Searles, 218	Sowle, 79, 80, 95, 142, 166, 170, 183, 210	Sweatman, 378
Sears, 76, 101, 130, 182	Spangler, 416	Swift, 100, 126, 182, 211, 223, 272
Seaver, 334	Spanhawk, 333	Sylvester, 430
Senter, 124	Sparrow, 337	Taber, 47, 56, 90, 107, 115, 146, 148, 161, 179, 215, 218, 271, 273, 275, 279, 334, 342, 415
Severance, 105	Spaulding, 423	Taggard, 246
Seward, 408	Spencer, 93, 162, 163, 164, 241	Taggart, 163
Sewell, 322	Sperry, 414	Talbot, 317
Seymour, 193, 244	Spooner, 119, 146, 175, 176, 215, 239, 269, 271, 272, 277, 335	Tallcot, 180
Sharp, 212	Sprague, 43, 44, 68, 198, 244, 423	Tallman, 108, 299, 425, 430, 431
Shaw, 103, 132, 307, 359, 414, 423	Spraker, 174	Tappan, 168
Sheldon, 379	Squires, 193	Taylor, 85, 120, 124, 125, 126, 128, 160, 183, 211, 232, 244, 303, 330, 349, 375, 393, 411, 413, 418, 419, 427
Shepard, 372	Stafford, 121, 328, 331, 431	Teachout, 423
Shepherd, 104, 108, 144, 145, 161, 170, 171, 206	Standish, 33, 80, 272, 316, 436	Temple, 321
Sherman, 46, 84, 96, 97, 105, 108, 109, 112, 117, 119, 129, 135, 150, 161, 166, 167, 209, 217, 224, 342, 383		Terry, 211, 212, 415
Sherwood, 123		Thacher, 147, 158, 235, 337, 358
Shipley, 276		Thatcher, 321, 326
Shippee, 286		Thomas, 42, 46, 48, 52, 180, 254, 329, 336, 340, 342, 429, 430
Shirley, 436		Thompson, 88, 143, 176, 251, 260, 311, 345, 348
Shiverick, 362		Thomson, 116
Shoemaker, 112		Thornhill, 245
Short, 250		Thornton, 272
Shove, 140, 332, 412		Thorpe, 245
Shurtliff, 50		Thurber, 136, 246
Sickels, 196		Thurston, 430
Simonds, 46, 48		Tibbetts, 116
Simmons, 100, 101, 148, 292, 366		
Sinclair, 378		

Tiffin,	244	Waldo,	137	Whittemore,	44
Tilden, 49, 99, 348,	392	Waldron,	376, 395	Whitten,	100, 127
Tillinghast, 163, 237,	430	Walker,	38, 69,	Wickliffe,	272
Tillson,	334, 421	203, 211, 212, 331,	348	Wilbour,	204
Tilly,	321, 322, 437	Waller,	410	Wilbur,	112, 118, 136,
Timberlake,	83	Wanton,		158, 171, 197, 202, 225,	
Tinkey,	263	36, 37, 80, 92, 93,	114	266, 270, 307, 422, 429	
Tinkham,	182, 329	Ward, 346, 364, 373,	409	Wilcox, 107, 108, 307,	423
Titus, 106, 198, 397,	415	Wardell,	299	Wilder,	321, 387
Tobey,	149, 216, 304	Wardwell,	333, 441	Williams,	66,
Todd,	193	Ware,	351	104, 159, 252, 393,	411
Torrence,	381	Warne,	392	Williamson,	36, 38, 190
Totham,	196	Warner,	163, 175	Willis,	
Totman,	51	Warren, 88, 108, 284,	436	112, 127, 183, 208, 254	
Tourgee,	164	Washborn,	268	Willsey,	427
Towne,	419	Washborne,	268	Wilmot,	120, 153
Townsend, 123, 131,	192	Washburn,	174, 202,	Wilson,	98, 99,
Tracy,	131, 190	203, 209, 266, 267, 269,		120, 168, 188, 281, 291,	
Travers,	236	270, 272, 306, 335,	410	389, 412, 414, 418, 428	
Travis,	199	Washburne,	268	Winegar,	238, 359
Treadwell,	413	Waterman,	232, 243	Wing,	45, 106, 107,
Tribou,	183	Waters,	376	110, 111, 112, 140, 147,	
Trickey,	282	Watson,	129, 335	150, 157, 207, 209, 224,	
Tripp,	93,	Way,	285	230, 264, 272, 422, 430	
117, 143, 167, 209,	287	Weaver,	211, 231	Winslow,	51,
Trusdell,	387	Webb,	125, 406	123, 166, 304, 316, 334	
Tucker, 24, 31, 83, 97,		Webber,	350	Winsor,	366
112, 121, 122, 152, 178,		Webster,	270	Wise,	362
264, 422, 423, 425, 426		Weeks,	171	Wiswell,	70
Turner,	344, 382	Weiss,	169	Wolcott,	381
Underhill,	123, 135	Weld,	339	Wood,	
Upchurch,	416	Wells,	291, 314, 338	31, 84, 86, 96, 104, 108,	
Upham,	419	Wensley,	304, 334	121, 122, 140, 141, 146,	
Upsall,	64	West,	161, 163	147, 148, 152, 183, 190,	
Utely,	193	Weston,	48	203, 206, 220, 272, 329,	
Van Arnum,	90	Westover,	413	330, 337, 339, 426, 431	
Vanderbilt,	309, 310	Wetsell,	90	Woodcock,	247
Van Kuran,	351	Wheaton,	378	Woodhull,	357
Van Rensselaer,	357	Wheeler,	248, 408	Woodman,	83, 391
Van Slyck,	199	Wheelwright,	202	Woods,	360
Van Wyck,	201	Whipple,	244	Wooley,	120, 176
Vaughan,	242	Whitaker,	343	Woolly,	422
Vaughn,	182,	Whitcomb,	430	Woolsey,	356, 357, 381
269, 329, 336, 344, 420		White,	28, 46, 102,	Woolworth,	367
Vibbert,	244	119, 126, 174, 186, 205,		Wordell,	158
Vickery,	163	209, 212, 233, 239, 244,		Wordsworth,	99
Vinal,	142	278, 299, 319, 323, 334,		Wright, 88, 160, 193, 215	
Voce,	172, 236	338, 348, 349, 360, 398,		Wyckoff,	135
Vosberg,	251	411, 412, 421, 424, 430		Yates,	184
Votey,	255	Whitlock,	141, 142, 254	Yeomans,	419
Vreland,	309	Whitman,	408	Yost,	362
Wade,	49, 363	Whitmore,	183, 365	Young,	69, 304, 376,
Wadsworth, 46, 47, 48, 55		Whitney, 182, 279, 372, 373		396, 407, 408, 423, 428	
Wady,	150, 218				

43460-11



NEW ENGLAND
HISTORIC
GENEALOGICAL
SOCIETY

This book is a preservation photocopy.
It is made in compliance with copyright law
and produced on acid-free archival
60# book weight paper
which meets the requirements of
ANSI/NISO Z39.48-1992 (permanence of paper)

Preservation photocopying and binding
by
Acme Bookbinding
Charlestown, Massachusetts



2000



Y0-BXP-859

